



THE OXFORDSHIRE RECORD SOCIETY



PRINTED FOR THE SOCIETY

1975



Oxfordshire Record Society

THE ROYALIST ORDNANCE
PAPERS

1642 - 1646

Part 2

Transcribed and Edited

by

IAN ROY

VOLUME XLIX

Issued for the years 1971, 1972 and 1973

*This volume is published with the help of grants from The Marc Fitch Fund,
The Ogilby Fund and The Twenty-Seven Foundation*

1975

This Edition © Oxfordshire Record Society 1975
ISBN 0 902509 12 8

Cheney & Sons Ltd., Banbury, Oxon.

The Oxfordshire Record Society

1973

President :

COL. SIR JOHN THOMSON, K.B.E., T.D.
Lord Lieutenant of Oxfordshire and Custos Rotulorum

Vice-Presidents :

THE RT. REV. D. G. LOVEDAY
THE RT. REV. THE LORD BISHOP OF DORCHESTER
THE VEN. THE ARCHDEACON OF OXFORD
THE RT. HON. THE LORD SAYE AND SELE
THE RT. HON. THE LORD ESHER
COLONEL SIR CHARLES PONSONBY, BART
BRIGADIER F. R. L. GOADBY

Chairman :

THE REV. E. P. BAKER

Vice-Chairman :

MISS M. R. TOYNBEE

Hon. Treasurer :

F. P. REDMAN, ESQ.,
c/o Bodleian Library, Oxford

Hon. Editor :

DR. J. F. A. MASON, CHRIST CHURCH, OXFORD

Council :

DR. D. M. BARRATT, A. CROSSLEY, J. S. W. GIBSON, T. G. HASSALL,
MRS. M. D. LOBEL, MISS S. M. G. REYNOLDS, DR. A. H. T. ROBB-SMITH,
P. S. SPOKES, DR. E. STONE, MISS M. R. TOYNBEE, H. M. WALTON

Hon. Secretary :

DR. W. O. HASSALL, The Manor House, Wheatley

CONTENTS OF PART TWO

Documents (continued) :—

B : ISSUES AND INVENTORIES (<i>continued</i>)	...	...	...	...	231
C : CORRESPONDENCE AND MISCELLANEOUS	...	...	...	...	359
ADDENDUM	...	...	...	...	427

NOTES :—

[illegible]

FOREWORD

The Oxfordshire Record Society is glad to be able to issue to its members the long-awaited Part 2 of *The Royalist Ordnance Papers*, Part 1 of which was published in 1964 as the Society's volume for the years 1963 and 1964.

Owing to inflation of costs since 1964, Part 2 of this work must, despite the increase in the Society's subscription in 1970, be issued against three years' subscriptions; even this has only been made possible by the assistance of other bodies.

The Society and Dr Roy, the editor of this text, are most grateful to The Marc Fitch Fund, The Ogilby Fund, and The Twenty-Seven Foundation, for the very generous grants which they have made towards the publication of this volume.

CHRIST CHURCH,
OXFORD
March 1975

J. F. A. MASON,
Hon. Editor, O.R.S.

B: ISSUES AND INVENTORIES—(continued)

113

11 MAY 1643

Col Washington. Charles R.
Whereas, there are remayninge in the Custody of Michael Bastin M^r: Smyth of our Trayne of Artillery. ffortie Musketts fixed and fitt for service, Our Will and pleasure is that yo^u giue order to the said Bastin to deliver them vnto Colonell Washington, from whom he shall Receive the like Number of Musketts vnfixed, And for yo^{rs}: and his soe doing theise shall be yo^r sufficient Warrant any former order for the same to the Contrary Notwithstanding Given att our Court att Oxford this 11th: of Maij 1643.¹⁴⁹

Charles R.

Our further Pleasure is, that yo^u deliver vnto Colonell Washington, One Barrell of Powder with Bullett and Match pporconable. To our trustie and wellbeloved Sir John Heydon k^t &cs.

Accordinge to his Ma^{ts}: Order above written these are to require yo^u Michael Bastin to deliuer the 40 Musketts in yo^r Custody to such persons as Colonell Washington shall appointe Takeing his receipt vnderhis hand for yo^r dischargd and receiuinge the like number of vnfixed Musketts from him accordinge to y^e further directions of this his Ma^{ts}: order.

Jo: Heydon

The officers and Clerks of his Ma^{ts}: stores in New Colledge are hereby required according to his Ma^{ts}: Order on this Page, to deliuer vnto Collonell Washington one Barrell of Powder with Match and Bullett pporconable

John Heydon.

Received the 11th: day of May 1643. out of his Mast: stores vppon this Warrant for the vse of Colonell Washington.

Powder	_____	1 Barrell
Match	_____	100. Weight
Muskett shott	_____	100 Weight
		Henry Huddelston. ¹⁵⁰
		Leiueten ^t : Colonell.

W.O. 55. 458.65, f. 4

114

14 MAY 1643

Lord Wentworth. & Sir John Byron. This is to will & require yo^u to deliver to the Lord Wentworth and Sir John Byron vppon sight hereof immediatly two barrells of Powder with Match and Bullett pportionably and a Cart and Horses sufficient to drawe the

Munition, this yo^u must not faile of as yo^u will Answere the Contrary att yo^r perill giuen vnder my hand this 13th of May 1643.¹⁵¹

Rupert.

To Sir John Heydon k^t. Leivetenant Generall of Thordnñce &cs.

M^r: March. I pray cause this Order of Prince Ruperts to be seasonably and effectually observed.

Jo: Heydon.

Yo^u are vpon sight hereof to make yo^r imediate repaire to the Lord Wentworth and Sir John Byron wth: one Carte Loaded wth: two Barrells of Powder two hundreth weight of Match and two hundreth weight of Muskett shott. And to receive such further from either of them, for the disposall thereof, as they shall direct. Takeing their Receipts for the same for yo^r dischargd, hereof yo^u may not faile Oxon 14th of May 1643.

Hen: Younger.

To Marke Pope one of the Conducto^{rs}: of the Municon for the Trayne of Artillery.

Received of the said Conducto^r: one Barrell of Powder one hundred and a quarter of Match wantinge 12 poundes and 3 quarters of a hundred of shot w^{ch} was disposed of for his Ma^{ty}: vse in the employment in Buckingham shire this p^rsent May being part of the Municon aboue menconed the remainder being one Barrell of Powder one hundred and a quarter of shott and 3 quarters of a hundred and Twelue poundes of Match retourned againe into the Magazine att Oxford the 17th: of May 1643

Tho: Wentworth

W.O. 55. 458.65, f. 5

115

16 MAY 1643

Charles R.

Prince Maurice. Our will and pleasure is that yo^u forthwith issue out of our Magazine under yo^r Comaund vnto such Persons as shall be appointed by o^r deare Nephew Prince Maurice to receive the same Twenty Barrells of Powder wth Bullett Proportionable and a double Proportion of Match One Peece of Ordnñce of 12^{li} Bullett wth: thirty round of shott, One Morter Peece and 24 Granadoes withall w^{ch}: yo^u are to send such Gunners, Conducto^{rs}: and Matrozes, as may be Proportionable and fitting for the same, And for yo^r soe doeing theise shalbe yo^r sufficient Warrant, Given att our Court att Oxford, this 16th: of May 1643.¹⁵²

To our trustie and well beloved Sir John Heydon k^t: &cs.

Captaine Younger I pray faile not to conferre wth: m^r: Marsh, Mounser La Roche and m^r Herrick about the most effectuall and expedient way of obseruinge every Particuler of this his Ma^{ty}: order wth: all diligence.

Jo: Heydon

Oxōn:

16^o. Maij 1643.

A Proportion of Powder, Match, Shott &cs to attend one Peece of Ordnāce and one Morter Peece assigned for his Ma^{ts}: service vnder the Comaund of Prince Maurice ; By warrant from his Ma^{tie}: the 16th: of May 1643. Viz̄

Brasse Ordnnce	}	12 ^{li} Peece—one	
mounted with their Equipage viz̄	}		
Morter Peece of brasse	}	one	
w th : its Equipage.	}		
Cases of Tynne w th : Muskett shott for			
	12 ^{li} Peece	—	10.
Round shott of Iron for	12 ^{li} Peece	—	40
Grandoes for the Morter Peece			24
Powder		10	Cartouches
Match		10	Skeynes
Budge Barrell		one	
Materialls and other vtensills.			
Shovells		4.	
Spades		4.	
Pickaxes		2.	
Spare harneis		6.	
Spare Rope		[blank]	
Hedging Bills		2.	
Axes		2.	
Hurdles		[blank]	
Cloutes		13.	
Cloute Nailes		250.	
Lynch Pinns		16.	
Horse Shooes		[blank]	
Nailes			
Horse Shooe		[blank]	
Nailes			
Munition for the ffoote.			
Powder		20 ^c	And 30 ^{li}
Match		40 ^c	for ye
Muskett shott		20 ^c	fire m ^r

Waggons 2.
Carts 10.
Horses 67.

Officers and Ministers.

M^r: Herrick with the fireworkes.

Conducto ^{rs} : 4	Willm Adamson	}	To attend the Morter Peece
	James Benoist		
	Richard Parke		for the Munition.
	Robert Dalton		for the Draught.
Gunners 3.	James Severett to assist m ^r Henrick	}	
	George Woodcocke.		
	Robert Gower		

Matrozes 6.	{ John Peirce. Tho: Arnold. John Benningfeild Humphrey Terry. W ^m : Pare Walter Sherman.	To attend the Morter Peece
Matrozes 4.	{ Richard Broomfeild. James Powell. Thomas Douse Thomas Ketch.	To attend y ^e 12 ^{li} Peece
	Carpenter. Thomas Davyes. Wheelewright. Thomas Belger. Smyth. John Alleyne.	

S^r John Heyden

I am comāunded by me L^d Generall, to desire you, to deliuer vnto the Bearer hereof Lieutent Sybs, 4 Shots of Powder vnto 40^{ty} Musquetiers (wth match & Bullett proportionable) for the conducting of Amunition for Prince Morris to Parrington And for so doing this shalbe y^r warrant
 17th of May 1643 Y^r. most humble seru^t

W Pennyman

M^r: March by this noat from S^r. Will^m: Peniman it appeareth y^t the 40 Musquetiers apointed to conuoy Prince Maurice his munition are by my lo^r: Genall appointed to receue 4: charges of Powder each wth: match & bullets answerable w^{ch}: vpon so vrgent an occasion I shall aduise yⁿ to deliuer for y^e present but do likewise wish y^t an order vnder his Lops hand may be procured for it w^{ch}: if yⁿ will cause to be draune vp : I will send to his Lop to signe:¹⁵³

Jo: Heydon

Eod̄ die.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the pr^{te} service aboue expressed.

Powder	_____	5 ^{li}
Match	_____	10 ^{li}
Muskett shott	_____	5 ^{li}
		John Sibbs
		Liutenant

W.O. 55. 458.65, ff. 7-8, and 459, f. 163

116

17 MAY 1643

These are to pray and require you forthwith to prouide twenty Barrells of powder with Bullett and Match proportionable to bee ready against to Morrow morneinge and to bee deliuered to such persons as P: Rupert shall appoynt to receiue and Conuey the same to Worcester for his Ma^{ts} most especiall seruice and for your so doeinge these shalbee your sufficient Warrant Giuen vnder my hand at Oxford this 17 of May 1643¹⁵⁴

Forth

To S^r John Heydon Knight Lieū^t Generall of the Ordinance of his Ma^{ts} Army

Y^u may not faile to haue

{ 20^C: of powder
20 : of match &
20 : of musquett shott

redy laden against tomorrow morninge wth all other necessities requisit for the transporting therof to worcester according to this order from my lor General

Jo: Heydon

To y^e officers & clerkes of his Ma^{ts}: Stores at New College.

Charles R

Whereas our right trusty and right Welbeloved Cosen Patricke Earle of fforth Lieutenant Generall of our Army directed his Warrant to you this day for the issueinge out of our Magasine Twenty Barrells of powder with Bullett and Match proportionable to bee deliuered to such person as should bee ap-
pyointed to receiue the same and Conuey it to Worcester for our seruice Our farther will and pleasure is that you Issue and deliuer tenne Barrells of Powder more with Bullett and Match proportionable vnto S^r Richard Willis whome wee haue appoynted to conuey the same vnto Worcester with the rest. And for you so doeing these shalbee your Warrant Giuen at our Court at Oxford this 17th of May 1643

To our trusty and Welbeloued S^r John Heydon Knt: Lieū^t Generall of our Ordinance and to the officers of the same

M^r: March by this his Ma^{ts} order it will appear vnto y^u: y^t to y^e former proportion of powder: match & muskett shott tomorrow morning to be sent to Worcester of each 20^C: there must be added of each 10^C: more: w^{ch}: y^u may not faile to send away wth y^e former proportion for worcester according to y^e directions of this his Ma^{ts}: Order:

Jo: Heydon:

Oxōn.

18. May. 1643.

A Proporcōn of Powder, Shott, & Match assigned for Worcester By warrants the one from the Lo: Gñall dated the 17th of May 1643. Th'other from his Ma^{ts} bearing the same date. viz.

Powder	_____	30 ^C . w ^g .	} Carts. 9.
Match	_____	30 ^C . w ^g .	
Muskett shott	_____	30 ^C . w ^g .	

Conductors. { James Gibeons for y^e Municōn.
Jn^o. Chapman for y^e draught Horse.

Smyth.
Whelewright.
Carpenter. }

M^d. His Ma^{ty} hath since given order that 20^C: weight of Powder & 20^C. weight of Match onely and noe Muskett shott be issued vpon the warrants aforesaid the sd warrants notwithstanding, as it is signified by Captaine March.

19 May 1643.

Whereas there is assigned for Worcester 20^C. w^g. of Powder, & 20^C: weight of Match for his Ma^{ts} present service (readye loaded in fower Carts). These are therefore to require yo^w vpōn sight hereof to make yo^r instant repaire wth the said Municōn vnto S^r. Richard Willis kn^t, whoe is appointed to Convey the same vnto Worcester. And to deliuer the same to th' officer in Cheife there, takeing his Receipt for yo^r discharges. Heeof fayle not at yo^r perill.

Hen: Yonger

To James Gibeons & Jn^o. Chapman twoe of the Conductors of the Municon for the Trayne of Artillerye.

I haue receaued this 22 of May 1643 20^{tie} Barrells of Powder and the 20^C waight of Match

Will Russell

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 160-5

117

23 MAY 1643

Armes delivery at y^o. Camp. 1643.¹⁵⁵

Note 21. Pikes exchanged by Col Bellasis Regm^t after the Indentures sealed & this without privity of the Ks officers, 19. more Pikes in like manner exchanged by the Regm^t of the Lo. Northton.

Att the Campe 23. Maii 1643. Armes dd. viz.

	Musketts	Bandeleres	Pikes	Bills
To the Lord Geñall for his Regiment distributed	50.	50.	50.	00
To his owne Company	06.	06.	07.	00
To his Lieutenñt Col <i>[deleted]</i>	06	06	07	00]
To his Sarg ^t Maior	00	00	06	00
To Capt Henr Hall	07	06	06	00
To Capt. Tho. Lund	06.	06.	06.	00
To Capt W ^m Sinclere	06.	06.	06.	00
To Capt Tho: Drap	10	10.	06.	00
q Cap: Langden.	08	08	06	00
	49.	48.	50.	
dd to Cōl. Stradlyn ¹⁵⁶ distributed	50.	50.	120.	00
To his owne Company	10.	10.	18.	00
To his Lieutenñt Col not Indented for	12.	12.	03.	00
To his Sarg ^t Maior	13.	13.	17.	00
To Capt Carne	07.	07.	32.	00
To Capt Price	00.	00.	10.	00
To Capt Dawkins	08.	08.	24.	00
To Capt Morgan	00.	00.	12.	00
To Capt Bussey not indented for	00.	00.	04.	00
	50	50	116	

	Musketts	Bandeleres	Pikes	Bills
dđ to Col Bellasis	30.	30.	70.	00
distributed				
To his owne Company	06.	06.	10.	00
To his Lieu ^t Col	03	03.	04.	00
To his Srg ^t Maior	03.	03.	09.	00
To Capt Godfrey	03.	03.	09.	00
To Capt Woolverston	02.	02.	06.	00
To Capt Vdall	03.	03.	09.	00
To Capt Baynes	03.	03.	02.	00
To Capt Pollack	03.	03.	07.	00
To Capt Booth	03.	03.	09.	00
To Capt Hilliard	02.	02.	07.	00
	31 :	31	72	
dđ to Col. ffeilding	30.	30.	40.	00
distributed				
To his owne Company	02.	02.	03.	00.
To his Lueut ^t Col	10.	10.	13.	00
To his Srg ^t Maior	03.	03	02	00
To Capt Jackson	03.	03.	03.	00
To Capt La Warr	02.	02.	06.	00
To Capt Tho: Conyngsby	03.	03.	10.	00
To Capt Walley	02	02.	01.	00
To Capt Thimbleby	05.	05.	11.	00
	30.	30.	49.	00
dđ to Col Salisbury	50.	50.	100.	00
distributed				
To his owne Company	10.	10.	20.	00
To his Lieutennt Col	05.	05.	10.	00
To his Sargeant Maior	05.	05.	10.	00
To Capt Edwards	04.	04.	08.	00
To Capt Wynn	05.	05.	10.	00
To Capt Robinson not Indented	04.	04.	08.	00
To Capt lloyd	04.	04.	08.	00
To Capt H: Salisbury	04.	04.	08.	00
To Capt Ravenscrofte	04.	04.	08.	00
To Capt Dyer	05.	05.	10.	00
	50.	50.	100.	00

	Musketts	Bandeleres	Pikes	Bills
	20.	20.	40.	00
dd to Col fitton distributed				
To his owne Company	03.	03.	03.	00
To his Lieutennt Col	03.	03.	05.	00
To his Srgeant Maior not Indented	03.	03.	05.	00
To Capt Greene	03.	03.	03.	00
To Capt Claver	02.	02.	05.	00
To Capt Lieut ^t Alcock for Capt Minshall }	02.	02.	07.	00
To Capt Lee	02.	02.	04.	00
To Capt Davenport not Indented	02.	02.	08.	00
	20.	20.	40.	00
dd to Col Bowles distributed	20.	20.	20.	00
To his owne Company	03.	06.	03.	00
To his L: Col	03.	02.	05.	00
To his Sarg ^t Maior	02.	02.	00.	00
To Capt lloyd	03.	02.	06.	00
To Capt fowler	02.	02.	03.	00
To Capt Walden	02.	02.	01.	00
To Capt Skerroe	02.	02.	02.	00
To Capt Hawkred	04.	02.	03.	00
	21.	20.	23.	00
dd to Col Gerard. distributed	00.	00	53.	00
To his owne Company	00.	00.	12.	00
To his L: Col	00.	00.	05.	00
To his Sarg ^t Maior	00.	00.	00.	00
To Capt Rat: Gerard	00.	00.	00.	00
To Capt Capt [sic] Booth	00.	00.	04.	00
To Capt J. Gerard	00.	00.	28.	00
To Capt Howghton	00.	00.	00.	00
To Capt Rat Gerard Juñ	00.	00.	01.	00
To Capt Gilb: Houghton	00.	00.	04.	00
	00.	00.	54.	00

	Musketts	Bandeleres	Pikes	Bills
dđ to Col Dive distributed	00	00	128	00
To his owne Company	00.	00.	44.	00
To his Lieutenānt Col	00.	00.	22.	00
To his Sarg ^t : Maior	00.	00.	22.	00
To Capt Glassington	00.	00.	07.	00
To Capt Lawson	00.	00.	12.	00
To Capt Bolsworth	00.	00.	15.	00
To Capt Hamon	00.	00.	00.	00
To Capt Greenefeild	00.	00.	10.	00
	00.	00.	132.	00
dđ to Col Lunsford	00.	00.	00.	00 onely
	exchanged 13. Pikes			
dđ to Col Owen. distributed	00.	00.	112.	00
To his owne Company	00.	00.	45.	00
q null. To his L Col				
q To his Sarg ^t Maior				
q To Capt Griffeth				
To Capt Powell	00.	00.	12.	00
To Capt Hooker	00.	00.	45.	00
To Capt Browne	00.	00.	10.	00
To Capt Brinker	00.	00.	24.	00
	00.	00.	136.	00
dđ to Col Herbert. distributed	00.	00.	20.	12.
To his owne Company	00.	00.	12.	00
To his L: Tennt Col	00.	00.	08.	00
To his S: Maior	00.	00.	00.	02
To Capt Peirce	00.	00.	00.	06
To Capt Price	00.	00.	00.	00
To Capt Bladwell	00.	00.	00.	05
	00.	00.	20.	13.

	Musketts	Bandeleres	Pikes	Bills
dd to Col. Mulleneux distributed	00.	00.	32 & 12 exchanged	00
q. To his owne Company not Indented	00.	00.	08. & 6. exchanged	
To his L: Col	00.	00.	09.	00
q. To his Sarg ^t Maior	00.	00.		
To Capt. J: Ashton of Curedall	00.	00.	03.	00
To Capt. J: Ashton of Pinketh	00.	00.	03.	00
To Capt Ogle	00.	00.	03.	00
To Captaine Prestidge not indented for	00.	00.	06.	00
dd to Col Dutton distributed	00.	00.	15.	00
To his owne Company	00.	00.	15.	00
To his L: Col	00.	00.	10.	00
To his S: Maior	00.	00.	10.	00
To Capt Palmer	00.	00.	08.	00
To Capt Kirke	00.	00.		
To Capt Atkins	00.	00.		
To Capt Radcliff	00.	00.		
To Capt Hopkins	00.	00.	06.	00
To Capt Hull	00.	00.		
To Capt Loe	00.	00.		
dd to the Lo: of Northtōns Regm ^t distributed				
To his owne Company				
To his L. Col				
To his Sarg ^t Maior			[blank]	
To Capt.				

Oxon.

22 May. 1643.

A Proportion of Musketts, Longe Pikes, Browne Bills, &c assigned
for Abington for the furnishing of the Armye there, By order from the
Counsell of Warre, dated 21. May. 1643. viz

Musketts	_____	250	2 Carts.
Bandeleeres	_____	250	1 Carts.
Longe Pikes	_____	1050	5 Carts.
Browne Bills	_____	600	4 Carts.

Endorsed: the Campe at Abington.

W.O. 55. 1661 [3], and 459, f. 180

118

27-28 MAY 1643

A List of such prouisions as are to be ready uppon all occasions for to march.¹⁵⁷

Demi Cannons	2.
Culuerens	2.
12 ^{li} Peeces	2.
Demi Cul. cut	1.
Saker of 5 ¹ / ₄ ^{li}	1.
6 ^{li} . Peeces	4.
Peeces. 3 ^{li} .	5.
Robonetts 2	2.

Sum. 19.

At 50. Rownd.

La Roche his traine.

100. Barrells of Powder with match and shott proportionable

Hen Percy

Oxford 27th. May.

Oxōn.

28. May. 1643.

A Proporcōn of Powder, Shott, Match & other Provisions, Materials, & Vtensills to attend a marchinge Trayne of 19 Peeces of Ordenñce wth one Morter Peece. Together wth a Computacōn of the nombre of Waggones Carts, Tumbrells, & Horses therevnto required.

		Nombre of Carts, waggons & Tumbrells		Nombre of Horses
	Demj Cannons	2	nī	38
	Culu'ings	2	nī	26
	12 ^{li} . Peeces	2	nī	22
Brasse Ordnñce mounted w th y ^{er} Equipage	Dj Cul Cutt	1	nī	5
	6 ^{li} ; Peeces	4	nī	20
	Sakers	1	nī	5
	3 ^{li} . Peeces	5	nī	15
	Rabonetts	2	nī	6
	Morter Peece w th its Equipage.	1	nī	7

144

	Dj Cannons ———	100			
	Culu'ings ———	100			
	12 ^{li} . Peeces ———	100			
Round shott	Dj Cul Cutt ———	50			
of yron at 50	6 ^{li} . Peeces ———	200			
round.	Sakers ———	50			
	3 ^{li} Peeces ———	250			
	Rabonetts ———	100	11.	Nombre of	55.
Granadoes for y ^e .	Morter Peece —	30.			
			Of	Tynn.	Wood.
	Dj. Cannons ———	20.			
	Cul ———	20.			
Cases of	12 ^{li} . Peeces ———	20.			
Tynn & wood	Dj Cul ———	10.			
w th Muskett	Saker ———	5.			
shott at 10	6 ^{li} . Peeces ———	20.			
round.	3 ^{li} . Peeces ———	n ^l .			
	Rabonetts ———	n ^l .			
			} 10.		50.
	Powder ———	36. barrells			
	Match ———	dj tonne.			
	Tents ———	6.			

Materials, & other Vtensills. viz. Shouells,	14	70
Spades, Pickaxes Hatchetts Browne Bills,		
Hedging Bills, Reape Horses & Scythes, Long		
Poleaxes, Hurdles for Slowes, Gabions, &		
blinds Hand & draught rope to ech Peece,		
spare harness, Gynne, spare extrees, Mitches,		
Lynchpinns, ffore lockeyes, extree bolts,		
Smeering tubbs, oaken planches, & Yoists, &c	Nombre of	Nombre of
ffor Officers, Gentlemen of Thordnñce,	16.	80
Gonners, & Artificers for theire seu'all neces-		
saries, & Vtensills, & Mouns ^r La=Roche his		
ffire workes		

51 Carts. 399 Horses.

Municon for the Armye.

	barrels		
Powder ———	64.		
Match ———	4 ^{tons} .dj.		
Muskett shott ———	4 ^{tons} .	25 Carts.	125 Horses.
Carbine shott ———	10 ^C .		
Pistoll shott ———	4 ^C .		
		of Carts &c	Of Horses.
Total.		76.	524.

Officers, & Ministers.

Comptroller.

Comissaries. 2 { 1 for the Artillery
1 for the Armye.

Clerks. 4 Chaplaine.

Gentlemen of Thordnñice. 8.

Engineere. Worke Base.

M^r Gonner

Gonners mate.

Gonners. 53.

Waggon M^rComissarye { for the Cannon
for the draught.Quarter M^r. & his Assistant.Conductors. ffor the Cannon. 8
ffor the Municon for ye { Artillery } 13
& Armye }

Matrozes. 95.

Pyoneers. 50 { Comaunded by a Cap^{en}
&
Lieutenñite.Carters or Driuers { for the draught 152 } 196.
for the Cannon. 44. }M^r Smyth & his servaunts.M^r Carpenter & his servaunts.M^r Wheelwright, & his servaunts.M^r Farrior & his servaunts.M^r Coop & his servaunts.

Collermaker. & mates.

Ladlemaker. & servaunt

Tentmaker & servaunts.

Prouost Marshall & 6 men.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 186, 191-2

119

31 MAY 1643.

M^r Newpoertt I pray yoũ to dd to William mast Gunner, 2 shott apece, for the Demie Culverin Cutt, and y^e Saker w^{ch} are drawn vp vpon y^e walls for the defens of y^e Garison, requiring in powder 12^{li} and 4 kaeses of shott wth 4. rowd bulletts, and in so doing this shall be yo^r warant Oxford this 31. May 1643.

Hen: Yonger

Vltimo May 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to warrante within written

Demi Cul shott _____ 2

Saker shott _____ 2

Cases for demi Cul _____ 2

Cases for Saker _____ 2

Cartrages of powder

for demi Cul _____ 2

Cartrages of powder

for Saker _____ 2

W.O. 55. 459, f. 204

Rec by me [blank]

120

4-5 JUNE 1643

These are to desire & require you imēdiatly after sight heerof, to deliver to this Bearer for the Troopes of Cap^t: Curson & Cap^t: Gardiner of my Regiment now quartering at Wheatley Brige fiftene pounds of poulder with a fitt proportion of pistoll Carabine & Muskett Ball : and one skeine of Match. and for your soe doing this shall be your warrant Given at Oxford y^e 4th: day of June 1643.¹⁵⁸

Rupert

To the Right Ho^{ble}: Henry Percy Generall of His Ma^{ts}: Ordnance And To the Officers appointed for the same,

Oxōn.

5. Junij 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores as is required by the warrant wthin written

Powder _____ 15^{li}.

Muskett Carbine

& Pistoll shott _____ 15^{li}

Match one skeyne.

Thomas Gardiner.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 207-8

121

6 JUNE 1643

Accordinge to a Warrant from the Lord Generall to me directed. These are to Will and requyre you that you forthwith yssue out to his Ma^{ts}: Magazine vnder my Comande, Tenn [twenty *deleted*] Barrells of Powder with Match and Balle proportionable. And the same to send away with the Conuoy that shalbee appointed to Gard the same to the City of Worcester, to bee deliuered to the Gouvernor of the same city. And for yo^r: soe doeing this shalbee yo^r: Warr^t: Court att Oxon the 4th: of June 1643.¹⁵⁹

Hen. Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t Gennerall of the Ordnance and to the officers of the same.

Noted: Send by Andrew Bird and John Chestman Conducto^{rs}.

Rec the 6th day of June 1643 of Andrew Bird one of the Conductors to his Ma^{ties}. Traine of Artillery Tenn Barrells of Powder, Tenn hundred Waight of Bullets and Tenn hundred Waight of Match

p me Tho: Prichard Clerke of the
Magazine in Worcester.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 211-3

122

7 JUNE 1643

These are to will and requyre you That you forthwith yssue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine vnder my Comand two Hundred powder baggs with Girdles ffor Musketteirs and fferty Bandoleers and y^e: same to send away to y^e: campe neare Abington, and for yo^r: soe doeing this shalbee yo^r: warrant. Court att Oxōn y^e 7th: of June 1643.¹⁶⁰

Hen. Percy

To S^r: John Heydon Liueten^t: Generall of y^e Ordnance & to the officers of y^e: same

Accodinge to a Warrant from the Lord Gennerall to me directed These are to will and require you that you forthwith yssue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine vnder my comande Sixteene Barrells of powder with match and ball proportionable, And the same to send away with two conductors to the Leauger neare Abbington, there to be deliuered to such persons as shalbee appointed to receaue the same, And for yo^r: soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxon the 7th: of June 1643:

Hen: Percy

To S^r John Heydon Liueten^t: Generall of the ordnance, and to y^e. officers of the same.

Endorsed :

7. June, 1643.

The Gn[']alls warrant for 16^C. of Powder, 16^C. of Match, & 16^C. of Musk. shott. Together wth 200 baggs wth girdles & Hangers to y^{em} & 40 Bandeleeres, for Musketteeres, assigned for the Leauger at Abington.

You are presently vpon sight hereof to make yo^r repaire to the Campe neare Abingdon wth foure Carts Laden with Amuniçon viz^t Sixteene hundred weight of Powder sixteen hundred weight of Match & sixteene hundred weight of Muskett shott, 200 Powder Baggs for Musketers wth Girdles & Hangers for Swords and fforty Bandoleres to bee deliu[']ed to the officer in cheif there either the Lo: Grandison or Colonell Wentworth; You are to obey the Comaunds of the said officers in Cheif for the disposall thereof takeing respectiue receipts for the same such as by warrant from them you shalbee directed for yo^r discharge, And further you are to take especiall Care as well for the safe p^rseruaçon of the sd Muniçon as of the seu[']all Horses Carts & their furniture soe as there may bee a iust accompt made thereof Herein in each pticular yo^w are to obey & pforme as yo^w will answere the Contrary, Oxōn this seaventh of June 1643.

Edw Sherburne

Ri: March:

To John Wallis and Roger Clark two of the Conductors belonging to his Ma^{ts} Traine of Artillery

All these things mentioned Vizt, Sixteene hundred weight of powder Sixteene hundred weight of Mach, & Sixteene hundred weight of muskett shote, 200 powder baggs for muskettters wth girdles & hangers for swords & forty bandeleres are safely receiued here and this is the Conductes discharge witness [blank]

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 31, and W.O. 55. 459, ff. 217-9

123

9 JUNE 1643

These are to will and requyre you That you forthwith yssue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine vnder my comande halfe a Barrell of powder with a double proporçon of Match and the same to deliuer to Captayne Warton ffor y^e: present supplyinge of my owne, and Collonell Pinchbecks¹⁶¹ Regiments of

ffoote beinge appointed to keepe the Gards and watches att East Gate. And for your soe doinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford the 9th: of June 1643:

Hen Percy

To S^r: John Heydon Liueten^t: Gen^{rall}: of the ordnance, and to y^e: Officers of y^e: same.

eod die.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the service aboue expressed.

Powder	_____	50 ^{li} .	} viz.
Match	_____	100 ^{li} .	

The m^{'ke} of John Sadler Serg^t.

W.O. 55. 459, f. 231

124

10 JUNE 1643

This is to commaund you presently to drawe vp cannon vppon such batteries as are now furnished there shall be alsoe prouided gabions both for the cannon and musketiers and in case you haue not planks sufficient for this seruice you are to repaire to the Commissioners to know where they shall be prouided faile not of this as you will answer the contrary¹⁶²

Hen: Percy

To the Officers of the Artillery
June. 10th. Oxford.

Endorsed: 10 Junij 1643. Gen'all of the Ordnñce his Warr^t for the draweing of Peeeces to the batteries & for providing of Gabions & Planks.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 106-7

125

14 JUNE 1643

These are to will and requyre you That forthwith you Issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine vnder my comāde fforty Musketts y^t: are ffixt and fitt for seruice with bandeleers And y^e: same to deliuer to this Bearer ffor the supplyinge of Prince Ruperts Regim^t: of Dragooners comanded by Coll: Enis And for your soe doinge this shalbee your Warr^t: Court att Oxford the 14th: June: 1643:

Hen. Percy.

To S^r: John Heydon liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance, and to the officers of the same

Percy's note : Coronell Enis sayes he deliuered into the magasin 40 muskets which he desires to haue restored if this appeeres this warrant is to be obserued

15. June. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores (w^{ch} were formerly brought into the said stores.
viz. the 25. of ffebruary 1642. to be fixt)

Musketts.	_____	12.
Powder Baggs w th Belts	_____	} 12.
& Hangers to y ^{em}	_____	

Jo: Innes

W.O. 55. 459, f. 249

126

14 JUNE 1643

M^r Marham I prairie deliuer vnto y^e bearer herof Sariant Maiour Bischip
Sariant Maiour of the Tertia Comaunded by the Lord Vicownt Grandeson a
hundered leather bages for the Musqueters of y^t Tertia And lackwise his
Quittance for the Resaipt of them shalbe y^r Sufficent dischargde dated at
Cowly near Oxforde this 14 daie of June 1643¹⁶³

Jacob Asteley

24. June. 1643

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of the Lord Viscount Grandison
Tertia.

Powder Baggs with Girdles & Hangers	_____	100.
-------------------------------------	-------	------

Richard Bushoppe

W.O. 55. 459, f. 252

127

16 JUNE 1643

These are to will and requyre you That forthwith you Issue out of his
Ma^{ts}: Magazyne vnder my Comande sixe and thirty Musketts brought in to
the saide Magazine by Collonell Wagstaffe, And them to deliuer to Collonell
Washington And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att
Oxford the 16th: of June 1643:¹⁶⁴

Hen Percy

To S^r: John Heydon liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance, and to the Officers
of the same.

16. June. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of Collonell Washington his Regim^t
of ffoote accordinge to this warrant.

Musketts	_____	36.
Baggs w th Girdles	} _____	36.
& Hangers to y ^{em}		

William Calthrop Capitaine

W.O. 55. 459, f. 256

128

21 JUNE 1643

S^r:

The Generall intreats you to furnish this Bearer with a good sword this is all but y^t I am

Your most humble seru^t:

Rich: Mason

Christ Church

7^a: hora

Wednesday night

21. Junij 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Magazine as is desired by this letter

Sword _____ one.

X by me Samual Catesby
of the gen^l his Troope

For M^r: March.Endorsed: 21 June. 1643. M^r Rich: Mason his significacōn for a sworde &c.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 274-5

129

24 JUNE 1643

These are to will and comande you That forthwith you Issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine Two Rawbenetts of brasse, And them to deliuer to Nicholas Humphry Cannoneere, to bee sent vnto the Quarters of S^r: Arthur Aston kn^t: Maior Gennerall of the Horse att Blechington And for your soe doeinge this shalbee your Warrant. Court att Oxford the 24th: of June 1643:¹⁶⁵

Hen Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to the officers of the same.

Oxōn.

A Proporcōn of Powder, Match, Shott &c to attend twoe small Peeces assigned for his Ma^{ts} service for S^r Arthur Aston kn^t Maior Generall of the Horse at Blechington By warr^t from the Gⁿall of Th^oordenⁿce, dated 24th of June 1643.

Brasse Ordn ⁿ ce mō:	}	Rabonetts	—	2
w th y ^{er} Equipage.				
Round shott of yron at	}	Rabonetts	—	40
20 round for				
Baggs w th Muskett shott				13
Powder				20 ^{li} . in 40 Cartouches
Match				1 skeyne
Boudg barrells				n ^l

Officers.

Nicholas Humphrey	}	Gonners.
John Jelfe		

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 283, 286

130

25 JUNE 1643

This is to commaund you to issue out of his Ma^{ty}s: magazine uppon sight heereoff 6. barrells of powder ball and match double proportionable, and farther to appoint one able conductor to goe along with it whoe may deliuer it only as they shall haue warrant from Prince Ruperts his hignesse or S^r. Arthur Aston, and to haue this ready at S^t. Giles precisely at 4. of the clocke tomorrowe morning to march with Coro^{ll}. Herbert for whiche this shall be your warrant 25.th June.

Hen. Percy

To S^r. J. Heyden or othere officers of his Ma^{ty} Magazine

a double proportion of match

Endorsed: sent by Atkinson Conducto^r

Yo^u are p^rsently vpon sight hereof to make yo^r repaire wth twoe Couered waggons of Muniçon to Sn^t Giles (viz) 6 Barrells of Powder 6 Cth w^g of Musckett shott, & 12^C weight of Match) where yo^u are to expect & attend Collonell Herbert yo^r Convey vnto such place as yo^u shall haue further direcons & command giuen yo^u. And to deliuer the same either by warr^t from Prince Rupert his Highn^s, or S^r Arthur Aston for yo^r dischargd takeing respectiue receipts for y^e same. ffarther yo^u are to take especiall Care, & prudence [] for the preservacon of the said Muniçon as of the waggons Horses & furniture soe as there may bee a true accompt & returne made thereof. Herein in ech pticuler yo^u must obey, as yo^u will answer the Contrarye. 26. June. 1643.

To Richard Atkinson one of the Conductors of y^e Muniçon for the trayne of Artillerye.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 291, 292

131

27-28 JUNE 1643

27^o Junij dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Alexander Murrey and
Prince Charles John Haron of the Prince of Wales his ffootemen.
his footemen Longe Pooleaxes ————— 2¹⁶⁸

eod dđ out of his ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Busie M^r Gunner
M^r Gonner Match ————— 3 skeanes

eod dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Arthure Cheney Quarterm^r to
Coll Ennis Col Ennis for the vse of the said colonell
Musketts fixe ————— 10

27^o Junij dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Willm Mast Gunner for the demi
Gonner Cannon at S^t Clements
demi Cannon Cases of Wood — 3

[28 June 1643]

eod̃ dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Nevill Kidwell one of
 Prince Charles the Prince of Wales his ffootemen.
 ffooteman Longe Pooleaxes ————— 1

W.O. 55. 1661 [9]

132

30 JUNE 1643

30^o Junij. . . eod̃ dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Raphe Wrighte Leife:
 S^r Jacob Tennt to Leife Tennt Colonell Conisbie¹⁶⁷ of S^r Jacob
 Astley his Regm^t
 Longe Pykes ————— 7 reč by Ra: Wrighte

eod̃ dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Richard Harte bookebinder
 by M^r Coles directions.
 Calfe skinns tanned & oyled }
 for Powder baggs } 6

Rich: Harte

W.O. 55. 1661 [9]

133

3-4 JULY 1643

3^o July 1643. . . eod̃ dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Mounsier
 Mountgarnier

Mouns ^r Mount-	Pouder —————	10 ^{li}
Garnere	Brimstone —————	2 ^{li}
	pap Royall —————	9 quires
	Basill —————	1
	packe Thred —————	1 ^{li}
	smale cord —————	2 ^{li}
	knotts of newe cord ———	10

eod̃ dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Thomas Cottan seriente
 Pennyman Captaine Maud of S^r Willm Pennymans Regim^t and
 broughte in the 9th of June to be fixed
 Musketts ————— 2 reč by Thomas Cottan

4^o Julij dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to seriente Maior Bowes¹⁶⁸ of
 S^r Jacob Astleys Regim^t
 Astley Musketts ————— 4
 Longe Pykes ————— 2

4^o Julij dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to John White Carpenter for
 the Plattforme at S^t Clements
 3^s. 4^d. nales ————— 2^c Reč by John White

W.O. 55. 1661 [9]

134

4 JULY 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ties}: Magazine two Petars, fforty Granadoes twenty ffire Pikes and two peeces carryinge six pownd bullett And the same to send away to Buckingham to his Highnesse Prince Rupert together with Nicholas Mountgarner one of the Comptrollers of the trayne of Artillery, a petardier, fforty round, and as many Conductors and Matrosses as the said Controller shall thinke fitt And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warrant Court att Oxford y^e: 4: of July 1643:¹⁶⁹

H Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to the officers of the same.

Oxon.

A Proportion of Powder, Match & Shott &c to attend twoe Peeces of Brasse Ordenñce assigned for Buckingham By warrant from the Lord Percy Generall of Th'ordennce, dated the 4th of July. 1643.

viž.

			Carts.	Horses.
Brasse Ordnñce mounted w th y ^{er} Equipage. viž.	} 6 ^{lb} . Peeces	2	nl	10
Round shott of yron at 40. round. for.	} 6 ^{lb} . Peeces	80	2.	10
Cases of Tynn w th Muskett shott for	} 6 ^{lb} . Peeces	20		
Powder	2 ^c .dj.			
Match	dj C.			
Boudg barrells	one.			
ffrom Mouns ^r La=Roche.				
Pettards	2	}	Waggon 1.	5.
Hand granadoes	40			
ffire Pikes	20			

Officers, & Ministers.

Mouns^r Mongarnier in Cheife.

Conductors	{ Jn ^o . Chapman for y ^e draught Horse. Peter Bucke for y ^e Muniñon.	
	{ Edward Comfort Edward Willmott	
Cannoneers 4	{ Hugh Trevor Oliver Baker	
	{ Benedict Smyth. John Grannte.	
	{ Thomas Grannte. [James Clattery <i>deleted</i>] Thomas Carter.	
Matrozes. 6.	{ [Evan Bennett <i>deleted</i>] Jn ^o . Bowen.	
	{ [John Woolley <i>deleted</i>] Wm. Bleyr.	
	{ Lieutenñte Hall.	

Pyoneers. 13.	{	Richard Hale.	
		W ^m . Alleyne.	
		xoſfer Bals.	
		Thomas Harlye.	
		Rich: Lemin.	Materialls.
		George Lemin.	
		Tho: Russell.	Shovells. 6
		Edward Parramore.	Spades. 6.
		Jn ^o . Streete.	Pickaxes. 6.
		Rich: Lane.	Hatchetts. 6.
		Jn ^o . Dallye.	Axes 6
		Jn ^o . Powell.	
		Jn ^o . Coleracke.	

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 356-8

135

7-9 JULY 1643

7 Julij. . . .eod Ma ^r Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to M ^r Busie ¹⁷⁰ demj Cannon Cartrages of Powder ————— 4
8 Julij Ma ^r Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to M ^r Busie for the vse of one Culverin vpon the East Bridge Round shott of Iron for Cul ——— 4 Cases of wood filled for Cul ——— -3 Cartouches of Canvas filled for Cul ————— } -3 Cartouches of Canvase filled for { Sakers ————— 3 3 ^{li} Peeces ————— 3
eod Ma ^r Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to M ^r Busie M ^r Gunner Coynes for the Gunns ————— 4 Tampions ————— 4 smale Cord knotts ————— 3
eod Ma ^r Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to M ^r Busie Ma ^r Gunner Coynes for the Gunnes ————— 3 Ramer head for the 12 ^{lb} Peece — 1 Roape for the Gunnes ————— 1
9 ^o Julij	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Jarvas Elvas ¹⁷¹ Serg ^t Maior for the vse of the Lord Generalls Regim ^t &c beinge formerly brought into be fixed. Musketts ————— 56 Longe Pikes ————— 23 Bandelears ————— 3

W.O. 55. 1661 [9]

136

9 JULY 1643

Charles R

Our will & Comaund is that yo^u forthwth vpon sight hereof send to o^r Army vnder the Lo: Marquis of Hertford 1500^l weight of match, wth powder & Bulletts proporconable, w^{ch} wee will yo^u to send to Chippenham or thereabouts on horseback by Dragonneers in baggs behinde them for the more speedy expediçon, for that it much imports y^e safety of that o^r Army to hasten it wth all possible dilligence: ffor w^{ch} this shalbe yo^r warr^t. Given att o^r Court att Oxon this 9th. of July, 1643.¹⁷²

Endorsed: The Kinge to my Lo: for sendinge 1500^l match & powder int y^e west.

You are vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine 1500^{li}: waight of Match with powder and bullett proporconable And the same to deliuer to these Bearors to bee speedily sent to his Ma^{ts}: Army vnder y^e Comand of the Lord Marquesse of Hertford And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford this 9th: of July 1643.

H Percy.

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of y^e Ordnance And to y^e officers of the same

Oxon. A Proporcon of Powder, Match, and Muskett shott assigned for the Lord Marquesse of Hertford. By warr^t from the Lord Percy Gnall of the Ordnance dated the 9th of July. 1643. vi^z.

Powder	_____	15 ^C	} w ^g .	2 waggons
Match	_____	15 ^C		2 Carts.
Muskett shott	_____	15 ^C		2 Tumbrells.

Conductors.

Cornelius Keriaghan. for y^e Muniçon.Patricke Meade. for y^e draught.noted: Taken by y^e Enemye.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 36-7, and W.O. 55. 495, ff. 347-9

137

11 JULY 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powder twelve hundred waight of Match, with ball proportionable to y^e: powder; And y^e same to haue in readinesse, to bee deliuered to such a Conuoy as shalbee appointed to receaue it. And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e 11th: of July 1643.

Hen Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e Officers of y^e. same

You are to issue forth presently uppon sight heereoff, ten barrells of powder more and 1800 weight of match for which this shall be your warrant and shott proportionable to the powder

H. Percy

11. July. 1643.

To the officers of the Magasine

You are forthwith to issue out to his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two peeces of Ordnance, each of them of six pownd Bullett, with thirty round of shott And y^e same togeather with two Gunners and as many Matrozes as wilbee ffittinge to send alonge with y^e: A^muni^con now prepared for y^e west. And for yo^r: soe doeinge this shalbee your warrant. Court att Oxford y^e: 11th: of July 1643¹⁷³

H Percy

To S^r John Heydon liuten^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e: same.

Percy's note : You must send more catriges then rownd shott.

Oxōn. A Proporcō of Powder, Match, Shott &c to attend a Bye Trayne of 2 Peeces of Brasse Ordnⁿce assigned for his Ma^{ts} present service in the West. By Order, and warrant from the Lord Percy Generall of the Ordenⁿce. dated 11th of July, 1643. viz.

Brasse Ordn ⁿ ce mō:	} 6 ^{lb} . Peeces.	Carts	Horses
w th there Equipage viz.		2	10

By Informa ^c on of Loe the Gunner that there is want of 12 ^{li} shott, it is thought necessarie that the said shott should be supplied. viz.	{	Round shott of	12 ^{lb} . Peeces.	20	} one.	5
		yron for.	6 ^{lb} . Peeces.	60		
		Cases of Tynn and wood filled w th	12 ^{lb} . Peeces.	10		
		Muskett shott. for.	6 ^{lb} . Peeces.	40		
		Powder	3 ^C .			
		Match		demj.		

Muni^con for y^e Armye.

Powder	20 ^C .	} 6.	30.
Match	30 ^C .		
Muskett shott	20 ^C .		
Leather Baggs to carry Powder	13.		

Officers & Ministers.

Cannoneiers.	[blank]
Conductors	{ Robert Harrison: for y ^e Muni ^c on. Ambrose Broadbancke. for the draught.
Matrozes.	[blank]

Yo^u are p^rsently vpōn sight hereof to attend his Ma^{ts} p^rsent service. And to receive such further Order and directions, as yo^r shall bee comaūded by the Officer in Cheif appointed wth the Convoy for the said S^rvice. And for yo^r discharge to take respective warrants and receipts for the same. Yo^u are likewise not onely to take especiall Care of the said Muni^con but also of the Carriages, & draught horses wth their furniture. Hereof in ech pticuler yo^u are to bee observaunt, as yo^u will answeere the Contrary at yo^r perill. Oxōn, 11th. July. 1643.

Ri: March Edw: Sherburne

To Robert Harrison Conductor of the Muni^con, & Ambrose Broadbancke Conductor for the draught Horses.

15^o Julij 1643

Received of M^r. Robert Harrison Conductor of the A^muniçon that came from Oxon

Powder	_____	2000 ^{li}
Match	_____	2500 ^{li}
Musk: Carbine & pist shott	} _____	1800 ^{li}
Cases for 12 ^{li} . shott fild	_____	30 ^{li}
for 6 ^{li} . shott	_____	44 ^{li}
for Saker	_____	10 ^{li}
Eleven baggs for powder	}	
more one bagge		

Marleburgh¹⁷⁴

Received of Mr Rob^t Harrison Conductor for his Ma^ties service
Sixe Carts this 15th of July Anno d^m 1643

Marleburgh

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 333-340

138

15 JULY 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^ts: Magazine two Demy Canon, togeather with thirty Rownd of round shott of Iron, and [twenty *deleted*] ten of case shott to each peece, and powder proportionable, with all which you are to sende such officers and members as are ffit and necessary And y^e same to send away to bee at [Abington *deleted*] ffifield tomorrow [by the morninge *deleted*] beinge Sunday y^e: 16th: of this instant July by six of the clocke in the morninge where a conuoy wilbee appointed with further orders; And for soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford Oxford y^e: 15th: of July 1643.¹⁷⁵

H Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e Officers of y^e: same

Oxon. A Proporcⁿ of Powder, Match, shott &c to attend a Bye Trayne of twoe Peeces of Brasse Ordenⁿce assigned for his Ma^ts. p^rsent service, By warr^t from the Right hono^{ble} the Lord Percy Geⁿall of Thordenⁿce dated 15th day of July 1643. viz.

		Nombre of Waggons, Carts, & Tumbrells.	Number of Horses.
Brasse Ordn ⁿ ce mounted w th their Equipage, viz	} Demj Cannons—	2	34
Round shott of yron for.		60	
Cases of wood, & Tynn w th	} Demj Cannons—	20	15
Muskett shott. for.			
	Powder	10 ^c .	
	Match	2 bundles	
		Tumbrells } 2	
		Waggon } 1	

Materialls, & other Vtensills.

Shouells	_____	050	}	I	05.			
Spades	_____	20						
Pickaxes	_____	20						
Crowes	_____	4						
Handbarrowes	_____	06						
Hatchetts	_____	10						
Axes	_____	05						
Hedginge Bills	_____	20						
Hurdles for Gabions	} _____	nl.						
Slowes, & Blinds.								
Spare harneis	_____	10						
Mytch	_____	one						
Boudg barrells	_____	2						
Boxes to carry shott	_____	2						
Hand & draught rope to ech Peece	_____							
Horse shooes	_____	4 doz.						
Horse shooe nayles	_____	250						
Cloutes	_____	1 doz.						
Cloute nayles:	_____	100						
Total of y ^e Cart.			Of the Horses.					
&c.			4. 54.					

Officers & Ministers.

Cap^{en} Samual ffawcett in Cheife
 Conductors { Jn^o. Chapman for y^e draught Horses
 Tho: Tapp. for y^e Muniçon.
 Cannoneers.
 Matrozes.
 Pioneers.
 ffarrier.
 Collermaker.

You are hereby required to receiue into yo^r Chardge such Powder, Match, round shott of yron, Case shott and other Materialls, & Vtensills, together wth such number of Horses, Cart, Waggon, & Tumbrells as are specified in this writeing of Proporçon, And to march wth the same to such place & places and to yssue and deliuer out the sd Muniçon, Materialls, and Vtensills to such pson, and psons, as yo^u shall bee directed by the right hono^{ble}. the Lord Visc Grandison or by such other pson, and psons as the said Lord Grandison shall appoint takeing Receipts for yo^r discharge. Of all w^{ch} Muniçon, Materialls, Horses Cart, Waggon, Tumbrells, & other things, yo^u are to giue a true, & iust Accompt vnto Th^e office of his Ma^{ty} Ordnnce vpoⁿ yo^r retourne, whereof yo^u may not fayle at yo^r perills.
 dated at Oxōn 16. July 1643.
 To Tho: Tapp &c.

Endorsed: 15. July. 1643. A Proporçon of 2 Peece assigned for present service. &c. sent accordingly.

139

17 JULY 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ties}: Magazine vnto such persons as shalbee appointed by his Highnesse Prince Rupert to Receaue the same Sixty Barrells of powder with match and ball proporconable, two peeces of Culuerin, two peeces of twelue pownde, and two peeces of sixe pownde, with Sixty Rownd to each peece And alsoe as many Boards, piles, Shouells, spades, and Pickaxes as may bee well spared, with all which you are to sende Captayne Shebis and Captayne Van Gome two of the Engineers And alsoe as many Geñt of the Ordnance Gunners Conductors Matrozes Carpenters Smiths and Wheelwrights as shalbee fitt and nescessary, ffor the doeing of which this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e 17th: of July 1643¹⁷⁶

H Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: liueten^t: Gen'all of the Ordnance And to y^e Officers of the same.

Percy's note: this to be all made ready to loade [tomorrow *deleted*] this day

Oxon. A Proporcon of Powder, Match, Shott &c to attend a Bye Trayne of 6 Peeces of Brasse Ordnñce assigned for his Ma^{ties} present seruice vnder the Comaund of Prince Rupert his Highn^s. By warr^t from the Right hono^{ble}. the Lord Percy Generall of Th'ordenñce. dated 17th day of July 1643. viz.

		Nombre of Carts, Waggon & Tumbrells.		Number of Horses.
Brasse Ordenñce mounted w th y ^{er} Equipage, viz.	Culu'ings	2		30
	12 ^{lb} . Peeces	2		18
	6 ^{lb} . Peeces	2		10
Round shott of yron. for.	demj Cannons	24	5	25
	Culu'ings	100		
	12 ^{lb} . Peeces	100		
	6 ^{lb} . Peeces	100		
Cases of Tynn w th Muskett shott. for.	Culu'ings	20	5	10
	12 ^{lb} . Peeces	20		
	6 ^{lb} . Peeces	20		
	Powder	18 ^C .		
	Match	5 ^C .		

Materials, & other Vtensills.

Shouells	200	2	10
Spades	60		
Pickaxes	35		
Hedging Bills	20		
Hatchetts	20		
ffelling Axes	5	1	5
Hand barrowes	10		
Hurdles	32		

Gynnes	2	2	10
Boudg barrells	5		
Spare harneis	20	} 1	5
white leather Hides	3		
Tand hides	8		
Boxes to carry shott	5		
Hand, & draught rope to ech Peece.			
Iron in barrs	4.	} 2	10
Horse shooes	600		
Horse shooe nayles	5000		
Cloutes	100		
Cloute nayles	2000		
Spikes	500		
Bolts	6		
Extree pinns	6 pre.		
Lynch pinns	20 pre.		
Washers	20 pre.		
Hurters	30 pre.		
Nayles of all sorts	5000		
Grease	2 tubbs		
Extrees	8		
Extree pinns	nl		
Lymers	5 pre.		
Plancks & Yoistes.		3	15
Tents	4	2	10
ffor Officers, Gentlemen of Th'ordenñce, Artificers &c for their se'u'all necessaries, and Vtensills, &c		9	45
Muniçon for the ffoote.			
	barrells	} 17	85
Powder	42		
	tons		
Match	3.		
	tons		
Muskett shott	3.		

A Proporçon of Muniçon for one Morter Peece assigned for his Ma^{ts} present service viž.

		Number of Carts &c.	Number of Horses &c.
Morter Peece of Brasse mounted.	one.	one.	7
Platforme to the Morter Peece	one.	one.	5
ffor MounsS ^r La=roche for			
Granadoes, fire pikes &c.		4.	20
Powder		42 ^{1b} .	
Boudg barrells		2.	

Officers, & Ministers.

Cap^{en}. Younger Comptroller.

Gentlemen of
Th'ordnñce. 3.

{ M^r Sherburne.
M^r Spee.
M^r Pattison.

Clerkes. 2.	{ Richard Batchelo ^r for y ^e Artillery. Anthony Wharton for y ^e ffoote.		
	Conductors.		
Giles Poole.	{ for y ^e Artillery.	Peter Bucke.	{ for y ^e Armye.
Thomas Horne.		Thomas Parry.	
Geo: Waker.		W ^m . Dudley.	
Andrewe Bird.		Robt Harrison	
W.O. 55. 459, ff. 328-31			

140
18-19 JULY 1643
18^o Julij 1643 . . .
eoð dð out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Gold Prouost Marshall
M^r Gold Gyves Manacles and Cheanes all that M^r Bastin had formerly
brought into the Stores
19^o Julij . . . dð to francis Layne Whelewrighte
eoð Hoopes for the Stockes of Carte Wheelles ————— 4
M^r Whelewrighte
eoð more to him dð &c
Wheelles for fflore Carriages
ffor Culveringes ————— 3 pē
W.O.55. 1661 [9]

141

20-21 JULY 1643

20 Julij dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Hughe Richardson Gun-
 Gonnfounder founder to be Cast ¹⁷⁷

6 ^l peece	1 poze —————	3.	2.	o demi
	1 poze —————	1.	3.	7
Rabonetts	2 poze —————	1.	3.	2
	3 poze —————	1.	3.	13
	4 poze —————	1.	3.	4
Smale pieces of	} poze —————	C	qr	1
Mr Lanyons makeinge 2		o.	3.	18
Morter peece of Brasse		C	qr	1
Carrying 7 bullettes	1 poze	3.	o.	o
		14.	2.	16.

21^o Julij . . . dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to John Davie sergeante to Leife
eod Tenn^t Colonell Gerrard for the Quenes Guard at Marton
Colledge
Match ————— I skeane

W.O. 55. 166I [9]

142

24 JULY 1643

Darcy & Blackwell

S^r John Heydon

These are to desire you to deliver to the bearer hereof Capt: Metcalfe 300^{li} of Powder with Match and shott pporconable for the vse of Colonell Darcy¹⁷⁸ and Colonell Blackwells¹⁷⁹ Regim^{ts} for which doeing this shalbe yo^r warr dated at Oxford this 24th of July 1643

fforth

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

By vertue of this Order from my Lord Gen'all you are to deliver the severall proporcons of Powder Match and shott hereby required, whereof you may not faile

John Heydon

To the officers and Clerkes of his Ma^{ts} Magazine at Newcolledge

24 July 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of Colonell Darcy and Colonell Blackwells Regim^{ts} of ffoote viz^t

Powder	_____	3 ^C	} weighte
Match	_____	3 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	3 ^C	

by me Tho: Metcalfe

W.O. 55. 458.66, f. 18

143

23-26 JULY 1643

23^o Julij dd to Col Bellasses Tarcie by Captaine Youngers Comaund¹⁸⁰

Powder—2^C: M: 2^C: shott: 2^C:

24^o Julij dd to Thomas Horne Conductor for the 2 twelve pound peecs Powder 4^C M: 1 bu^d [bundle] Round shott—100 Cases 20

eod dd to the Comaunded men which were to Ly towards Gloster by Capt Younger order powder—18 pistoll & Carbine sh: 30^{li}

eod dd to Jo: ffinche Corporall to gen'all Gerard

Powder _____ 6^{li}Pistoll shott _____ 6^{li}

eod sent to the trenches by Capt: Yonger & the Princes Comand powder 3^C m: 3^C sh: 3^C

eod dd to Capt: Hooper for the Quenes dragoones pow: 8^{li}

eod dd to S^r Bar: Pell for Col Bellasses Tarcie

p: 2^C m: 2^C sh: 2

25^o Julij dd for the 2 demi Cannons one Cul powder—10^C

eod dd for the other Cul & 2 6^{li} peecs powder—3^C match 1 bundle Round shott for 6^{li} 100 for Cul 50 Cases 10

eoð	dd̄ to S ^r Bartholomewe Pell for the vse of Colonell Bellasses Tarcie p: 2 ^C m: 2 ^C sh: 2 ^C by Colonell Wentworths Comannd
eoð	dd̄ to the Tarcie of Colonell Bellasses Musketts—23 M ^r Wharton dd̄ them by Capt. Youngers Comannd
eoð	dd̄ to Trever Conductor for the Lord Grandisons Tarcie vpon paine of hanginge p: 2 ^C m: 2 ^C sh: 2 ^C
26 ^o Julij	dd̄ to Trever Conducto ^r for y ^e Lord Grandisons Tarcie p: 3 ^C : m: 1 ^C . sh: 3 ^C
eoð	dd̄ to M ^r Spee for the 2 ^{li} . peecs p: 1 ^C : m dj ^C
eoð	dd̄ to John Chapman Conducto ^r for the Guars [<i>sic</i>] & the Lord Grandisons Tarcie p: 5 ^C Ma: 3 ^C sh: 4 ^C
eoð	dd̄ to Prince Rupete Secreterie sente by Reh: Atkinson Conductor powder 3 ^C Ma: 1 ^C shott 3 ^C
eoð	dd̄ to Richard Atkinson Conductor dd̄ by M ^r Wharton p: 1 ^C : M: sh: 5 ^C

W.O. 55. 1661 [19]

144

28 JULY 1643

A Suruey of the Ordinance in and about Bristoll Taken July 28th. 1643:¹⁸¹
 Samuell ffawcett:

	demi Cullv	Saker ion	Min- ion	falcon et	falcon- onett	Rab- derers	Mur- derers	Morter peece
At Gibb tayler in the marsh	—	—	3	—	—	1		
In the marsh next the key	—	—	1					
At the Topp of the key	—	—	1					
Within ffroome Gate	—	2						
Vpon the Redoubt by the Limekill neare Clifton	—	—	2					
Vpon Brandon Hill Redoubt	—	—	3	—	—	1		
Vpon Windmill Hill Redoubt	—	2	1					
Vpon the platforme by Mile Hill gate	—	—	1	1				
In the Redoubt betweene M ^r . Jones house & prior hill	—	—	1	1				
Vpon the Redoubt one prior Hill	—	3	—	—	—	—	1	
Vpon the platforme in the Horneworke at Harrillgate	—	—	1					
In the Spurr by newfoundland House	—	1						
Vpon the platforme at Stapleton way	—	—	—	1				
Vpon the platforme at Lappers gate	—	—	1					
At newgate over the gate	—	—	—	1				
Within Newgate	1	—	—	—	2	4		

	demi Cullv	Saker	Min- ion	falcon	falcon- et	Rab- onett	Mur- derers	Morter peece
In broad mead before Prince Ruperts Lodgin Over the Bridge	—	—	1	1				
At Tower Harris over the bridge	—	1	2				1	
In the Square Tower next tower Harris	—	—	—	—	2			
In the Round Tower next Temple gate	—	—	1					
Vpon Temple gate platforme without Temple gate	—	1	1	1				
In the Spurr next the Gate	—	—	—	—	—	1		
In the next Angle	—	—	—	—	1			
Vpon the platforme behind Ratcliff Church	—	1						
In the next Angle to bed mester Gate	—	—	—	—	1			
In the Horneworke at Bedmester gate	—	1	1	—	—	1		
In the demibastion by Trayne mills	—	—	1	—	—	3		
Vpon Ratcliff Church	—	1	2					
Within Ratcliff gate In the Castle	1							
In the Castle walls by the drabridge neare y ^e gate	—	—	—	—	—	—	3	
At the Angle vpon the Right hand on the wall	—	—	1					
In the Halfe moone below the Castle	—	—	2					
Vpon the platform in the Angle of the wall	—	—	1					
Vpon the wall behind the the Armory	—	—	2	—	—	1		
Vpon the wall in the Courtayne	—	—	1					
Vpon the wall ouer the Coffer	—	—	—	1				
In the Coffer	—	—	1					
In the yard two falconetts of Brasse mounted and three Iron vnmounted and one new minion of Brasse vnmounted together w th . fouer Rabonetts moun- ted & two vnmounted	—	—	1	—	5	6		

	demi Cullv	Saker ion	Min- ion	falcon	falcon- et	Rab- onett	Mur- derers	Morter peece
Within the Castle gate one sixpound of brasse	—	1						
Vpon the Castle Tower	2	4						
Vpon the greene one whole Cannon mortar-peece brasse	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
Some of each peecees	4	19	33	7	11	19	4	1
Soṁ totall: 98.								

Endorsed: A proportion of Artillery Bristowe

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 138-9

145

28-29 JULY 1643

28^o Julij dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of the Lord Percys
Lo: Percy Regimt^t of ffoote (beinge formerlye broughte in to be re-
payred)
Muskettes ————— 2
Pykes ————— 2

29^o Julij . . . eod dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Thomas Grey one of the
Gonner Gunners in his Ma^{ts} Traine of Artillerie for the supply of
these peecees hereafter mencōned vpon the Battryes in S^t
Gyles Quarter

Cartouches fild	{ 2. 12 ^{li} peecees	—————	2	
with Powder for		2 Sakers	—————	4
		2 ffalcons	—————	2
Match	—————	1 skeane		
Budgbarrell	—————	1		

29^o Julij dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Willm Cockett one of the Gunners
Gonner in his Ma^{ts} Traine of Artillerie for the supply of the Peecees
hereafter mencōned vpon the Battryes att S^t Johns and
Hollywell.¹⁸²

Budgebarrell	—————	1
Cartouches fild with	} 5 Sakers—5	
Powder for		—————
Match	—————	1 skeans

W.O. 55. 1661 [9]

146

3-4 AUGUST 1643

You are imediately vpon sight heereof to Issue out of the Magazine
sixty Rownd for the two demy Cannon, forty rownd for the two peecees of 18^{lb}
Bullett fifty Barrells of Powder with Match and Bullett proportionable one
hundred hand Granadoes, fifty ffirepikes and M^r ffawcetts Morter peece and
30 Rownd for two peecees of 12^{lb}: Bullet Mon S^r Mongarnier Comptroler and
such officers as shalbee necessary to March alonge with the Trayne when the

Lord Generall and foote March from Oxford: Whereof you are not to fayle and for your soe doinge theise shalbe your Warrant Dated at Bristoll this third of August 1643¹⁸³

H Percy

To S^r John Heydon Knight Lieūt Generall of the Ordinance and to all officers of the Trayne whome it shall Concerne

You are forthwith to repayre to Mounseur La Rosh his stores, and there to take out for his Ma^{ty}: present service A hundred hande Granadoes and ffifty ffirepikes And to giue a receipt in writinge for y^e: same to such of y^e said Mouns^r: La Rosh his seruants or attendants as are left in trust for to ouersee y^e said stores, And for your soe doinge this shalbee yo^r: warr^t: Giuen vnder my hande att Oxford y^e: 4th: of August 1643.

Forth

To any of the Officers of his Ma^{ty}: Magazine.

Oxōn. A Proporcōn of Powder, Match, Mustkett shott, Round shott of yron, Handgranadoes ffire Pikes &c together wth one Morter Peece assigned for his Ma^{ty} present service. By Order from the Right hono^{ble}: Henrye Lord Percye Gñall of Th'ordenñce. dat 3. August. 1643. viz.

		Nombre of Carts		Number of Horses. &c
		waggons, and Tumbrells.		
Morter Peece mō:		one		9
& Platforme.			one	5
Round shott of yron. for.	demj Cannons	120	4.	20
	Culu'ings	80		
	12 ^{lb} . Peces	60		
Granadoes for y ^e Morter Peece.		20	2	10
Handgranadoes		100	2.	5
ffire Pikes		50		

Materialls & other Vtensills.

Shouells	6	}	1.	5
Spades	6			
Pickaxes	4			
Hand barrowes	2			
Axes	1			
Hatchetts	2			
Gynne	1			
Grease	6 boxes			
Tand hides				
Horse Shooes	200			
Horse shooe nayles	2000			
Cloutes		}		
Cloute nayles				
Washers				
Iron in barrs				

ffor the ffoote.

Powder	_____	50 ^C .	} w ^g . 13.	65.
Match	_____	50 ^C .		
Muskett shott	_____	50 ^C .		

Officers, & Ministers.

Mouns^{Sr} Montgarnier in Chiefe.

	Topham.	} for y ^e Municon.
	Walker.	
Conductors. 5.	Wood	} ffor y ^e draught horses & to take Chardge of the ffireworks and Morter Peece w th its Equipage.
	Killinghall	
	Cornelius Kiriaghan	
Gonners.	one	
Matrozes.	4	
Smyth.	one	
Wheelewright.	one	
Carpenter.	one.	

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 376-9

147

4 AUGUST 1643

My Lord,

You will be pleased to deliuer to y^e bearer hereoff S^{nt} Majore Gwyne¹⁸⁴ 14 Muskets out off the Magazine w^{ch} did belonge to Colonell Vauchanes Regiment and was formerly delivered into the Magasine for w^{ch} doeing this shall be yo^r warrant dated at Oxford this 4^o off August 1643¹⁸⁵

Forth

To Henry Lord Pearsy Gen^{ll} off the traine off Artillery

The 4th day of August 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ty}: Stores by virtue of this warrant for the vse within men^{con}ed.

Musketts _____ 14.

Wil Gwynne.

Endorsed: August y^e 4th.

The Lord Gen^{alls} Warrant for 14 Musketts for Col Vaughans Regim^t:

W.O. 55. 459, f. 380

148

6-7 AUGUST 1643

By vertue of an order from his Ma^{ty} to my Lo^r: Generall bearing date y^e 5th of this present I haue receiued order from his Lo^p: to send y^e 600: Armes of those Regiments y^t cam sike out of y^e camp beyond Abingdon, & wear then deliuered in to his Ma^{ty}: stores, to be repaired, & made fix, to Bristoll after y^e 600: men y^t on tuesday last marched from hence: Theis are therfore accordingly to pray & require y^u: to make redy y^e said 600: Arms or so many of them

as are remayning seruicable in y^r custody: to be sent from hence wth all possible expedicon: wherein y^u: may not faile to vse y^r: best dilligence¹⁸⁶

6^o: Augusti 1643

Jo: Heydon

To y^e officers & clerks of his Ma^{ts} Stores at New College:

Noted: Rec^d. at 9 of y^e Clock at night.

You are (with all the speede yo^w possibly can) to repayre to the Rendevous at Randcombe and North Cerney in the County of Glouc^r neare Cirencester with [three *deleted*] foure Carts laden with one hundred seaventy and three Musketts and the like number of Powder Baggs for Musketters wth Girdles & Hangers and two hundred twenty & seaven Pikes, the which Armes yow are to deliver as yo^w shalbee directed by the Lord Generall or other officer in Chief there takeing respectiue receipts for yo^r discharge, And of yo^r doeing therein yo^w are to render an accompt to the officers of his Ma^{ts}. Ordnñce vpon yo^r retourne, of all w^{ch} yow may not faile, dated at Oxford this seaventh day of August 1643:

Edw: Sherburne

To Andrew Byrd and Ralph Killinghall two of the Conductors belonging to his Ma^{ts} Trayne of Artillery.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 388-9

149

7 AUGUST 1643

Lloyd dd to Col floyds Regim^t beinge the guard at o^r quarter at Regim^t Nempsfeild in Corn Glouc:¹⁸⁷

Powder	_____	8 ^{li}
Match	_____	3 skeanes
Muskett shott	_____	20 ^{li}

W.O. 55. 1661 [19]

150

8-9 AUGUST 1643

8^o Augusti dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to S^r George Stroard M^r Wandes-
Comissioners ford &c for his Ma^{ts} p^rsente service for and towards the
makeinge of Powder by specyall Comannd from her Ma^{tie}
signified by M^r German¹⁸⁸ and whereof M^r Mason hath
pmised further warrante from my Lord Generall Percy¹⁸⁹

	C	qr	l
Barrells of Brimstone 2 poz	— 6.	1.	23

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine six hundred a quarter and three and twenty pwnds of Brimstone And y^e same to send into y^e stores att y^e shcooles [*sic*] in Oxōn, for y^e doeing of which this shalbee your Warr^t: Oxford y^e 9th: of August 1643

H Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Gen'all of the Ordnance and to y^e officers of y^e same

Oxōn. 9. August. 1643.
 Newe Colledge. Receiued out of his Ma^{ty}s Stores accordinge to this warr^t.
 Brimstone poiſ. _____ 6^C. 1^{qr}. 23^{lb}.
 Ra: Parker

W.O. 55. 1661 [20], and 459, f. 390

151

9 AUGUST 1643

You are to deliver out [of] his Ma^{ty}s, magasin vppon sight heereoff caribin
 bull[ett] for 200. men with powder [pro]portionable and sixe firepik[es] for
 which this shall be your warrant¹⁹⁰

H Percy

To the officers of the Artillery 9th.

Rec the porcion within menconed accordinge to the warrante within written by
 me.

Will Tyrrall

Lief Tennt to Col Gerrard

11 Augusti 1643

The Gen'alls warrante at Gloucester for

Carbine shott	_____	dj ^C
Powder	_____	20 ^{li}
Match	_____	4 skenes
firepikes	_____	6

W.O. 55. 459, f. 394

152

10 AUGUST 1643

10^o Augusti dd to the Comanned men which wente to sumons the
 Comanned Towne p: 5^C m^C sh: 5^C
 men to sum'

Wentworth dd to the Tarcie of Colonell Wentworth by John Horne
 Conducto^r p: 2^C m 2^C sh: 2^C

Lord gen'all dd to Robte Harrison Conductor for the Tarcie of Lord
 Gen'all p: 2^C. m: 2^C: sh: 2^C:

eođ dd to the Lord Generalls Tarcie powder 20^{li} mustkett shott
 Owen Regim^t 30^{li} for Colonell Owens Regim^t.

eođ sente by Tho: Horne & M^r Tapp Conducto^{rs} for 2 demi
 the guns Cannon 2 Culverine 2 12^{li} peece 2 6^{li} peecs powder 24^C Round-
 shott for dej Cannon 120 Cul 80 12^{li} shott 60 6^{li} shott 50 match
 3 bundles

eođ dd to the Tarcie of Col Darcie & sente by M^r Atkinson
 Darcy Conducto^r p: 3^C m :2^C dj shott: 2^C dj¹⁹¹

W.O. 55. 1661 [19]

153

11-12 AUGUST 1643

11^o. Augusti dd M^r Poole Conducto^r by the gen[']alls Comannd for the
Dutton youngest Tarcie¹⁹²
 p: 1^C Ma: 2^C sh: 2^C M^r Winn gave order

 eod dd M^r Atkinson Conducto^r for Colonell Darcys Tarcie
Darcy p: 2^C m: 2^C sh: 3^C

 eod dd to M^r Tapp Conducto^r 12^{li} shott 21 muskett shott for
Guns Cases & in Cases 5^C w^t match for Colonell Wentworths Tarcie
 4^{bund}

 eod dd to the Regim^t of Colonell Owen & Colonell Vaghan
Owen & p: 30^{li} M: 1^{bu} sh: 40^{li}
Vaghan

 eod dd to Col Darcys regim^t at the forlorne p: 30^{li}
Darcy M: 4^{sk} shott 40^{li}

 eod dd to Capt: ffawcett p: 2^C
ffawcett

 11^o dd to ffrancis Jaques Leife Tennt to Seriente Maior Darcie by
 the Lord Gen[']all Comand
 Shoves [*sic*] & Spades _____ 24 } Rec by me
 Pickaxes _____ 13 }
 ffran: Jaques

 eod dd more to Capt ffawcett powder 1^C

 12^o
Gen[']all } dd to M^r Tapp Conducto^r for three Tercies p: 9^C M: 9^C sh: 9^C
Wentworth }
Dutton

W.O. 55. 1661 [19]

154

12 AUGUST 1643

Gloucester You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue forth of his Ma^{ts}
Magazine fifty barrells of Powder with Match and ball pporconable,
And send it away withall possible speed to the Campe at Gloucester And
yo^r soe doeinge this shalbe yo^r warr^t 12th of August 1643.¹⁹³
H: Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

It is his Ma^{ts} pleasure that the pvision in this inclosed note be sente from
Oxford heather with all possible speede, and that you give order to S^r John
Heydon on that behalfe, And you are desired to add yo^r owne care to see this
service speedily and effectually pformed This done I remaine

Yo^r most Humble servanteMatson 12th August 1643

ffaulkland

To the Righte Hon^{ble} S^r Edward Nicholas kn^t one of his Ma^{ts} principall
secretaries of state &c at Oxford

S^r

It is his Ma^{ts} pleasure (as you find it above menconed) that you forthwith take care to send to the Army before Gloucester the pticulers specyfyed in this adioyned note, for which this shalbe yo^r warr^t dated at the Courte at Oxford the 13th daie of August 1643

Yo^r Humble servante

Edw: Nicholas

To my Noble freind S^r John Heydon kn^t LeifeTenn^t Gen'all of his Ma^{ts} Ordenñce

Shells for the Greate Morter Peece	20
with fuses and Tampions	
Salt Peter	50 ^{li}
Brimstone	50 ^{li}
Camphire	1 ^{li}
Verdigrease	1 ^{li}
Turpentine	1 gallon
Linseed oyle	2 gallons
Rosin	20 ^{li}
Pitch	60 ^{li}
Marlin	20 ^{li}
Canvas	10 ^{ells}

Gloucester

You are to send with these pvisions I have formerly writt aboute some spare wheeles for our Artillerie and especyally for the demj Cannon there is a double pporcōn of Match to be sent with the 50 barrells of Powder of w^{ch} you are not to faile the 13th of August

H: Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

W.O. 55. 458.66, ff. 26-7

155

14 AUGUST 1643

S^r

Gloucester I received even now a Comannd from his Ma^{tie} to signifie vnto you his pleasure, that you forthwith send to the Campe at Gloucester the mortar Peece which the Queene broughte for that the Morter Peece which they had there is broken, This Morter Peece is to be sent with the rest of the Muniōn formerly writt for, wherein I pray vse all possible expediōn.¹⁹⁴ I am S^r

You^r affecōnate freind & Humble servante

Edw: Nicholas

Oxōn 14th August 1643S^r Jo: Heydon L^t gen'all of the Ordenñce

Oxon A Proportion of Powder Match Muskett shott &c assigned for his Ma^{ts} p^rsente service for the Campe at Gloucester As alsoe one Morter Peece with it Equipage &c by warr^t from the Righte Hono^{ble} the Lord Percy &c viz^t

	ffor the Army		Number of Carts &c	Number of Horses
	Powder _____	5 ^C	15	}
	Match _____	5 ^{tns}		
	Muskett shott _____	2 ^{tons} dj		
	ffor the Artillerie			
Spare Wheeles bound with Iron for	dj Cannon _____	1 pre	2	}
	Culveringe _____	2 pre		
	inde 1 pre vnshode			
	12 ^{li} Peeces _____	[blank]		
	6 ^{li} Peeces _____	1 pre		
Morter Peece mounted with its Equipage beinge the Queenes	—	1	2.	10
Shells for the Morter Peece	_____	30 inde 6 filled	2.	
Receiptes for fireworkes [saltpetre, etc. as in B154]			1	
Tand hides _____		9	2	}
Tentes _____		3 inde		
	I my Lord Percys			15

Officers and Ministers

John Poole	Clerke	
Conductors	Willm Dudley	ffor y ^e Morter Peece
	Andrew Byrd	}
	James Gibbons	
	Raph Killinghall	
	Richard Sutton	}
Gunners 2	Hugh Wynn	
	John Gamon	
	ffrancis ffruin	}
Matroze 1	Cuthbert Little	
	Willm Haynes	

Whereas there is nowe assigned for his Ma^{ts} service for Gloucester the ppor^on of Muni^on herewith expressed And to thintente there may be A iust and true accompte rendered thereof These are to require you to take Chardge as well of all the said Muni^on in each pticuler, as of the respective warr^{ts} from the Lord Generall or other supream officers, and Receiptes for yo^r dischardge Requireinge Likewise all the forenamed Conductors to attend the said service accordinge to the duety of there places respectively, for yo^r further security of the said Muni^on and from tyme to tyme to be aideinge and assistinge to the said John Poole in whatsoever may Concurrre for the advancem^t of his Ma^{ts} said service hereof in each pticuler you and every of you are not to faile. Ox^on 14th of August 1643.

E S

To John Poole one of the Clerkes belonginge to the Traine of Artillerie And to the severall Conductors above named

156

14 AUGUST 1643

At St. Giles at the [North battery]¹⁹⁵

It Ladles, Spunges & Wadhookes
for the fflower Sacres _____ [blank]
It for the whole Culverin one Ladle

East Battery

It for the Sacre Cutt Spunges & a Wadhookes _____ nl
It for ye vse of ye Gunns tenn Handspikes

As for ye Gunns there is not a Cartridge made

If yo^r Worpp please to giue order for Canvis I will make y^{em} according
to eūy peece.

Thomas Gray

Robert Cammell

It is fitt y^t ye defects vpon each Battery being such as are heer expressed
should be sodanly supplied, wher of y^e officers & clerks of his Mats stores are
heerby desired to take effectual care:

Jo: Heydon

14. August. 1643

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} stores for the service wthin mençoned. viž.

Ladles furnished for	{ Culūings _____	one
	{ Sakers _____	5
Handspikes _____		10
Canvas _____		22 ^{elles} .

The m̄ke of Thomas Gray

Endorsed: 14. Aug. 1643

Suplement of ladles &c for ye garrison at Oxōn

W.O. 55. 459, f. 397

157

14-16 AUGUST 1643

14^o Augusti 1643A Booke of Deliveryes¹⁹⁶

Oxon

since the accompte to M^r March the 14th of August 1643

14^o Augusti dd to Turner Conducto^r for the Tarcie of Cōl Dutton by the
1643 Gen'alls Comannd M: 1^{cwt}
Dutton

eod dd to the Dragoones of S^r Robt Haward powder 20^{li} Match
Haward 1^{bun} shott 30^{li}

eod dd to M^r Atkinson Conducto^r for Colonell Darcyes Tarcie
Darcy M: 3^{bn}

15^o Augusti dd to M^r Conducto^r for Col Darcys Tarcie M: 1^{bun}
Darcy

eod̄ dđ to the Comānnded men which came from Bristoll which
Comannded were to goe vpon y^e gard p: 16^{li} M: 4^{sk} shott: 20^{li}
men

eod̄ dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to the Comandd̄ men of Prince
Comannded Morris Regim^t which came from Bristoll p: 14^{li} M: 3 sken
men shott—20^{li}

16 August
1643. . .

eod̄ dd to Col Sandes¹⁹⁷ his Regim^t p: 6^l m 3 sk shott 12^l
Sandes

eod̄ dđ to Patricke Meade Conducto^r by the Gen^{'alls} Comañnd
Gerrard for the Regim^t of Col Gerrard p: 1^C m: 1^C sh: 1^C

eod̄ dđ to the Comannded men which came from Bristoll beinge
Comannded Prince Ruperts Regim^t p: 10^{li} M: 6 sh 12^{li}
men

W.O. 55. 1661 [6]

158

14-15 AUGUST 1643

You are to send 4 barrells of powder with match and bullett propor-
tionable¹⁹⁸

H Percy

To the Officers of the traine of Artillery,
14th

[1]4^o Augusti 1643

Rec the pporcon within menconed accordinge to the warrante within
written beinge for Colonell Vavasor

	Powder	_____	4 ^C	} Rec by me William Topham Conducto ^r
	Match	_____	4 ^C	
	Muskett shott	_____	4 ^C	
Rec for	Powder	_____	4 ^C	}
	Match	_____	4 ^C	
	Muskett shott	_____	4 ^C	

to Col Vavasor

Longford

You are to deliuer to this bearer one round for 300 musketeers with match
and bullett proportionable whereof you are not to faile as you will answer the
contrary

H Percy

To the Commissory or other oficer of the traine. 14th.

now one Rownd for this day

Hen: Yonger

15^o Augusti 1643

Rec out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warrante within written for the
Regim^t of Colonell Sandes

	Powder	_____	1 ^C	} Rec by me Edward Emms ensigne to Cap: Clarke
	Match	_____	1 ^C	
	Muskett shott	_____	1 ^C	

Endorsed: 15^o August 1643 dd vpon this warr by Capt. Youngers order

Powder _____ 1^C

Match _____ 1^C

Muskett shott _____ 1^C

to Col Sands warr^t from y^e Gen^{ll}. of y^e. Trayne

Notes on this paper : 864

679

168

1711

S^r

I pray you deliuer to the berer hearof such proporsion of aminesion as you vsely giue for four hunderd and fiuety men: which I command: them men which cam last from Bristoll: august 15th 1643

Theo: Gilby¹⁹⁹

15th August 1643 dd vpon this note by the Gen^{alls} Comaund

Powder _____ 1^C }

Match _____ 1^C }

Shott _____ 1^C }

Endorsed: 15^o augusti

Powder _____ 1^C

Match _____ 1^C

Shott _____ 1^C

to the Comaunded men from Bristoll

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 398-400

159

17-20 AUGUST 1643

17^o Augusti . . .

eod dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the prooue of 3 6^{li} peeces of Brasse
Ordnñce Ordnñce cast at Oxford²⁰⁰

Powder _____ 20^{li}

17^o August . . .

eod dd to Rob^{te} Horne Conductor for the Tercie of Colonell Went-
Wentworth worth M: 2^{C201}

eod dd to Leife Tenñte Col Burgasse²⁰² at the gard at demi Cannon p:
1^C M: 1^C shott—1^C

eod dd to the comanñded men of Washington Regim^t which came
Comannded from Bristoll p: 10^{li} M: 00 shott—16^{li}
men

18^o Augusti dd to Col Vavasor by the Gen^{alls} Comannd p: 2^C
Vavasor M: 5^C sh: 5^C

19^o Augusti . . .

eod dd to Mounsier Mountgarnear for the Culverine
Gunnes Powder _____ 4^C

D

eod dd to John Chapman Conducto^r for the Culverins
 Gunns Cul: Shott 40

eod dd to the comanded men of Prince Ruperts from Bristol p: 4^{li}
 Comanded M: o sh: 6^{li}
 men

eod dd by the Gen'alls comand to the gard at the Battries
 The Guard M: 1^{bun}

20^o Augusti dd by warrant to S^r Willm Vavasor p: 1^C M: 1^C sh: 1^C
 Vavasor

eod dd to Rob^{te} Horne Conducto^r for the Tercie of Colonell Went-
 Wentworth worth m: 2^C

eod dd by the Gen'alls Comand to be sent vp to the Trenches neare
 The Guards the Battryes p: 1^C M: 1^C sh: 1^C

W.O. 55. 1661 [20] and [6]

160

18-25 AUGUST 1643

Charles R

Col: Lloyd Whereas wee have appointed Captaine Challoner of Colonell
 Lloyds Regim^t forthwith to march away to our Army before Gloucester
 with soe manye recovered men of that Regim^t as are able to march,
 divers of whome have vnfixd Muskettes, Therefore that they may be
 fitted with serviceable Armes, Our pleasure & Comand is that you
 instantly cause to be delivered to the said Capt: Challoner for the vse
 of the said Sould^{rs} so many fixed Musketts for soe many vnfixd as he
 shall deliver vp to you, for which this shalbe yo^r warr^t Given at o^r
 Courte at Oxford this 18th daie of August 1643

To our Trustie and welbeloved S^r John Heydon kn^t Leive^{nt} Gen'all of our
 Ordenñce

You are not to faile punctually to observe this order from his Ma^{tie} soe
 ffarr as the Armes in Store will pmitt

John Heydon

To the officers & Clerkes &c

18 August 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ties} Stores for the service within expressed.

Muskettes 16

Bandelears 20

Longe Pikes formerly broughte
 into the said Stores from Col

Salisbury 9²⁰³

p me Robert Chaloner

August 25^o. 1643.

M^r Newport this Bearer Captaine Robert Chaloner was wth mee this
 morning & did moue y^t hee might haue six shott a peice for his soldiers to
 march wth all towards Gloucester w^{ch} I communicated to S^r. John Heydon,

who thinks it necessary y^t supplement should bee allowed him for this tyme
But for the future, desires y^t the officer may come wth warrant in vsuall forme
w^{ch} I had order to signify vnto you, vizt 2^l. $\frac{1}{2}$ of powder wth shott & match
proportionable Yo^r assured frend

Ed. Stephens

To his very loving frend M^r John Newport.

25 August 1643

Received out of his ma^{ts}: Stores for y^e service above men^{con}ed

Powder	_____	2 ^{li} . $\frac{1}{2}$
Match	_____	1 skeine
Muskett shott	_____	120.

Endorsed: 25 August 1643

M^r Stephen's his signification by the direction of Sir John Heydon for

Powder	_____	2 ^{li} . $\frac{1}{2}$
Match	_____	1 skeyne
Muskett shott	_____	7 ^{li} .

W.O. 55. 458.66, f. 29, and 459, f. 422

161

21 AUGUST 1643

Aug. 21th 1643.

These are to desyre that Amuni^{con} of all sorts may be deliuered to the
bearers herof, for a presente supply to Coll Tyldesleys,²⁰⁴ & Coll Euers²⁰⁵ his
Regiments, whoe are nowe destitute.

Hugh Anderton²⁰⁶ seriant maio^r to
Coll Tyldesley

Endorsed: 21 Augusti 1643 dd vpon this note by the Lord Percys dire^{con}s
in his Tente

Powder	_____	2 ^C
Match	_____	2 ^C
Shott	_____	2 ^C

Col Darcy

W.O. 55. 459, f. 402

162

21-22 AUGUST 1643

You are presently vpon sight heereoff to send the Ladle maker and to
bring with him 2. demi cannon ladles 2. Culueren ladles fortified 1. 12^{lb}. and
1. 6^{lb}. with spunges to them all. 12. cases for each peece for case shott whereoff
you are not to faile as you will answer the contrary giuen at the Campe the
21th. of August²⁰⁷

H Percy

To S^r. J. Heyden or any other of the officers of the Artillery of his Ma^{ty}s.
magasine.

21. August:

John Newport, my Lo^d: Percey formerly sent for. 6^C. Pouder Bages or
Bandelers which as yett they are not com, therefore lett them bee sent with
thes pticulers which are now sent for:

Ri: March:

The 22th of August 1643.

This bearer William Riley Ladlemaker being required by warrant from the Lord. Percy to make his repaire vnto Glocester & to bring wth him such Ladles as are in the said warrant specified. And for that the said W^m Riley hath made enquiry in this city for Materialls to effect this service but can find none. I hold it necessary that hee should bee supplied out of yo^r present stores wth such a proportion of Copper plate or kettle stuffe, as shall not only bee sufficient to make vp his complement, but to furnish him wth so much more stuffe as may inable him to make spare Ladles when hee shall come thither as shall bee further necessary.

Jo: Heydon

To the officers & Clerks of his Ma^{ts} Stores at New Colledge.

22th. August. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the service aboue expressed.

Kettles of Brasse. 8. poiz. 51^{lb}. w^g.

William Roylle

S^r.

Yo^u shall herewth by James Gibbons Conductor & W^m. Roylley Ladlemaker, receiue the Ladles & Cases, by the Lo: Percy required wth 600 Powder Baggs w^{ch} I neuer knewe should haue bine sent, but by yo^r note w^{ch} came to my hands this day about 11 of y^e Clocke; There hath bine some time spent in puiding of the Ladles by reason there were none Remayneing in the Store, & were therefore forced to deliuer stuffe for the making of them w^{ch} hath caused a longer dispatch then w^{ch} otherwise. I had intimaçon from m^r Batchelo^r, yo^r desire for another Coop, w^{ch} I cannot furnish yo^u wth all there bee not any since yo^r deputation seeing in the Magazine but once & where to procure any I know not.

Yo^r humble Servaunt

J: N:

Oxōn.

22. Aug. 1643.

ffor Richard March Esq^r. at the Trayne of Artillery neere Glocester, these.

Oxōn. A Proportion of Powder Baggs, Ladles furnished for great Ordnance, Cases of wood, & Tynn wth Muskett shott, assigned for the Campe at Glocester for his Ma^{ts} present service, By Order from the Right hono^{ble} the Lord Percy, dated the 21th day of August. 1643. viz.

	Powder Baggs w th Girdles & Hangers to them	600	
Ladles furnished for	demj Cannon	2	} Cart. 1. Horses. 4
	Culu'ings	2	
	12 ^{lb} . Peeces	1	
	6 ^{lb} . Peeces	1	
Cases of Tynn w th Muskett shott. for.	demj Cannon	24	}
	Culu'ings	24	
	12 ^{lb} . Peeces	12	
	6 ^{lb} . Peeces	12	

Whereas there is assigned for his Ma^{ts} imediate service the pporçon of Muniçon herewth expressed: These are therefore to require yo^u to make yo^r p^rsent repaire to the Campe at Glocester, And to deliuer the said Muniçon to the Officer in Cheife belonging to the Trayne of Artillery, taking his Receipt for yo^r discharge. Here yo^u may not fayle. Oxōn. 22 August. 1643.

To James Gibbons one of the Conducto^{rs}: of y^e munition and to W^m Royley Ladlemaker to y^e Trayne of Artillery.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 404-409, 413

163

22 AUGUST 1643

You are to issue out of his Ma^{tye}. magasine 3. Drakes to be sent to Basing with 30. rownd and powder proportionable with such gunners and officers as shall be necessary whereoff you are not to faile as you will answer the contrary giuen at the Campe the 22th. August

H Percy

To S^r. J. Heyden or any other officers of the traine at Oxford.

Percy's note: The King hath sent a Commaund to the Commissioners to deliuer all the powder and match they have by them

Noted in pencil:

Rec^d by m^r Stephens at 9 of y^e clocke at night.

Oxōn A Proportion of Powder Match shot. &c to attend 3 Peeces of Brass ordnñce assigned for Basing. By warr^t: from the right hon^{ble}: the Lord Percy dated the 22th day of August 1643. (Vizt)

Brass ordnñce w th	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces. short	—	2	y ^e Queenes.
theire Equipage. (Vizt)	{ 3 ^{li} . Peeces	—	1	
Round shot of	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	—	50	
Iron for	{ 3 ^{li} . Peeces	—	25.	
Cases of Tyn filled	{ 6 ^{li} . Peeces	—	10	
w th musket shot. for.	{ 3 ^{li} . Peeces	—	5.	
Powder	—	2 barrells		} one Cart.
Match	—	3 ^C , dj		
Boudg barr ^{ls}	—	one		
Browne Bills	—	20		

dō to ech Gonner
a Poleaxe. { Gonners. 3
John Lasby
[W^m: Browne *deleted*] John Gilbert
James Browne

I do acknowledg y^t I haue received y^e proportion of powder, match, shot &c aboue specified this 25th August 1643.

Winchester²⁰⁸

Noted: M^{rs} Daus Bookseller Behinde Alhallowes.
serg^t Maior Johnson.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 410-11, 415

164

22-25 AUGUST 1643

22 ^o Augusti eod	dd to Hugh Treaver Gunner for the makeinge of Cartouches Canvasse ————— 8 yardes
eod Commannded men	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to the Comannded men Prince Morris Regim ^t which came from Bristoll p: 20 ^{li} sh: 30 ^{li} M: 1 bund
eod	dd to the Troope of Colonell Samuell Sandes vpon the Guard p: 4 ^{li} M: 00 sh: 8 ^{li}
eod The Gunns	dd to the demj Cannons by Tho: Horne Conductor p: 2 ^C
23 ^o Augusti S ^r Jacob Astley	dd by M ^r Marsh order from the Gen'alls & by his Comannd for to remaine in store at S ^r Jacob Astleys quarter p: 2 ^C M: 2 ^C sh: 2 ^C
eod Comannded men	dd to the Comannded men from Bristoll vpon Leife Tenñite Col Gilbie note p: 1 ^C M: 1 ^C sh: 1 ^C
eod ffawcett	dd to Capt: ffawcett powder—1 ^C
24 ^o Augusti. . . eod Gunnes	dd to the two Iron Culverines p: 1 ^C by Capt: ffawcetts order
eod Gunnes	dd to Tho: Horne Conducto ^r for the demj Cannons— p: 2 ^C
25 ^o Aug: Gunners	dd to Laurence Isacke gun ^r for the Iron Cul Canvasse ————— 11 ^{ell} dj nedles ————— 4
eod Gunns	dd to the 2 Iron Cul at the house Round shott of Iron 71 Powder ————— 1 ^C Muskett shott ————— 1 ^C
eod Gunns	dd to M ^r Busies boy for 2 Iron Culverine Cases of Tynne & Wood 6
eod Gunns	dd to Mounsier Mountgarneer Culverine shott ————— 30
eod Gunns	dd to the 2 Cul for the helt [?] shott p: 2 ^C
eod Battryes	dd by expresse Comannd of the Lord Percy to M ^r Eastbrooke for the gards at the Battreys p: 1 ^C M: 1 ^C sh: 1 ^C ²⁰⁹

165

24 AUGUST 1643

The 24 of August 1643.

Whereas I have had order from the Lrds Commissioners for the issuing of
 5 barrells of powder
 5^C of match &
 5^C waight of bullets
 to bee delivered to the 5 respective s^rgeant Majors of the severall regiments
 heereunder named.

These are to pray & require yo^w upon sight heereof to make preparation
 accordingly y^t every S^rgeant Major may bee so seasonably furnished that no
 default may reflect upon the office. Heerein you may not faile.

The Queenes regiment.

S^r. Willm Pennymans regiment.

Lo^d: Percyes regiment.

Col. Charles Gerards regiment.

Colonell Pinchbacks regiment.²¹⁰

Jo: Heydon

To the officers & clarks of his Ma^{ts} stores at New College

Endorsed: 24th August 1643
 for the garrison att Oxford.

Powder 5 ^C	} w ^g
Match 5 ^C	
Muskett shott 5 ^C	

W.O. 55. 459, f. 417

166

26 AUGUST 1643

Charles R

Abbington Our Will pleasure and Comannd is that you forthwith issue and
 deliver out of our Stores to S^r Lewis Dives (Governor of our Towne
 and Garrison of Abbington) or whome hee shall appointe, three barrells
 of Gunpowder and sixe bundles of Match vpon accompte for the vse and
 service of our said Garrison, And this shalbe yo^r Warr^t, Given at our
 Courte at Oxford this 26th daie of August 1643

To our Trustie and welbeloved S^r John Heydon kn^t Leivtenn^t Gen^lall of our
 Ordeñnce

You may not faile to deliver the 3 barrells of Gunpowder and 6 bundles
 of Match to Sergeante Maior Balston or to such as hee shall appointe and at
 such tyme as he shall require accordinge to this his Ma^{ts} warr^t which you may
 not in any sort transgresse

Jo: Heydon

To the Officers & Clerks &c

28th August 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse and service of the Towne and
 Garrison of Abbington

Powder	_____	3 barrells
Match	_____	6 bundles

Jo: Balston²¹¹

W.O. 55. 458. 66, ff. 34-5

167

26-31 AUGUST 1643

- 26 Augusti
Gunnors dd̄ to John Taylor Gunner for the 2 Iron Culverine at the
greate House²¹²
Canvasse to make Cartouches on— 10 ells
- eođ
Comannded
men dd̄ to the Comannded men from Bristoll by the Lord
Comannd & warf̄ by his Ringe M: 1 bñ
- eođ
Gunnes dd̄ to Phenens Smith Gunner for the 12^{li} peecees
Cases of wood & Tinn— 6
- 27^o August
Wentworth dd̄ to the Tercie of Colonell Wentworth vpon the Lord
Percys verball Comannd in his Tente p: 1^C M: 1^C shott: 1^C
- 28^o Augusti
Vavator dd̄ to the Army vnder the Comannd of S^r Willm̄ Vavator
by the Gen'alls Ringe sente by Patricke Mead Conduct
p: 1^C M: 2^C:
- 29^o Augusti
Aston dd̄ by warf̄ to the Regim^t of Horse of S^r Arthure Aston
p: 10^{li} shott 10^{li}
- 30^o Augusti
Montgarneere dd̄ to Mounsier Mountgarneer halfe of one of the Coyles
of Roopes which the highe Sheriffe of Gloucestershire sente
in
- eođ
Battryes
Vltimo Aug: . . . dd̄ to the Lord Mulleneaux by warf̄ for the gard at the
Battryes m: 1^C
- eođ
Bastin dd̄ to M^r Bastin M^r Smith to the Traine of Artillerie
Barr of flatt Iron ————— 1
- eođ
Vavator dd̄ to the [Comannded men *deleted*] Army vnder the
Comannd of S^r Willm̄ Vavator by the Comannd of the
Lord Percy by Patricke Meade Conduct^r p: 1^C M: 2^C.
- eođ
Battryes dd̄ to Colonell Gerrard vpon the Gard at the Battryes by
Ringe M: 1 skenes
- eođ dd̄ to M^r Turner Conducto^r by Gen'alls Comannd for the
Mioneers at the workes
Candles ————— 2^{li}

168

28-29 AUGUST 1643

28 ^o Aḡsti Maïor Thomas	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores by order from S ^r John Heydon for the Workes to Reece Thomas Maïor of the Queenes Leife Guard ²¹³
	Spades————— 43
	Pickaxes ————— 14
	Hoes ————— 6
eod M ^r Atherold.	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to John Atherold one of the yeomen of the Guard
	Birdinge Peece ————— 1
	in lew of a muskett formerly brought into the said Stores
28 ^o Augsti	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to John Syms Gunner for the East Port
	Round shott of Iron for { Saker ————— 4 dj Culverine ————— 6
	Cartouches 2 filled with Powder and to Cases of shott for Saker
	Cartrages filled for dj Cul ————— 2
	Cartrages ready Cutt out and to be sowed vpp— 9
	Match ————— 2 skeanes inde 1 for the for the [sic] forlorne hope
eod Gonner	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Willm Barefoote Gunner for the fort at Hollywell
	Round shott of Iron for Saker————— 1
	Gunner Horne ————— 1
	Match————— 1 skeane
	Cartredges to be filled ————— 11
29 ^o Aḡsti Gonner	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Robtē Canbin Gunner of the forlorne hope
	Handspikes————— 4
eod Gonner	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Owen Rice Gunner
	Gunners Horne————— 1
eod Gonner	dđ to Willm Barefoote Gunner
	Longe Pooleaxe————— 1
eod Smith	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to M ^r Bastin Ma ^r Smith to the Traine
	Barrs of fflat Iron 4 poz ————— 1 ^C . 1 ^{qr} . 23 ^{li}
eod Gonner	dđ to Eliezar Stronge and Robert Willms each of them one Powder Horne
29 ^o Augusti Gooner	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Thomas Gray Gunner for the Battry neare Gloucester Hall
	Round shott of Iron for 6 ^{li} peeces———— 3
	Match————— 2 skeanes
eod Gonner	dđ out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Willm Cockett Gunner &c.
	Match————— 1 skeane

169

30 AUGUST 1643

His Ma^{ts}. pressing Service so requiring, you may not faile to deliuer the Quantitie of Brimstone now remaineing in your Custodie to the Bearer hereof for the vse of his Ma^{ts}. Gonpowder-maker; A good part of which Brimstone (as I am informed) was of his owne Prouision; and for his vse deposited in your hands: And, you are farther to make deliue'y of Twentie Elles of Canvas vnto the said Bearer taking his Acknowledgment of the receipt for your discharge: hereof you may not faile. Oxōn. August 30th: 1643.

Jo: Heydon

To the Officers and Clerkes of his Ma^{ts}. Magazin at New ColledgeThe 30th of August 1643.Received out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores for the vse aboue menconed

Brimstone	— 2 barrells poize	—————	5 ^C . 0 ^{qr} . 14 ^{lb} .
Canvas	—————	—————	20 Ells

Ra: Parker

Oxōn.

14. September. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores at Newe Colledge By expresse Order from the Queenes Ma^{tie} signified by the Right hono^{ble} the Lord Jermin, for his Ma^{ts} p^rsent service. viz. Into his Ma^{ts} Magazine at y^e Schooles

Brimstone. poiz	—————	—————	7 ^C . 1 ^{qr} . 16 ^{lb} .
-----------------	-------	-------	---

Ra: Parker.

Oxōn.

17. Septemb^r. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores at Newe Colledge accordinge to the Order aboue expressed, &c.

Brimstone: poiz.	—————	—————	8 ^C . 1 ^{qn} . 23 ^{lb} .
------------------	-------	-------	---

Ra: Parker.

Endorsed:

The 30th day of August 1643.

Sir John Heydon's signification for two barrells of Brimstone.

poize	—————	—————	5 ^C . 0 ^{qr} . 14 ^{lb} .
more	—————	—————	7 . 1 . 16 .
more	—————	—————	8 . 1 . 23 .
			—————
			20 . 3 . 25 ²¹⁴

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 427-8

170

31 AUGUST 1643

[S]^r

[T]he quen desires you to give order for [t]he powder desired by Coronel Berron²¹⁵

Your most humble servant

He: Jermyn

For S^r Arthur Aston Gouvernor of Oxford

S^r:

Beeing it seems theer a Nesesety for a small quantety of Pouthier to bee sent unto the Redgiment of Coll Morgin²¹⁶ you would bee pleased to giue orders unto such y^r: officers that the Queens commaunds may bee obaied

Yo^r: most humble seruant

Arth: Aston

To S^r: John Heiden Knight and Liften: Generall of the Artillery.Oxford: 31^o: Augusti 1643

The commande cuming origenally from y^e Quens Ma^{ty} y^u may safly & are heerby required to to [*sic*] deliuer to y^e bearer heerof 24^{li}: of Powder w^{ch} is y^e quantity by him demanded & for y^r better instruction & assuran[ce] therin I haue heerwth sent y^u both y^e direction & y^e Person sent to mee: wherin I aduise y^u to make no scruple for so smale a Proportion y^e want of y^t Litle Powder importing much more then y^e value at this tyme & in y^e Place where Colonell Morgan now lieth hee likewise desireth a like proportion of carabine & pistoll shott of each equall

Jo: Heydon

To y^e officers & clerks of his Ma^{ts} Stores at New College

Vlt die Augusti 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for y^e vse of Colonell Biron's Troope of Horse.

Powder	_____	24 ^{lb}	} weight.
Pistoll shott	_____	24	
Carabine shott	_____	24	

By me Henry Garrett

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 433-4

171

2 SEPTEMBER 1643

You are presently uppon sight heereoff to issue forth of his Ma^{ty's} magazine threscore barrells of powder with bulletts proportionable and noe match; You are likewise to send M^r. Sherborne, 3. 6^{lb}. peeces 1. Saker 4. 3^{li}. and 2. 6^{li}. or thereabouts that the Queene brought, with 30. round of shott and 10. of cartriges, you are to send some carpenters wheele wrights and smiths. with 50. spare harneiss some spare weeles for those that are heere if there be any, and axe trees alsoe 200. fixt musketts if there be soe many a proportion of nailes and horse shooes and such iron worke as may be fitt for present use of this you must not faile as you will answer the contrary at your perill

some gentlemen of the ordinance and the best gunners²¹⁷

H Percy

To S^r. J. Heyden or any of the other oficers of the Artillery.
2^d. of Sep.

Oxon. A Proportion of Powder, Match, Shott wth other Muniçon, and Habilliam^{ts} of warre here after pticulerey expressed to attend a Bye-Trayne of 10 Peeces of Brasse Ordnñce for his Ma^{ts} present service By Order from the Right hono^{ble} the Lords Coñmissioners, signified by M^r Sherburne the third day of September 1643. viž.

		Nombre of Waggons, Carts and Tumbrells.	Number of Horses, &c.
Brasse Ordnance mounted w th theire Equipage. viž.	<div> <div>6^{lb}. Peeces _____</div> <div>Saker _____</div> <div>3^{lb}. Peeces _____</div> </div>	<div>5</div> <div>1</div> <div>4</div>	<div>25</div> <div>5</div> <div>12.</div>
Round shott of yron for.	<div>6^{lb}. Peeces _____</div> <div>Saker _____</div> <div>3^{lb}. Peeces _____</div>	<div>150</div> <div>30</div> <div>120</div>	<div>tumbrells</div> <div>2.</div> <div>10</div>
Cases of Tynn & wood w th Muskett shott. for.	<div>6^{lb}. Peeces _____</div> <div>Saker _____</div> <div>3^{lb}. Peeces _____</div>	<div>50</div> <div>10</div> <div>40</div>	<div>2.</div> <div>10</div>
	<div>Powder _____</div> <div>Match _____</div> <div>Boudg barrells _____</div> <div>Horse harneis spare _____</div> <div>Spare Rope to ech Peece.</div> <div>Extrees _____</div> <div>White leather Hides _____</div> <div>Tand hides _____</div> <div>Horse shoes _____</div> <div>Horse shoos _____</div> <div>Hoopes _____</div> <div>Bolts _____</div> <div>Lynch pinns _____</div> <div>Washers _____</div> <div>Hurters _____</div> <div>Cloutes _____</div> <div>Cloute nayles _____</div> <div>ffore lockeyes _____</div> <div>Grease _____</div>	<div>4^c</div> <div>4^c C.</div> <div>5</div> <div>50</div> <div></div> <div>6</div> <div>2</div> <div>10</div> <div>1 barrell</div> <div>3000</div> <div>2 bundles</div> <div>6</div> <div>10 pre</div> <div>20</div> <div>20</div> <div>30</div> <div>200</div> <div>6 pre</div> <div>4^c C. w^g</div>	<div>Carts</div> <div>2.</div> <div>10</div>
	Muniçon for the ffoote.		
	<div>Powder _____</div> <div>Match _____</div> <div>Muskett shott _____</div>	<div>barrells</div> <div>46</div> <div>tons</div> <div>2.demj.</div> <div>tons</div> <div>2.demj.</div>	<div>15.</div> <div>75.</div>
	In toto.	Waggons Carts &c	Horses.
	Officers, & Ministers.	19.	137.
Conductors	<div>ffranklin</div> <div>Watson</div>		
Gonners.	<div>Robert Williams.</div> <div>W^m. Barefoote.</div> <div>Jn^o. Clemms</div> <div>Tho: Edwarde.</div> <div>Owen Rice.</div>	<div>[blank]</div>	
[5. deleted] 10			

Matrozes. 10. { Daud Peirce.
Jn^o. William
Hammond Hall.
Jn^o. Poppingay
Tho: Douse.
W^m. Slye.
W^m. Reynolds.
W^m. Blee

Comp.

Collermaker.

Wheeler.

Thomas Wase.

Carpenter.

Endorsed: 3^o. September 1643

Warr^t & Proporcion for 10. Brasse Peeces of Ordenñice assigned for the
Westerne S^rvice. &c.

Noted : Receaued sunday morninge eight of the clocke

Ri: Mason

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 439-441, 447

172

2-3 SEPTEMBER 1643

2^o Sept. 1643. . . . Eod die.

Myoneeres dd to Thomas Horne Conductor for y^e Myoneeres²¹⁸

Candles _____ 1^{li}.

Eod die.

Guard dd to y^e Guard vpon y^e Batteryes by y^e generalls Ring being
of Colonell Lundesford's Regim^t;

Powder _____ 1^C
Match _____ 1^C
Muskett shott _____ 1^C } w^g

Eod die.

Myoneeres. dd to y^e Conducto^{rs} attendinge vppon Mounseur Mountgarnier
for the Myoneeres att Sir Jacob Astleyes quarter

Candles _____ 3^{li}.

3^o die Septembris. . . . Eod die

Batteries dd to Leiveteñnt Col Leighton for y^e Guard at y^e Batteryes
by the Generalls Comaund at y^e Carts

Match _____ one bundle

Eod die

Myoneeres. dd to y^e Myoneeres att Sir Jacob Astley's quarter

Candles _____ 2^{li}.

Eod die

Myoneeres. dd to the Myoneeres att y^e dj Cañons by Captaine Youngers
order.

Candles _____ 2^{li}.

Eod die.

Guards. dd to Colonell Boules at the Trenches by the generalls Ring

Match _____ one bundle

W.O. 55. 1661 [12]

173

3 SEPTEMBER 1643

You are presently upon sight heereoff to issue forth of his Ma^{ty}s magazine ten barrells of powder with match and bullet proportionable for the use of the Guarnison of Bambury ; You are likewise to send away to his Ma^{ty}s. Campe before Gloucester 20. barrells of Powder with a proportion of bullet and double of Match, to be conuoyed by his Ma^{ty}s. garrdes or if they should be marched such other as may secure it faile not of this or you will answer the contrary²¹⁹

H. Percy

To S^r. J. Heyden Lieu^{nt}. Gene^l. or any other officers of his Ma^{ty} magazine

You are forthwith to issue out of his Ma^{ts}. Magazine one bundle of match for y^e vse of y^e Life Guard And for y^r. soe doinge this shalbee y^r. warr^t: Oxford y^e 3^d: of Sept: 1643

H Percy

To S^r. Jo: Heydon kn^t: liueten^t Generall of y^e Ordnance ; and to y^e officers of y^e same.

The third day of September 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores for the vse within menconed

Match _____ one bundle.
Ben: Stone q^{ter} m^r
Ri: Mason

Noted : Receaued sunday morninge att nyne of the clocke

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 442-3, 448

174

7-8 SEPTEMBER 1643

7^o die. Septembris. 1643

dd more to Colonell Vavasor²²⁰

Powder _____ 2^c
Match _____ 2^c } w^g

Eod die.

dd to Colonell Washington given out by Captaine Younger

Powder _____ 1^c
Match _____ 1^c
Muskett shott _____ 1^c } w^g

Eod die

dd to Colonell Vavasors Regim^t of Horse

Powder _____ 30^{ll}
Shott _____ 40^{ll} } w^g

Eod

dd to y^e Comaunded men vnder Colonell Lyle.²²¹

Powder	_____	2 ^C .	} w ^g
Match	_____	2 ^C .	
Muskett shott	_____	2 ^C .	

Gyles Poole Conducto^r:

Eod die.

dd to Col Darcy his Tercia

Match _____ one bundle.

8th of Sept. 1643Att Shoudley dd to y^e Lord Herbert by order from Captaine Younger²²²

Castle.

Powder	_____	15 ^{ll} .
Pistoll shott	_____	30 ^{ll} .

W.O. 55. 1661 [12]

175

9 SEPTEMBER 1643

You are presently vpon sight heereoff to make ready 4 peeces of 6^{ll}. with 10. of rownd shott and 10. of case. 4. barrells of powder to be added to the 2. that were appointed for the 1200. commaunded men. with match and bullett proportionable Montgarnier is to goe along with them and take such officers as he shall think necessary for that service faile not as you will answer the contrary

H. Percy

To the Controolers and officers of his Ma^{tys} Traine 9th.Endorsed: 9^o Septembr d vpon this wa^r by Capt Younger order

Powder	_____	4 ^C .	} to M ^r Perrey Conducto ^r
Match	_____	4 ^C .	
Muskett Shott	_____	4 ^C .	

9^o September 1643

Powder	_____	4 ^C .
Match	_____	4 ^C .
Shott	_____	4 ^C .

to the comaunded men under the comaund of Col Lyle

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 453-4

176

9-10 SEPTEMBER 1643

9^o die Sept. 1643.dd to Ralph Killinghall Conducto^r: to be Conveyed to Bartlett Castle for w^{ch} hee is to take receipt²²³

Powder	_____	5 ^C .	} weigh
Match	_____	5 ^C .	
Muskett shott	_____	5 ^C .	

Eodem die.

dd̄ to Sir Nicholas Crispe by the gen'alls Ring

Powder	_____	12 ^{li}	} weight
Shott	_____	16 ^{li}	

10^o Sept. 1643.dd̄ to John Dobson serg^t to Col Pinchbeck by order from Captaine Younger

Match	_____	one bundle
-------	-------	------------

W.O. 55. 1661 [12]

177

13-14 SEPTEMBER 1643

13^o die Sept 1643.Att Parciar²²⁴ dd̄ to m^r Topham Conducto^r: for Colonell Vavasors Tercia
by the Generalls Ringe

Match	_____	2 ^C	weight
-------	-------	----------------	--------

eod̄ die

dd̄ to Captaine Barnell by warrant from Prince Rupert

Powder	_____	1 ^C	} weight
Match	_____	1 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	1 ^C	

Eod̄ die

Eod̄ dd̄ to Hugh Treaver for the 12^{li} Peeeces

Yards of Canvas	_____	4
-----------------	-------	---

Eod̄ dd̄ to Phenice Smyth

Yards	_____	4
-------	-------	---

Eod̄ die dd̄ to W^m: Blanchard for the 6^{li} Peeeces

Canvas	_____	2 yards.
--------	-------	----------

Eod̄ dd̄ to Thomas White for y^e Spanish 3^{li} Peeeces

Canvas	_____	2 yards.
--------	-------	----------

Eod̄ dd̄ to Edward Willmott for y^e 6^{li} Peeeces

Canvas	_____	2 yards.
--------	-------	----------

14^o Sept 1643.dd̄ for the 2 6^{li} Peeeces by Captaine Youngers Comaund being assigned for
Parciar

Powder	_____	2 ^C
Round shott of Iron	_____	4.
Cases of Tynne	_____	20.
Match	_____	5 skewnes
Boudge barrell	_____	1

W.O. 55. 1661 [12]

178

13-14 SEPTEMBER 1643

13 ^o Septm̃	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Willm̃ Baber powdermaker &c	
M ^r Baber		C qr li
	fflatt barr of Iron—1 poz —————	o. 1. 2.
14 Septem̃	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Michael Bastin M ^r Smith &c	
Smith		C qr li
	Barrs of Iron 2 poz —————	o. 3. 14.
eod̃	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to M ^r Bastin M ^r Smith to carry with	
Smith	him to the Army	
	Boxes of Iron for dj Cannon ———	20

W.O. 55. 1661 [20]

179

14 SEPTEMBER 1643

Easham.

14^{to}: Septembris. 1643.

Whereas there is present vse to bee made of Whitelather hides Halters, whippes whipcourd and other Collermakers Toolles & Instruments for the Service of his Ma^{ts}: Trainee of Artillery. These are therefore to authorize you Robert Beldon Collermaker to his Ma^{ts}: said Trainee of Artillery to take vp & imprest such a number of Hides halters Whippes &c. as shalbe requisite for a present supply; And all Constables & other officers whome this may concerne are hereby required to bee aideing & assisting to you the said Robert Beldon in execution of the Premises &c.

Edw: Sherburne:

To Robert Beldon Collermaker to his Ma^{ts}: Trainee of Artillery.

W.O. 55. 459, f. 463

180

15 SEPTEMBER 1643

Christopher Garrie maketh oath that about the beginning of May last he deliuered into his Ma^{ties}. magazine at New Colledge vnto M^r Newport one of the Clerks thereof and in the presence of diuers others there two leather bagges of gunpowder, one barrell of bullets and a great quantity of match w^{ch} was sent thither then by him from M^r John Chamberleyne of Sherborne being all the proportion, as he said, which was formerly by warrant from S^r Jacob Astley & S^r Jo: Haydon issued forth vnto M^r Richard Chamberleyne of the Court of Wards.²²⁵

Christo: Garrie

Jurat 15th die Sep^t 1643 cora'

Ro Heath

Captaine Younger knowes this asse [?] is true soe doe I Richard Chamberlayne

M^r: Newport I haue sent to y^u about this very business twice before to lett y^u know y^t I held it very iust M^r Chamberlin should receue restitution of

y^e munition y^t hee had returned into y^e Kings stoer, wherof y^u: have now sufficient Testimony & shall not therfore need to make any further scruple:

Jo: Heydon

25. Septemb. 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of m^r Jn^o. Chamberlaine.
of Sherburne.

Powder	_____	60 ^{ll}
Match	_____	50 ^{ll} .
Muskett shott	_____	1 ^c . w ^g .

p me Rich: Lisan.

W.O. 55. 459, f. 466

181

15 SEPTEMBER 1643

15th. Sep^r.

You are presently uppon sight heereoff to issue forth five barrells of powder with match and bullett proportionable to be deliuered to this bearer for the prouision of Hereford for which this shall be your warrant

H Percy

To the Controolers of the Traine or other officers.

15^o September 1643.

Rec accordinge to the warr within written for the pvision of Hereford

Powder	_____	5 ^c	} Rec by me Tho: Phillippes [sic]
Match	_____	5 ^c	
Muskett shott	_____	5 ^c	

servant to S^r. Walter Pye²²⁶

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 464-5

182

18-22 SEPTEMBER 1643

18^o Septem^r
Col: Rawdon

d^d out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of Colonell Rawdon
Regim^t of foote²²⁷

Bandlears	_____	20
Swordes	_____	2

eod
Capt. Cornwallis

d^d out of his Ma^{ts} Stores (by order from S^r John Heydon
kn^t) vnto Captaine ffancis Cornewallis
Backe & brest _____ 1

eod
Gonner

d^d out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Thomas Gray Gonner to
digg the wheelles of a Saker out of the ground

Shovell	_____	1
Spunge	_____	1
Ladle	_____	1

eoð Ladlemaker	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Willm Royley for the grove	
	drake Ladles _____	2
	Saker ladle _____	1
	Spunges _____	2
	Wadhookes _____	2
eoð Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Robtē Cambin gñner	
	Match _____	1 skeane
20 ^o Sept: Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Nicholas Humphrey gunner &c	
	Horne _____	1
	Linstocke _____	1
21 ^o Sept Matrosse	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to John Price Matroze &c	
	Pooleaxe _____	1
22 ^o Sept. Gonner	dd out of his Ma ^{ts} Stores to Robtē Cambin gunner for the 2 6 ^{li} peecs that Lye at S ^t Johns Mount at Hollywell	
	Tomkins _____	2
	Linstocke _____	1

W.O. 55. 1661 [12]

183

20 SEPTEMBER 1643

Charles R.

Our will and pleasure is And wee doe hereby require yo^u imediatly vpon sight hereof to send vnto vs 50 Barrells of Powder wth match and Bullett proportionable And for y^e peeces of Cannon w^{ch} wee haue heere 20 shot round And for yo^r soe doinge this shalbe yo^r warr^t Giuen at o^r Campe nere Newbury the 20th of September.²²⁸

To o^r trusty and welbeloued S^r John Heydon L^t. G^{ll}. of o^r Ordnāce S^r George Stroard k^t. & John Wandesford Esq^r. and to euery of them.

Noted: Receiued this warr^t betweene 7 and 8 at night

S^r. I pray vse all possible expedicōn in pforming this his Ma^{ts} Comaūnd. I will p^rsently send to the Geourno^r for the Powder, Bullett, & Match And I pray take Order for Carts & Carriages for the same, and the other things. I write in hast and rest

Yo^{rs} to serve yo^u

Oxōn. 20. Sept. 1643

Ed: Nicholas.

These things must needes goe away this night for Newbury.

Oxōn. 20^o. 7^{bris} 1643 A Proportion of Powder, Shott Match and other provisions for the further furnishing of his Mats Artillery and Army for the present seruice By warrant from his Ma^{ty} Dated 20^o Septembris 1643 vizt

Sent by 3 of y ^e Clocke in the morninge	Round shot of Iron for.	Di. Cannons — 40 Culverings — 40 12 ^l peeces — 60 6 ^l peeces — 140 Saker — 20 3 ^l peeces — 80		Waggons Carts etc.
	Horse Harneis	ffor the Thill — 13 ffor the Trace — 65		13
	Tanned Hides	— 9		
	ffrom y ^e Schooles	Powder — 50 ^{br.} Match — 2 ^{ton.} di. Muskett shott — 2 ^{ton.} di.		
	Conductors—6	Cornelius Kirriaghan Rich. Frankland W ^m . Duddley. Jo: Gillard Rob: Wells. Rich: Sutton		
	Gonners—6	Nich: Humphery Tho: Gray. Jo: Whittie Saffr: Wandell Rob: Cambell. Hen: Winbridge		
	Matrozes. 6	Hen. Davis Tho: Bungun Jo: Price Rob: Wadmore Geo: Tufton. W ^m Bunker.		
	Wheelers. 3.	Edw: Hill Peter Nowell Tho: Grimmit		
	Carters —	[blank]		

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 469-72

184

28 SEPTEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powder ten barrells of bullett and twenty hundred waight of match And y^e. same to send away to the towne of Woodstocke, and there to deliuer it to Collonell Woodhouse²²⁹ or such as hee shall appoint to receaue y^e: same, Court att Oxford y^e 28th: of September 1643

Percy

To S^t: John Heydon kn^t: Lieueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to the Officers of the same.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores according to y^e warr^t aboue expressed.

Powder	_____	10 barrells.	
Match	_____	20 ^C .	} w ^g
Muskett shott.	_____	10 ^C .	

Michaell Woodhouse

Noted : Shrewsbury. Lo: Capell.

Endorsed : Waggon.	1	}
Carts.	2	
Tumbrell.	1.	

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine fīue barrells of powder with ball proportionable and a double proportion of match, and y^e. same to send away to the towne of Woodstocke there to bee deliuered to Collonell Rich[ard] Herbert or such as hee shall appoint to receaue y^e. same And for your soe doinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 28th: Sept: 1643

Percy

To S^r. John Heydon kn^t: Lieuten^t: Gen'all of the Ordnance And to the Officers of y^e. same

Noted: Ludlowe Castle

28. Sept. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores according to the warrant wthin specified.

	barrells	
Powder	_____	5
Match	_____	10 ^C .
Muskett shott	_____	5 ^C .
Musketts (for y ^e w ^{ch} I engage myself to retoune into his Ma ^{ts} Stores in specie by the first of March next.)	_____	150

R. Herbert.

[T]he delivery of these Musketts were ordered by [Co]ll: Ellice.²³⁰ &c.

Endorsed : 28.Sept. 1643. The Gnalls warr^t for 5^C of Powder, 10^C of Match, & 5^C. of Muskett shott for Coll: Richard Herbert, &c. & Musketts vnfixt. 150.

Waggon.	one	}
Carts.	2.	

The Conductors whoe goe wth the A^munition for S^r Michael Woodhouse, & Colonel Herbert are to march to Ainstone fīue mile beyond Woodstock in y^e roade to Worcester, they are to send back y^e Artillery Horses, to Oxford & prouide fresh Teames for y^e Carriadges One Conductor going alonge, unlesse Collonell Woodhouse consigne y^e A^munition to some officer of his owne, Fīue Barrells of Powder & 1000^{ll} of Match & 500 weg^t of Bullets are for Colonel Herbert, the rest for S^r Michael Woodhouse Oxford 7^{ber}. 28th. 1643.

Robert Ellice

To Thomas & Robert Horne 2 of y^e Conductors of y^e Muni^con for y^e Trayne of Artillerye.

The A^munition & Armes vnder y^e Care of Robert Horne Conductor. came safly to Ludlow Castle. 12^o. 8^{ber}. 1643.

R. Herbert.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 477, 479-81

185

30 SEPTEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffiue barrells of powder with ball proportionable And a double proportion of match And y^e: same to send away to the towne of Burford there to bee deliuered to Lieuten^t: Collonell Blayney²³¹ or such as hee shall appoint And for your soe doinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: last of Sept: 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Lieuten^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to the officers of the same.

Yo^w are vpon sight hereof to make yo^r p^rsent repaire wth Two Loades of Muniçon. viz. ffiue barrells of Powder, ffiue hundred weight of Muskett shott & tenne hundreth weight of Match) to the towne of Burford and there to deliuer the said Muniçon to Lieuten^te Collonell Blayne, takeing his Receipt for y^o discharge. Yo^w are likewise not onely to take especiall Care of the said Muniçon but alsoe of the Carriages and Horses, soe as they retourne wth all possible expedicon. Hereof yo^w may not fayle. Oxōn. Vlt. Septemb. 1643.

Jo: Newport:

To Marke Pope one of the Conductors of the Muniçon for the Trayne of Artillerye.

1^o Octobris 1643

Received from the said Conductor, at the Towne of Burford the Amuniçon aboue specified.

Arth: Blayney:

Endorsed: Burford. al^s Cheudley. &c.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 482-4

186

1 OCTOBER 1643

Charles R

Our Will and command is That vpon sight hereof yo^u cause to bee delivered vnto y^e Lord Hopton ffeild Marshall of Our Western Army or to such Person as hee shall appoint, such number of Musquets not exceeding two thousand as his Lo^p shall send for out of his Ma^{ts} Stores of Amuniçon w^{ch} are already or shall come to Our Port and Towne of Weymouth. And for soe doing this shalbee yo^r Warrant. Given at o^r Court at Oxford this first day of October 1643.²³²

By his Ma^{ties} Comaund

Edw: Nicholas

To Our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of Our Ordnance for y^e present expediçon.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 47-8

187

4-11 OCTOBER 1643

4^o die Octobr 1643

Capt Bayley dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Capt Balye for the Coveriṅge of a
 Bridge &c
 Seized Canvas _____ 5 ell̄s 3 quart̄s
 Thomas Baylis

7^o Octobr 1643

Gunfounders dd to [blank] The ffounder of Brasse Ordn̄ce to be newe
 cast &c

	C	qr	li
Petards of Brasse 3 poẏ _____	01.	0.	0
Morter Peece of Captaine ffawcettes makeinge at Readinge beinge broken pōẏ [blank]			
6 ^{li} Peeces of Brasse beinge broken in the musle pōẏ	C	qr	li
	8.	0.	7

Remaineinge of his Ma^{ts} Mettle at the ffoundery
 in Christ Church with the said
 ffounder _____ 6. 3. 15

11^o Octobr 1643

Smith dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Bastin M^r Smith to the Traine
 of Artillery for the ffordge at the Grove &c²³³
 Shovells _____ 2

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

188

12 [OCTOBER] 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is That yo^u forthwith take Order for sending to y^e
 Marquess of Winchester's House of Basing tenn barrells of Powder with Match
 and Bullett proporconable. And this shalbee yo^r Warrant.
 Given at Our Court at Oxford this twelveth day of Oxford 1643: [sic]²³⁴

To Our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Ordnance
 for y^e pnt Expedicōn.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 52

189

13 OCTOBER 1643

13. Oct. 1643 Ordn̄ce in Weymouth.²³⁵ viz̄t.
 At the north Entrance into the Towne.
 Demi Culverings _____ 9
 Sakers _____ 2.
 Mynyon _____ 1.

At the Beacon	
Demi Culverings	4.
At the Lookeing place	
Demi Culverings	3.
At the Chappell Greene	
Demi Culverings	2
At Benn=Cliffe	
Mynyons	2
At the Townes end	
ffalcons	2

Ordnñce in Melcombe viz ī

At the Townes end.	
Demi Culverings	4
Mynyons	5. & 2. not mounted
ffalcon	1.
At the Block House	
Sakers	4.
ffalcons	2.
In the Streete	
ffalcons	2. not mountd
In all	
Demi Culverings	22
Sakers	6
Mynyons	8
ffalcons	9
	—
	45
	—

And 15. more in the Towne not belonging to any Shipps will bee ready vpon all occasions.

All those ordnñce except 2. Mynyon & 2 ffalcons w^{ch} are not mountd are well mounted vpon feild Carriages.

Endorsed: A list of y^e. Canon at Weymouth

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 143

190

14 OCTOBER 1643

14^o October 1643

Gonner dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Hugh Treaver Gonner by verball Command from the Lord Percy for the vse of the Duke of Yorke beinge his birthdaie &c²³⁶

Powder ————— 15^{li}

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

191

14 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ties}: Magazine twenty Barrells of powder with match [and ball *deleted*] proporconable & halfe proporcon of ball And alsoe three twelve pownd peecees and one six pownd peece together with thirty rownd of Iron shott and ten of Case shott to each peece All which you are to send away with all speede in a Boate to the towne of Wallingford, there to Remayne vntill flurther order And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxon y^e: 14th: of October 1643²³⁷

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Lieuten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And in his absence to y^e: Officers of y^e: same

M^r: Sherburne y^e boates wilbee ready tomorrowe by six, my Lord desyres you to make all y^e hast you can, I am

Y^r: serut

Rich: Mason

7^o: at night

A Proporcon of Powder, Shott, Match &c to attend fower Peecees of Brasse Ordnñce assigned for p^rsent service, By warrant from the Right hono^{ble}. the Lord Percy dated. 14. October. 1643. viz.

Brasse Ordenñce	{ 12 ^{ll} . Peecees	_____	3
mō: w th y ^{er}	{ 6 ^{ll} . Peece	_____	1
Equipage.			
Round shott of	{ 12 ^{ll} . Peecees	_____	90
yron. for.	{ 6 ^{ll} . Peece	_____	30
Cases of Tynn & Wood	{ 12 ^{ll} . Peecees	_____	30
w th Muskett shott. for.	{ 6 ^{ll} . Peecees	_____	10
Powder	_____	15	Cartouches filled.
Match	_____	dj	C
Boudg barrells	_____	2	
Canvas.	_____	3 ^{ells}	
Tand hides	_____	6	
Hayre Clothes	_____	2.	

Muniçon for y^e floote & Artillerye.

Powder	_____	20 ^C	} w ^g .
Match	_____	20 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	10 ^C	

Officers & Ministers.

George Pattison	Gentleman of Thordnñce.
Conductors.	George Waker.
	Phinees Smyth.
	Nicholas Humphrey
	Edw: Comfort.
Gonners. 7	Jn ^o . Prower.
	W ^m . Cockett.
	Tho: Grey.
	James Thomas.

Endorsed: 14. Octob^r. 1643. The Gnalls warr^t for 4 Peeces of Brasse Ordenñce, & 20 barrells of Powder assigned for Wallingford to remayne there till further Order &c.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 499-500, 504, 512

192

15 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine six barrells of powder with match and ball proporconable And alsoe two Iron Minions of flower pownd bullett One short Iron peece of three pownd bullet One longe brasse peece of one pownd bullett and the two Hammerd Ranenetts [*sic*] together with thirty round of Iron shott to each peece, All w^{ch}: you are to deliuer to such person or person as S^r: Lewis Dyue kn^t: shall appoint And for your soe doeing this shalbee your Warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 15th: Of Octob^r: 1643²³⁸

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Lieuten^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of the same

Noted: Receiued 17^o. Oct: about 10 in the Morning.

17. October. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores the seu'all Peeces of Ordnñce, Powder, shott, & Match, accordinge to the warr^t before expressed

p me Joseph: Grenfeild:

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 506, 510

193

17 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine, Threescore payre of pistolls with Houlsters and Spanners and fforty Carabynes with belts and sweuells. And the same to deliuer to S^r: Charles Lucas²³⁹ kn^t: towards the Arminge of his Regiment together with eighty bandoleers And for your soe doeing this shalbee your Warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 17th: of Octob^r: 1643

Percy

To S^r. John Heydon kn^t: Lieuten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

Percy's note: you are likewise to furnish one waggon with a teame to goe to goe only to Buckingham and to be returned immediately from thence.

18. October. 1643.

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of S^r Charles Lucas his Regim^t of Horse viz.

Pistolls furnished w th	Holdsters & }	60 pre
Spanners	_____	
Carbines	_____	40.
Bandeleeeres	_____	80

Richard Williamson

W.O. 55. 459, f. 514

194

21 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine twenty Barrells of Powder with match and ball proporconable And y^e: same to sende away by Boate to his Ma^{ts}: Castle att Wallingford And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 21th: of Octob^r: 1643²⁴⁰

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t: liueten^t: Gen'all of y^e Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e: same.

Receved of m^r Thomas Woode on of the Condakters 50 bundels of match 20 hondard of powdare 20 bareles of smale shott I say receved thes 22th of Octobare ad 1643

William Cox

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 536-7

195

21 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffifty Case of Pistolls with Houlsters And y^e: same to deliuer to this Bearer for y^e: vse of the Right Honorable the Lord Byron And for your soe doeing this shalbee y^r: warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 21th: of Octob^r: 1643²⁴¹

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: l^t: Gen'all of y^e Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e: same

Percy's note: My lo^d I haue signed this warrant according to the proportion I told you lo^p. but I feare it will not hold out therefore I desire you will take for the present but 40. paire and heereafter your lo^p shall not faile of them.

21th. Octob. 1643

Receiued out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of the Lord Byrons Regim^t of Horse.
Pistolls furnished ————— 50 pre.

John Carlton

W.O. 55. 459, f. 529

196

21 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two barrells of powder with match & ball proporconable And one of y^e said barrells with match and ball therevnto proporconable to deliuer to S^r^t: Maior Wharton for y^e: vse of my Regim^{ts}: of ffoote And y^e: other to deliuer to S^r^t: Maior Windibanke for y^e: vse of y^e Regim^t: of ffoote of Coll Charles Gerrard and for your soe doeing this shalbee y^r: warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e 21th Octob^r: 1643²⁴²

Percy

To S^r John Heydon 1^t: Gen'all of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of Y^e: same

24 October.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for y^e vse of Col Charles Gerards Regim^t of foote.

Powder	_____	1 ^c
Match	_____	1 ^c weight
Muskett Shott	_____	1 ^c .

I say received by me

Richard Vaughan Levetenant to Sargiant Maior
Windibanke

Eod die

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for y^e vse of the Lord Peircys Regim^t: of foote.

Powder	_____	1 ^c
Match	_____	1 ^c . wg
Muskett shott	_____	1 ^c .

24^o die Octobr 1643

Rceived out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of the Lord Percys Regim^t of foote

Powder	_____	1 ^c
Match	_____	1 ^c weighte
Muskett shott	_____	1 ^c

Anthony Wharton

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 547, 552

197

23 OCTOBER 1643

You are p^rsently vpon sight hereof to make yo^r: p^rsent repaire to Reading wth: two Carts Laden wth Armes viz^t Three score Musketts three score Powder Baggs wth Girdles & Hangers to them and two hundred Longe Pikes and y^e same to deliver to y^e Officer in Cheife there takinge his receipt for yo^r dischargd. Yo^u are likewise not onely to take speciall care & Chardge of y^e said Armes but allsoe of the Carts Horses and ffurniture & to retourne wth them withall possible speed hereof yo^u may not faile Oxon y^e 23th of October 1643.²⁴³

Edw: Sherburne

To Robert Horne one of the Conducto^{rs}: of the Armes for y^e Trayne of Artillery.

October y^e 24

Receiued into his Maiesties Magazin at Readinge y^e Armes aboue specified

Hën: Sherbūrne

W.O. 55. 459, f. 540

198

23 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two case of Pistolls with Houlsters And y^e: same to deliuer to Mouns^r: La Riuere & M^r: Sa Martyn

two of y^e: Officers of the trayne of Artillery And for y^r: soe doeinge this shalbee
y^r: warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 23th: Octob^r: 1643

Percy

To S^r: Jo: Heydon kn^t: l^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e Officers of y^e
same

24 October 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for y^e vse of Mouns^r La River & Mounsier La
Martyn

Pistolls compleately furnished ——— 2 paire
La Riuiere de S^t. Martin

W.O. 55. 459, f. 545

199

24 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
three Case of Pistolls with Houlsters and spanners And y^e: same to deliuer
to Edward Walker Owen Wynn and Richard Mason And for your soe doeinge
this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 24th: of October 1643²⁴⁴

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: l^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of
the same

26^o Octobr 1643

Rec out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warrante within written
Pistolls Compleately furnished ——— one pre
Owen Wynne

Receaud accordinge to this Warr^t: for Secretary Walker & my selfe pistolls
ffurnished 2 payre

Rich: Mason

25^o die Octobris 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores by speciall warr^t: & directions from Sir John
Heydon and for w^{ch} I engage myselfe to be responsible for.

Pistolls compleately furnished ——— one paire
Charles frederic Sebisch

26^o die Octobris 1643

Recd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores And for y^e w^{ch}: I engage myselfe to be responsible

Pistolls compleatly furnished ——— one paire
Carrabine ——— one

[Bartholomew]S^r de laroche

Primo die Novemb: 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores by Order from sir John Heydon k^t &cs.

Pistolls compleately furnished ——— one paire.

Geo: Wharton²⁴⁵

dd to m^r Tabert one paire of Pistolls

28 October 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores by order from the Lord Peircy & signified by m^r Sherburne

Pistolls compleately furnished	—	50 paire
Powder	—	40
Pistoll shott	—	40. wg.

John Thorowgod quarter master to my lord Percy

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 554, 559

200

25 OCTOBER 1643

You are presently vpon sight heereoff to issue out of his Ma^{ty}s Magasine fiveteene barrells of Powder with bullett and Match proportionable and to repaire to woodstocke with all possible speed there to receaue farther orders from such as shall be appointed by my lo^d Generall faile not of this as you answer the contrary²⁴⁶

Percy.

To S^r. Jhon Heydon Lieu^{nt} Generall or such other officers as are present.

rec: 25^{to}: Octo: 1643. by my Cornelius Kiriaghan at the houre of 4 afternoone

Endorsed: 25. Octob. 1643. The Gñalls warr^t for 15^C of Powder, 15^C of Match & 15^C of Muskett shott assigned for Woodstocke. &c.

There was alsoe sente

Horse shooes	—	24
Horse shoos nales	—	3 ^C
Cases of Tynn for Saker	—	6

beinge S^r Arthure Astons two peeces

[Alexander Staple *deleted*] Robert Horne Conductor

W.O. 55. 459. f. 556

201

29 OCTOBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine six barrells of powd^r: with match and ball proporcionable And y^e: same to deliuer to S^r: Arthur George²⁴⁷ kn^t: or such others as hee shall appoynt to receaue y^e: same And for yo^r: soe doinge this shalbee yo^r: warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e. 29th. of Octob^r: 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance and to the Officers of y^e: same

Percy's note: ffor the use of the Lo^d. Hastings.

Primo die Novembris. 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores for y^e vse of y^e right ho^{ble} the Lord Hastings his Regiment of ffoote

Powder	_____	6 ^c	weight
Match	_____	6 ^c	

by me Arthur Gorges

W.O. 55. 459. f. 576

202

UNDATED: ? OCTOBER 1643

Carts and tumbrells left at Bristow _____ 13

At Gloucester _____

At Painswick _____

Goeing to the Devises with amunition close wagons —

At Rēading 4. Wagon. 2. tumbrells & the Gin Cart. 2. Carts. —

To the Lord Byrone one close wagon

S^r. Charles Lucas 2. Carts and 1. wagon

A Cart left at Basing.

3. Wagons. 1. Cart with Pr: Rupert.

1. Cart at Greenland

Lost at Newbury battle _____ 7

Endorsed: A Noate of Cariages left in severall places.²⁴⁸

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 211-2

203

UNDATED: LATE OCTOBER 1643

A copy of what Stores were at Dartmouth at the Surrendring of the Towne to Prince Maurice, & what are delivered out of these Stores since, as it doth appeare by this Copy of a bill from the Store-keeper of Dartmouth.²⁴⁹

At y^e Surrendring of y^e Towne of Dartmouth there was 75 barrells of Powder whereof there is 43. barrells delivered out, and there rests now in the Store _____ 32

Received also 625. fixed muskets whereof delivered 623 rests — 2

more 118. vnfixed muskets delivered 101 rests _____ 17

more 398 swords delivered 390 rests _____ 8

more 735 bandeleers delivered 714 rests _____ 21

more 27 fixed Snaphances delivered 24 rests _____ 3

more 35 vnfixed Snaphances delivered 30 rests _____ 5

more 22 dragoones delivered 20 rests _____ 2

more 350 knapsacks delivered 44 rests _____ 306

more 1300^{li}. of musket shot delivered 400^{li} rests _____ 900^{li}

more 9100^{li}. of match delivered 900^{li}. rests _____ 8200^{li}

more 83 pikes delivered 83 rests _____

more 107 halfe pikes delivered 12 rests _____ 95

more 108 holbards delivered 57 rests _____ 51

more 55 browne bills delivered 00 rests _____ 55

more 04 drūmes delivered 02 rests _____ 2

more 04 Colo^{rs}. wth y^e Colo^{rs}. w^{ch} are at S^t. Patrix Castle dd.

01. rest _____ 3

more 1025 great Shot of divers sorts delivered 505 of the greatest of them rests of Sacar, mynyon, & ffaulcon	520
more 8 hargubus, 9 broaches fit for y ^e shipping at Sea	
more 4 Poleaxes, & a two hand Sword	
At mount-stagon of Sacar, mynyon, & faulcon	7
At Northgate of faulcon	3
At Townestow Church of mynyon, & faulcon	6
At Mount Boones of Sacar, mynyon, & falcon	7
At Harvis fort of faulcon	2
At mount Parradice of demy Culverin, Sacar & mynyon	10
At Southgate mynyon, & faulcon	5
in the South Towne of faulcon	1
in Beschow Castle of demy Culvering, & Sacar	3
at S ^t Patrix Castle, & Church of demy Culvering, Sacar, mynyon and faulcon	15
at Kingsweare Castle of Sacar, & mynyon	5
in northgate streete of mynyon	1
at westgate of mynyon, & faulcon	5
Soma totalis of great gunnes	70
There are also about 8, or 9, murderers.	

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 219

204

1-2 NOVEMBER 1643

Brother

I would intreate you to cause to be deliuered to him whoe Collonell Homby²⁵⁰ shall appoint, it being for his owne use, two Case of y^e. best pistolls one paire snaphanses and y^e other fire lokes pray lett them be neat ones and you shall pleasure your

Louing Brother

Reading 1st: Nouember

Hen: Sherburne

1643

for his loving Brother Edward Sherburne Esq at M^r Hoopers howse next my Lady ffosters by Magdalene Colledg
Oxford

You are forthwth vpon sight hereof to deliuer to this bearer, out of the stores in your Charge ffor the vse of L^t. Coll. Houlby two cases of Pistolls wth. houlsters and spaners beloning vnto them and for soe doeing this shalbe your warrant. Given vnder my hand this 2th of November 1643

Percy

To M^r. Sherburne Comissary of the Stores att New Coledege or to any of the officers of the same

The second of November 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ty}: stores for y^e vse wth in mentioned

Pistolls compleately furnished — 2 paire
the m^{ke} of Thomas Mynathord
servant to L^t Col Houlby.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 577-8

205

3 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine One payre of pistolls with Houlsters and Spanner And y^e. same to deliuer to this Bearor for y^e. vse of the R^t: Hono^{ble}: y^e. Lord ffalkland And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warrant. Court att Oxōn y^e: 3: of Nouember 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

6^o die Novembris 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for y^e vse of y^e right ho^{ble} y^e Lord Faulkland.

Pistolls compleately furnished ——— one paire

By mee Lucius Falkland

You are presently [upon] sight heereoff to iss[ue] to the bearer heereoff [7] case of pistolls and 5 carabin with all things belonging to them faile n[ot] of this

Percy

To S^r. J. Heydon or any other officers of the magasin
Oxford 3^d

8 November 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores for y^e vse w^{thin} menconed

Pistolls compleately furnished ——— 7 paire

Carbines ————— 5.

Samson Morris servant to the duke²⁵¹

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 583, 587

206

7 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine twenty Barrells of powder with match proporconable And y^e: same to deliuer to S^r: John Mennes²⁵² kn^t: or to whome hee shall appoynt, ffor y^e. seruice of the fforces in Shropshire vnder y^e: Comand of the Lord Capell And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 7th. of Nouembr 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same.

9 November 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for the vse of the Right honourable the Lord Caple his forces in Shropsheire.

Powder ————— 20^C.

Match ————— 20^C.

Pistoll shott ————— 6^{ll}

by me Peter Owen servant to S^r John Mennes

W.O. 55. 459, f. 593

207

9 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffiue Hundred waight of match, two Hundred Horse shooes and a thowsand

horse shooe nayles, And y^e: same to send away with all speede to his Highnesse Prince Rupert, togeather with one Geñt of the Ordnance, two Smiths, one Carpenter, & one Wheelwright, And for y^r: soe doeing this shalbee y^r: warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 9: of Nouember 1643²⁵³

Percy

To the L^t: Generall of the Ordnance and y^e: Officers of the same

Percy's note: To goe to Tocester.

Oxon. You are p^rsently vpon sight hereof to make yo^r p^rsent repaire to y^e Towne of Tocester with one Waggon Laden with Munition and other Iron worke vizt ffive hundred weight of match Two hundred Horse shooes and one thousand Horse shooe Nayles And y^e same to deliver to y^e Officer in Cheife there takeing his Receipt for yo^r dischargd, You are likewise not only to take especiall Care and Chardge of y^e said Munition but a[lso] of y^e Waggon Horses & ffurniture a[nd] to retourne with them againe wth all po[ssible] speed of this faile not dated att Ox[on] this 9th of November 1643

Jo: Newport

To Thomas Hollman one of y^e Conductors of y^e Munition for y^e Trayne of Artillery

Rec the 12th. November 1643 accordinge to the instructions aboue written

Match	_____	5 ^C
Horseshooes	_____	200.
Horseshooenayles	_____	1000:

Samuell Fawcett:

Oxōn A Proporcōn of Match, Horse shooes & horse shooe nayles assigned for Tocester &c By warr^t: from y^e right ho^{ble}: the Lord Peirce dated at Oxōn y^e 9th of November 1643.

vizt

Match	_____	5 ^C w ^g	} Waggon.	Horses
Horse shooes	_____	200		
Horse shooe nayles	_____	1000.		

Officers & ministers

Gent of Thordnñice	Hollman
Conducto ^r 1.	Thomas Hollman
Smyths 2	{ Wm House
	{ Nicholas Raver
Carpenter 1	John Dewes
Wheelwright	

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 588-90

208

9 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine twenty Barrells of Powder with match and ball proporcōnable and seauenty round of round shott of Iron for y^e: twelve pownders And y^e: same to send by water to Reddinge And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 9th: of Nouember 1643²⁵⁴

Percy

To the L^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of the same

Oxōn. A Proportion of Powder, Match, Muskett shott, and Round shott of Iron assigned by Water for his Ma^{ts}: Garrison att Reading By warrant from y^e right hono^{ble}: the Lord Percy dated att Oxōn y^e 9th of November 1643

vizt

Round shott of Iron for. 12 ^{ll} Peeces	—	200
Powder	_____	20 ^C
Match	_____	20 ^C
Muskett shott	_____	20 ^C

Conductor George Waker.

You are p^rsently vpon sight hereof to make yo^r p^rsent repaire to Reading with twenty barrells of Powder twenty C of match & 20^C of Muskett shott & 200 round shott of Iron And y^e same to deliver to y^e officer in Cheife of y^e traine there takeing his Receipt for yo^r dischargd. And to vse y^e best meane y^t yo^u can to send the said receipt to y^e officers of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine att Oxford of this faile not dated at Oxōn y^e 10th of Nouember 1643.

To George Waker one of y^e Conducto^{rs} of y^e Munition &cs

Received from Oxford, by M^r Cornelius Kiringham, the Proportion sent;

viz

Powder	_____	20 ^C
Match	_____	20 ^C
Shott	_____	20 ^C
Iron Round shott	_____	210

Reading 14 Nouemb: 1643

Hen: Sherburne

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 597, 599-600

209

9 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two Halberts and y^e: same to deliuer to Captayne S^t: Meschell one of y^e Captayns of the Queenes Gard And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court at Oxōn y^e: 9th of Nouemb^r: 1643²⁵⁵

Percy

To the L^t: Gen'all of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of the same

11^o die Novembr 1643

Rec out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warrante within written for the vse of Captaine S^t Meschell

Halberts _____ 2

La Route ensigne

W.O. 55. 459, f. 605

210

10 NOVEMBER 1643

You are to issue out presently 40. rownd of shott for Saker Mynion and Fauconett to be sent away presently to Dennington castle there to receaue orders from the Lo^d. Hopton or S^r. Jacob Ashley faile not of this

Percy

To S^r J. Heydon or any other of his Me^{ty}s. officers.

10th

Noted: sent by W^m Shelding Conductor

Reciued By William Shelden Sixscore Bullett forth of his Ma^{ties}: Magazine
for the ffortyfication of deninton Castle Nouember the 11th: 1643:

Casimirus Sturt²⁵⁶

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 595-6

211

10 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
One hundred waight of powder with match and ball proporconable And y^e:
same to deliuer to this Bearor Maior Hall²⁵⁷ ffor the present supplyinge of the
Regim^t. of ffoote of Collonell Sellwyne²⁵⁸ and for your soe doeinge this shalbee
your warr^t: Court att Oxon y^e: 10th: of Nouember 1643

Percy

To the L^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to the Officers of the same

11 November 1643

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for y^e vse of Colonell Selwyns Regim^t of ffoote

Powder	_____	1 ^C
Match	_____	1 ^C w ^g
Muskett shott	_____	1 ^C

ffra Hall maior

W.O. 55. 459, f. 604

212

10 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
twenty Case of pistolls with Houlsters and spanners, and twenty Carabynes
And y^e: same to deliuer to Lieueten^t: Collonell Boncle²⁵⁹ for y^e: Arminge of
the Regim^t: of Horse of S^t: Arthur Aston kn^t: And for your soe doeinge this
shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxon y^e: 10th: of Nouember 1643

Percy

To the L^t: Generall of the Ordnance and y^e Officers of y^e: same

Y^u: may not faile to make present deliuey of the Armes heerby required
according to y^e directions of this warrant

Jo Heydon

To y^e officers & clerks of his Ma^{ts} Magazin

Oxford. The xijth. day of November 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine for the Armeing of the Regim^t w^{thin}
menconed

Pistolls with Hollsters	_____	20. payre
Spanners	_____	30.
Carabynes	_____	20.
ffirestones	_____	20.

By mee Sebastian Boncle.

W.O. 55. 459, f. 606

213

10 NOVEMBER 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that you giue present order to y^e: Comissary of
our stores att Waymouth, forthwith to issue & deliuer out of our said stores
there, to such person or persons as shalbee appoynted by our right trusty and
welbeloued S^t: John Banks²⁶⁰ kn^t: Lord cheife Justice of our Court of Comon

pleas for receauinge thereof, Sixty Musquetts and six barrells of powder with match and ball proporconable ffor the doeing of which this shalbee your warr^t: Giuen att o^r: Court att Oxōn y^e: [20 *deleted*] 10th; of Nouember 1643
by his Ma^{ty}s comaund

Percy

To our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery
Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 54

214

13 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ty}s: Magazine two brasse six pownd peeeces, two brasse ffalcons, with fforty round, of round shott of Iron, and ten cases of tynn with Musquett shott, to each peece, and alsoe twenty barrells of powder, twenty hundred of match, and twenty hundred of Musquett shott, with materialls for ffyreworkes and one Gynne, All w^{ch}: you are to send away with all speede to his Highnesse Prince Rupert, togeather with one Geñt of the Ordnance, sixe Gonners, Eight Matrozes, and the Liue-ten^t: of the Pyoneeres And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warrant, Court att Oxōn y^e: 13th: of Nouemeber 1643²⁶¹

Percy.

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Lieueten^t. Generall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of y^e same.

A Proportion of Powder, Match, Shott, and other Munition and Habilliam^{ts}: of Warr hereafter perticularly expressed to attend a Bye Trayne of fflowre Peeeces of brasse Ordnñce assigned for p^rsent seruice By warr^t. from y^e right ho^{ble}: y^e Lord Peirce dated y^e 13th of Nouember 1643.

viẏt

			Number of Waggons Carts &cs	Number of Horses.
Brasse Ordnñce mounted with y ^e Equipage viẏt.	{ 6 ^{li} Peeeces ffawcons	2. _____ 2. _____		10 8.
Round shott of Iron for.	{ 6 ^{li} Peeeces ffawcons	80 80.	} 2.	10.
Cases of Tynn and Wood with Muskett shott for.	{ 6 ^{li} Peeeces ffawcons	20. nl.		
	Powder	5c wġ		
	Match	dj c		
	Canvas	6 ells		
	Gynn furnished	1.		
	Mytch	1.		
	Muskett shott	1 ^c .		
	Cartredges filled	12.		
	Horse shooes	120.		
	Horse shooe Nales	840.		
	Cloutes	12.		
	Cloute Nales	60.		
	Linch Pinns	6 pre		
	ffore lockeyes	12.		
	Spare Extrees	4.		

		Number of Waggons Carts &cs	Number of Horses.
	Munition for y ^e floote.		
	Powder	15 ^C .	} 6. 30.
	Match	20 ^C .	
	Muskett shott	20 ^C .	
	Officers and Ministers		
Gent of Thordnñce			
Conductors 2	{ Henry Chapplin ffor y ^e Trayne W ^m Sheldin ffor y ^e Munition		
	{ Edw: Shakerly John Child		
Gunners 6	{ Benedict Smyth dđ to each of those Peter Cradocke men one sword & a Belt. Oliver Baker Robert Cammell.		
	{ John Younger John Bennefeild dđ to each of them Hammond Hall a sword & belt.		
Leivetenñt of y ^e Pyoneeres.			

You are forthwth: vpon sight hereof to make yo^r p^rsent repaire towards Torcester to his highnes Prince Rupert wth the Proportion of Munition herein expressed and there attend such further Orders as yo^u shall receiue from y^e said Prince and vpon y^e delivery of any y^e said Munition you are to take respectiue receipts from such Officers as shall be appointed by his highness or other Commaunder in Cheife for which you are to giue an Accompt att yo^r retourne of this faile not dated at Oxōn y^e 14th: of November 1643.

Edw: Sherburne

To Henry Chapplin one of y^e Conducto^{rs} of y^e Munition for y^e Trayne of Artillery.

27^o Novembr 1643

Received into his Ma^{ts} Magazine at Reading the Municōn following w^{ch} came from Torcester in Com̄ Norſhton

Powder	20 Barrells	
Musquett shott	19. whole Barr	
More One Barrell of Musquett shott poiz		3 qrt ^{rs} . C.
Match	20 ^C . 0.24 ^{li}	
	Hen: Sherburne	
Round shott of Iron	{ 6 ^l Peeces ffawcons	80 80
Cases of Tynn & Wood	{ 6 ^l Peeces ffawcons	20 11
w th Musquett shott for		
Canvas	6 Ells	
Gvyn furnished	1	
Mytch	1	
Musquett shott	1	
Cartradges filled	20	

Horse shooes	120
Horse shooe Nayles	140
Cloutes	12
Cloute Nailles	60
Lunch Pynns	6. pe
ffore Lockeyes	12
Spare Extrees	4

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 608, 613-6

215

14 NOVEMBER 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that out of our store and Magazine at Oxford you deliver vnto the bearer hereof for the vse of the Lord Byron and the forces vnder his Command Fourty barrells of Powder and Match proportionable. For which this shall bee your Warrant. Given at our Court at Oxford the fourteenth day of November 1642. [*sic*]²⁶²

By his Ma^{ts} Comannnd

Edw: Nicholas.

To our right trusty and welbeloved Henry Lord Percy.

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine thirty Barrells of Powder with Match proporcionable And y^e: same to send away to Moreton Henmarsh, there to bee deliuered to such person or persons as the Lord Byrone shall appoint to receaue it And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn-y^e: 18th: Nouember 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to the officers of the same

18 November 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for the vse of the right ho^{ble} the Lord Byron.

Powder	30 ^C
Match	30 ^C weight

Tho: Latham: Store keeper to my Lord Byron

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 3, and W.O. 55. 459, f. 625

216

17 NOVEMBER 1643

17^o die Novembr 1643.

Smith dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Bastin Ma^r Smith &c
Steele _____ 5^{li}

eo^d die

Waggonmaker dd to Peter Nowell &c
Grindestone _____ one
Greate Hammer _____ one

eod̃ die

Smith dd̃ to Thomas Dakin Smith for the vse of M^r Stamford
Paymaster for the Traine &c

Horse shooes 4
Horse shooe nailes 40

eod̃

Gonner dd̃ to Hugh Treaver Gonner ffor the vse of the Guard at
East Port
Match 1 skeane

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

217

17 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine twenty Case of Pistolls with Houlsters and ten Carabyns And y^e: same to deliuer to Collonell Tillesley And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warrant, Court att Oxōn y^e: 17th: of Nouember 1643

Percy

To the Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to the Officers of the same.

18 November 1643

Recd̃ out of his Ma^{ts}: Stores for the vse of Col Tilleslyes Regiment of horse.

Pistolls compleately furnished 20 paire
Carrabines 10.

Tho: Tyldesley

W.O. 55. 459, f. 621

218

23 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine thirty barrells of powder with match and ball proporconable and alsoe two Hundred of Demy Culueryn Iron shott, two hundred of Rabonet shott of ten ounces, and as much of Saker shott, as is now Remayninge in his Ma^{ts}: Magazine And the same to send away by water to Reddinge, there to bee deliuered to such persons as shalbee apoynted by the Lord Hopton for y^e: receauinge thereof And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford the 23th: of Nouember 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of the same

Memor^d: It was ordered by my Lord that the Saker shott to bee issued vpon this Warrant should bee but 300.

23^o: No: 1643:

Edw: Sherburne

Oxford. A Proporcon of Powder Match Muskett shott and round shott of Iron assigned to Readinge for the vse of the Lord Hopton to bee sent by water by order & warrant from the right ho^{ble}: Henry Lord Percy. Generall of his Ma^{ts}: Artillery dated the 23th day of November 1643.

	vizt	
	Powder _____	30. Barrells.
	Match _____	1 ^{ton} . dj.
	Muskett shott _____	1 ^{ton} . dj.
Round shott of Iron for.	{ demj Culveringe _____	200.
	{ Saker _____	250
	{ Rabonett _____	200.
	Sent by Nicholas Scott Conducto ^r .	

You are forthwith to repaire to Readinge by water wth the Proportion of Amunicōn aboue mencōned and the same there to deliver to such pson as shalbee appoynted by the Lord Hopton for the receiveing thereof whose receipt yo^u are to take for yo^r dischargd the w^{ch} you are to retourne to the officers of his Ma^{ty} Magazine here at Oxford whereof yo^u may not faile at yo^r pill. dated the day & yeare aboueēd

Receiued those pcells of amūnition at Basing issued for my Lord Hoppton following

Of Match _____	74 ^{bundles}
Powder _____	30 barrills
Bullet for muskett _____	29 barrills and one broken one
Dimicolluerin _____	200
Sacar _____	244
Rabbonett _____	191

Winchester²⁶³

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 632-5

219

24 NOVEMBER 1643

You are to issue out of his Ma^{ty}: Magazine eight payre of pistolls with Houlsters And y^e: same to deliuer to this beaor Liueten^t: Sherburne for y^e: vse of Captayne Smith Captayne of one troope of Horse in y^e: Queenes Regim^t: of Horse And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 24th. of Nouember 1643²⁶⁴

Percy

To the Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

Percy's note: out of the proportion reserued for her Ma^{ty}.

27 November 1643.

Recd out of his Ma^{ty}: stores for the vse of the Queenes Regiment of Horse

Pistolls compleately furnished 8 paire

Charbo L^t:

W.O. 55. 459, f. 636

220

27 NOVEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ty}: Magazine forty Case of pistolls with Houlsters And y^e: same to deliuer to this Bearor

for y^e: vse of Collonell Bellassis And for your soe doeing this shalbe your
warr:t Court att Oxford y^e: 27th: of Nouember 1643

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers
of the same

27 November 1643.

Reçd out of his Ma^{ts} stores for the vse of Col Bellices Regiment of Horse

Pistolls compleately furnished

with holdsters & spanners 40 pe.

Rich Sawken

saruant to y^e said Coronell

W.O. 55. 459, f. 638

221

1 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
one Hundred weight of match And y^e: same to send away to S^r: Alexand^r:
Dentons Howse att Hilsden²⁶⁵ in the County of Buckingham there to bee
deliuered to Captayne Lloyd and for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t:
Court at Oxford y^e: 1 of December 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Gennerall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers
of the same

2^o die Decembr 1643

Reçd out of his ma^{ts}: stores for the vse Within mentioned

Match

1^c w^g.

Daniell Hinton leuēt

W.O. 55. 459, f. 717

222

2-7 DECEMBER 1643

2^o die December 1643.

Com^{ss}ary Wynn dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Wynn Com^{ss}ary for the
draughte Horse for the shooeing of his ma^{ts} Horses at
Kidlington²⁶⁶

Horse shooes ————— 200

Horse shooe nailes ————— 1600

6^o die Decembr 1643.

Ma^r Smith dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Bastin Ma^r Smith to the
Traine &c to be sent to Torcester

Horse shooes ————— 2^c

Horse shooe nailes ————— 2^m

7^o die Decembr 1643.

Capt: Baylye dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Captaine Bayley for the
makeinge of an engine by order from the Lord Percy
single x^d nailes ————— 100

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

223

3 DECEMBER 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that out of the next pistolls that shall bee brought into our Magazine you cause to bee issued and receaved fifty fve case with Houlsters for your owne Regim^t: of Horse And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Giuen att our Court att Oxford y^e: 3: of December 1643²⁶⁷
by his Ma^{tys} com^d

Percy

To Our right trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 58

224

8 DECEMBER 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that you giue present order to the Commissary of our stores att Weymouth for the issuinge and deliury of the ffull number of ffue Hundred Musquetts with y^e: like number of bandoleers and alsoe twenty barrells of powder to Collonell William Ashburnham²⁶⁸ or to such as hee shall appoynt And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Giuen att our Court att Oxōn y^e: Eight day of December 1643

by his Ma^{tys}. command

Percy

To Our right trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of o^r: Artillery

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 60

225

10 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffue barrells of powder with ball proporcionable and eight Hundred waight of match, And y^e: same to send away to y^e: towne of Burford there to bee deliured to Collonell Washington or such as hee shall appoynt And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 10th of December 1643²⁶⁹

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of y^e: same.

Percy's note: they that goe with this are to press cartts at Burford and returne hither presently from thence.

Sherburne's note: You are (with all the speede that possible may bee) to repayre to the Towne of Burford in the County of Oxford wth two Covered Waggon laden wth ffue Barrells of Powder five hundred w^t: of Musckett shott and eight hundred weight of Match the w^{ch} Powder Shott & Match you are there to deliū to Colonell Washington or to such as hee

shall appoynt, takeing his receipt thereof for yo^r discharge, w^{ch} receipt you are to retourne to the Officers of his Ma^{ty}s: Magazine here at Oxford, whereof faile yo^u not at yo^r pill. dated at his Ma^{ty}s Magazine at Oxford this 11th day of dec^r. 1643.

To Ralph Killinghall one of the Conducto^{rs} of his Ma^{ty}s Trayne of Artillery

Rec of Railph Kilinghall the twelvth day of desember at twelue of the same day at Burford: for the vse of Collonell Henery Washingtons vse viz: ffive barells of Powder; five Hundrd waight of Muskett shott; and eight Hundrd waight of Mach; All which I doe Acknoleg to haue resēid as aforesaid by me

Nathaniell Gray

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 735-7

226

11 DECEMBER 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that you cause to bee issued and deliuered out of our Stores att Weymouth to Collonell bernard Astly for the vse of his ffoote Regiment three Hundred Musquetts with Bandoleers And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Giuen att our Court att Oxford y^e: 11th of Decemb^r: 1643²⁷⁰

by his Ma^{ty}s. comāund

Percy

To Our right trusty & right Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of our Artillery

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 50

227

12 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ty}s: Magazine ffowerteene barrells of powder with match and ball proporcōnable And y^e: same to send away to the Garrison of Tossiter, to bee deliuered to Collonell Cockeran²⁷¹ Gouernor there And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 12th: of December 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Haydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance, and to y^e: Officers of the same

Received of Thomas Wood conductor of the train of artillerie ffourteene barrells of powder & thirtie six bundles of match In Toucester the 18th. of december 1643.

Cocheran

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 739a, 739b

228

16 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine thirty Hundred waight of Match And y^e: same to send away to y^e: towne of Reddinge to bee deliuered into his Ma^{ts}: Magazine there And for your soe doe[ing]e this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 16th: of December 1643²⁷²

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon Liueten^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

sent by Peter Buck Conducto^r.

You are (wth all the speede you possibly can) to repaire to Readinge with three Covered Waggones Laden wth thirty hundred weight of Match the w^{ch} you are to deliver into his Ma^{ts}: Magazine there takeing a receipt of the Officer in Cheif for yo^r dischargd which Receipt you are to retourne vnto the Officers of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine here at Oxford, Whereof you may not faile at yo^r pill. dated this 17th day of December 1643:

Edw: Sherburne

To Peter Buck one of the Conductors of his Ma^{ts}: Trayne of Artillery.

18th of December 1643

Received into his Ma^{ts} Magazine at Reading the Thirty hundred weight of Match aboue mencōned.

Marke Pope

19^o Decembre 1643

The said Thirty hundred of Match, by Sir Jacob Ashleys Comannd according to a letter from the Lord Hopton is conveyed vnto his Lo^{pp}

Mar: Pope

M^r Batchelo^r I desire yo^u by the next conveyance to send 2. darke Lanthornes & 3 or 4. handbarrowes. wth my respects

Yo^{rs}. M.P.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 742, 747

229

19 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two barrells of powder with match and ball proporcionable, And y^e: same to deliuer to such person or persons as shalbe appoynted by y^e: Lord Shandoys²⁷³ to receaue it And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 19th: of December 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Gen[']all of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of y^e: same

21^o die decembr 1643

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine for the vse of the right honourable the Lord Shandoys

Powder	_____	2 ^C	} wg
Match	_____	2 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	2 ^C	

By me

The m^rke of Giles Newland Corporall
to the said Lord Shandoys

W.O. 55. 459, f. 751

230

21-28 DECEMBER 1643

21^o dei Decembr 1643

Baber dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to be newe made and refyned within A
weekes space &c to m^r Baber

Powder	_____	C	qr	li
		2.	1.	10

27^o die Decembr 1643

M^r Marsh. dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Joshua Durham for the vse of M^r
Marsh &c

Hampen Cordes	_____	2
---------------	-------	---

28^o die December 1643 . . .

M^r Durham dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Joshua Durham &c

Sword	_____	one
snapsacke	_____	one

28^o die Decembr 1643.

Smith dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to the Smith which wente with the
waggons to Bristoll²⁷⁴

Horse shooes	_____	60
Horse shooe naies[sic]	_____	500

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

231

23 DECEMBER 1643

You are presently uppon sight heereoff to issue out of his Ma^{tys}. stores
eight barrells of Powder with bullet and match proportionable to be ready to
march at breake of day with the 2. galloping gunnes, faile not of this as you
will answer the contrary ²⁷⁵

Percy.

To S^r. J. Heydon lieut^{nt}. Generall of the Artillery or any of the other officers.
Oxford the 23^d. Decem^r.

Oxford. A Proportion of Powder Match Muskett shott and round shott of
Iron assigned to attend the two Galloping Gunnes, by order from the
right ho^{ble}: the Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ts}: Trayne of Artillery
dated the 23th day of December 1643. vizt.

			Number of Carts and Waggons.	Number of Horses.
Brasse Ordn̄nce mounted vpon one Carriage. viȝt	{ Sakers	———— 2.		7.
Round shott of Iron at 20. round for	{ Sakers	———— 40.		
Cases of Tynn w th Muskett shott at 15 round for	{ Sakers	———— 30.		
	ffire Pikes	———— 20.		
Munition and Equipage for the Ordn̄nce. viȝt				
	Powder	———— 1 ^C . w ^t :		
	Match	———— dj: ^C .		
	Horse shoos	———— 50.		
	Horse shoos	Nayles 350.	3.	15.
Munition for the ffoote. viȝt				
	Powder	———— 7 ^C .		
	Match	———— 7 ^C . dj:		
	Muskett shott	———— 8 ^C .		
Officers and Ministers. viȝt				
Conductors	{ ffor the Municōn.	John Gargrave.		
	{ ffor the draught.	William Sheldon.		
Gonners 2. viȝt.	{ John Jelfe.			
	{ Roger Wadmore.			

You are forthwith vpon sight hereof to march along wth the Ordn̄nce Municōn and Equipage in this Proporcōn mencōned vnto such place and places as you shalbee directed by the Comander in Cheif of the fforges that march alonge with you And to deliver and issue out the same vnto such person and persons as you shalbee likewise directed by the said Comannder in Cheif takinge the receipts thereof for yo^r dischargd the w^{ch} you are to retourne in to the Officers of his Ma^{ties}: Magazine here at Oxford whereof you may not faile at yo^r pill. dated at Oxford this 24th day of December 1643.

Edw: Sherburne

To John Gargrave and Willm Sheldon the Conductors within mencōned and to either of them.

Received from John Gargrave Conductor of his Ma^{ties} artillarie 700. lib of powder & of match 700. and a half. Tossetter the 26. of December 1.6.4.3.

Cocheran

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 764-5, 768-9

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that forthwith vpon sight hereof you cause to bee issued and deliu'ed out of yo^r Stores to the Officers of o^r Magazine at Newe Colledge, Thirty Barrells of Powder togeather wth three Tonnes and a half of Match for the present supplying of that o^r Magazine; And further that yo^u take

effectuall order for the present Casting of ffive Tonne and an half of Musquett shott yet remayneing vndeliu'ed vpon o^r former warr^t: And for yo^r soe doinge this shalbee yo^r warr^t: Given at o^r Court at Oxford the 25th of Dec^r: 1643.²⁷⁶
by his Ma^{ts} Comaund

Percy

To o^r trusty & welbeloved S^r George Strowde, and John Wandesford Esqr.

Endorsed: A warr^t from the King for 30^C of Powder with 3^{ton}dj of Match to be brought from the Schooles

W.O. 55. 459, f. 771

233

27 DECEMBER 1643

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that you cause to bee issued and deliuered out of our stores att Dartmouth to the Earle of Marleborrough or to whome hee shall appoynt thirty Barrells of powder And for your soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: Giuen att our Court att Oxford y^e: 27th of December 1643²⁷⁷

To Our trusty and Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 64

234

27 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powder with match proporconable and also two Iron Mynions lately brought hither from y^e Garrison of Weymouth togeather with Sixty Round of Round shott of Iron for ffawcōns, And y^e; same to send away with Mouns^r: Spee one of y^e: Gēnt of y^e Ordnance to y^e: Marquesse of Winchester Howse att Basinge And for your soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court at Oxōn y^e: 27th of December 1643²⁷⁸

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e [same]

A Proportion of Powder Match and round shott of Iron assigned to attend Two Iron Mynions letely brought hither from the Garrison of Weymouth and to be sent to the Marquesse of Winchester house att Basinge by order from the Lord Percy gen'all of his ma^{ts}: Artillery dated 27 Dec^r: 1643 vizt

ordnāce mō: vizt Mynions	—————	2
[Roun]d shott of Iron for ffawcons	———	o6o
Powder	—————	10 Baīr
Match	—————	10 ^C . w ^t :

Officers and Ministers

John See Gent of Thordnāce.

Conducto^r: 1. Cornelius Kirriaghan

Gonners 2. { W^m Blancard
Laurance Isaack

You are forthwth: vpon sight hereof to make yo^r repaire to the Marquesse of Winchesters house att Basinge wth the Ordnance and Amunition in this Proportion mentioned the w^{ch} you are there to deliver to the officer in Cheife at that place there takinge his Receipt for yo^r dischargd w^{ch} receipt you are to retourne to the officers of his Ma^{ty}: Magazine here att Oxford Whereof you may not faile att yo^r perill dated att Oxon 27 Dec^r: 1643

Edw: Sherburne

[To] the before named [C]ornelius Kirriaghan &cs

The 2^d. of January 1643

Receiued from Cornelius Kirriham Conductor of the Trayne of Artillary two iron peeces called Mynions sixtie round shott in a box twenty hundred weight of match tenne barrills of powder the day & yeare abouesayd Att Basing.

By me John Strad

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 774-6

235

28 DECEMBER 1643

Col Godfrey You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ty} Magazine one barrell of Powder with Match and ball proporconable, And the same to deliver to this bearer for the vse of the Regim^t of ffoote of Colonell Godfrey,²⁷⁹ And for yo^r soe doeing this shalbe yo^r Warr^t. Courte at Oxford the 28th of December 1643.

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

Oxford The 16th of January 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ty} Stores at Newe Colledge by vertue of the warr^t within mencōned.

Powder	_____	1 Barrell
Match	_____	1 ^c weighte
Muskett shott	_____	1 ^c weighte

By me Maior Raphiell Neale²⁸⁰

W.O. 55. 458.66, f. 104

236

29 DECEMBER 1643

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ty}: Magazine Eight barreills of powder with match proporconable And y^e: same to deliuer to Liueten^t: Collonell Parker²⁸¹ for y^e: vse of Collonell Leuson²⁸² And for your soe do[eing this] shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 29th. of December 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

29 day of Dec^r: 1643Recd out of his ma^{ts}: magazine for the vse of Col Leuson

Powder	_____	8 barrells
Match	_____	8 ^c w ^t :

By mee. George Parker

W.O. 55. 459, f. 777

237

1 JANUARY 1643/4

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you giue present Order to y^e: Commissary of our Stores att Bristowe, for y^e: issuinge and deliuey out of our said stores there to S^r: ffrancis Hawley²⁸³ deputy Gouvernor of our said city of Bristowe the full number of [ffiuue *deleted*] Nyne Hundred Musquetts and alsoe the like number of Bandoleers for y^e: Arminge of all souldiers within that our Garrison And for your soe doeinge this shalbe your warr^t: Giuen att our Court att Oxford y^e: 1 of January 1643

To Our right trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of our Artillery.

Endorsed: 500 Musq^{ts}: out of Bristowe for y^e: Arminge y^e souldiers in y^t.
Garrison vnarmed

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 5-6

238

1 JANUARY 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powder with match and ball proporconable And y^e: same to send away to y^e: Garrison at Eveshamm to bee deliuered to Collonell Sandys Gouvernor there or to whome hee shall appoynt, And for your soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxon y^e: 1 of December 1643 [*sic*]²⁸⁴

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

My Lord hath giuen order y^t. this A^municōn bee dispatcht away tomorrow by day; Care is taken for y^e: Horses to bee ready & for a Conuoy by that tyme,

Y^r: seru^t:

Ri: Mason

Endorsed: Sent by Thomas Parry and W^m: Sheldyn Conductors

Rec the 5th day of January 1643 of Thomas Parry Conductor, by order Amuni cōn for the vse of the Garison of Efesham viz x Barells of Powder one thowsan wait of Mach and one thowsan wait of Bullets; All which I acknowleg to haue reseued for the vse aboue said

Sam Sandys

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 643-5

239

4 JANUARY 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine six Musquett ffirelockes or snaphances And y^e: same to deliuer to this beoror for the vse of S^r: Arthur Aston kn^t: Gouvernor of Oxford And for your soe doeing this shalbee yo^r: Warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 4th. of Decemb^r. 1643 [sic]²⁸⁵

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t. L^t: Generall of the Ordnance and to y^e: Officers of the same

Besides y^e 6: fierlocks expressed & directed by this warrant The Gouverner S^r: Arthure Aston desireth 4: Halebards & 2: Swords for y^e: guard of his owne person as was thought fitt by y^e King and Queen w^{ch}: y^u are likewise to deliuer of y^e best y^u haue & this together wth: the bearers receipt shall be y^r discharge:
Jo: Heydon

4^o die Januar 1643

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores according to the warrant within written

Halberds	_____	4
Swordes	_____	2.
Carbines	_____	6.

By mee Christopher Lieveze

W.O. 55. 459, f. 647

240

8 JANUARY 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine twenty barrells of powder And y^e same to send away to y^e: Garrison att Reddinge there to bee deliuered into his Ma^{ts}: Magazine And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 8th of January 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

You are forthwth: vpon sight hereof to make your p^rsent repaire to his ma^{ts} Garrison and Towne of Redding with two Covered Waggons Laden with Twenty Barrells of Powder and to deliver the said Powder to y^e officer in Cheife there takeing his Receipt for yo^r dischargd and to retourne the said Receipt to the officers of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine here att Oxford of this faile not att yo^r perill dated att Oxon this 8th: day of January 1643

Edw: Sherburne

To George Waker one of the Conducto^{rs}: of the Munition for the Trayne of Artillery.

Receiued according to y^e Aboue specified in to y^e Stores heere at Reading Jan: 9th

Hen: Sherburne

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 652, 656a

241

15-17 JANUARY 1643/4

Smith dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Bastin out of the Proporcōn
which was broughte from Worcester &c

C qr li

Barr of flatt Iron 1 pōz ——— o. i. 20

16^o die Januarij

m^r Audley dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to m^r Audley quarterma^r &c
for the shoeinge of his Horse

Horse shooes ————— 4

Horse shooe nailes ————— 32

17^o die Januarij 1643.

Comissary Wynn dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to m^r Wyn Comissary &c in the
service to Torcester

Newe Horse Harnas ————— 12^{pre}Horse shooes ————— 2^CHorse shooe nailes ————— 16^C

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

242

15 JANUARY 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
one Hundred of Rownd shott of Iron for twelue pownd peeces, And y^e: same
to send away with all speed to y^e: citty of Winchester there to bee deliuered to
y^e: Lord Hopton or to whome hee shall appoynt And for your soe doeing
this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 15th of January 1643²⁸⁶

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Gen'all of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of
the same

Percy's note: you are to goe to Hungerford and noe farther and then returne
speedily

Endorsed: sent by Henry Davyes Conducto^r.

You are forthwith vpon sight hereof to repayre to [the Citty of Winchester
deleted] Hungerford in the County of Berks with one hundred Round shott
of Iron for twelve pound Peeces herewithall delivered into yo^r Chardge, the
which you are there to deliver to such as shalbee appoynted by the Lord Hopton
to receiue the same yo^u taking his receipt thereof for yo^r dischardge; which
Receipte you are to deliver into the Officers of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine here at
Oxford makeing yo^r retourne from Hungerford where order is taken for other
Carts and for a Convoy to Conduct the said Shott to the Citty of Winchester
hereof you may not faile at yo^r perill dated at Oxford this fifteenth day of Jan-
uary 1643.

To [Jaques Beneyste *deleted*] Henry Davyes one of the Conductors of his
Ma^{ts}: Trayne of Artillery.

I doe hereby acknowledge to haue receaued by the hands of M^r Henry Davis
(by order of Maior Slingsbie)²⁸⁷ fowrescoare and Ninteene 12^{li} bulletts, wittnes
my hand this 18th. of January 1643

John Thorowgod

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 662-5

243

18 JANUARY 1643/4

Charles R

Our Will and pleasure is that vpon sight heerof you deliuer out of the stores vnto Collonell Charles Gerrard or his officers for the vse of his Regim^t of floote one hunred and forty fixt Muskets, and one hundred pikes; and to receaue into the sayde stores from him three score defectiue Muskets. Wherof you may not fayle and this shalbe yo^r Warrant Giuen at Oxford this 18th. day of Janu: 1643²⁸⁸

To our Trusty and Welbeloued the Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine one hundred and forty fixt Musquetts And y^e: same to deliuer by Indenture to Maior Cotterell for y^e: vse of the Regim^t: of floote of Colonell Charles Gerrard And to receaue from y^e: said Maior sixty vnfixt musquetts ffor y^e: doeing of which this shalbee your warr^t: Court at Oxōn y^e: 18th of January 1643

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t. Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

Noted: These Armes were dd by Indenture to y^e said Siant Maior Cotterell the day aboue mencōned

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two barrells of powder with match and ball proporcōnable and alsoe one Hundred payre of Bandoleers And y^e: same to deliuer to Seri^t: Maoir Cotterell²⁸⁹ for y^e: vse of y^e Regim^t. to floote of Collonell Charles Gerrard And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t. Court att Oxōn y^e: 18th of January 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

19^o die Januar 1643

reçd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for the vse within menconed

Powder	_____	2 ^C
Match	_____	2 ^C w ^t :
Muskett shott	_____	2 ^C

Charles Cottrell.

Mēm: The Bandeleeers were sett in Indenture wth y^e Armes y^t y^e said Maior had reçd out of y^e stores

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f.7, and W.O. 55. 459, ff. 673, 678

244

18 JANUARY 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine one barrell of powder with match and ball proporcōnable, And y^e: same to deliuer to Captayne Hiliard for y^e: vse of fflower Companies of the Queenes Regim^t: beinge quartered att Wheateley And alsoe to issue eight and thirty Musquetts with bandoleers And to deliuer y^e: same by Indenture to y^e: said

Captayne Hiliard for y^e: Arminge of his owne Company And for y^r: soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxōn y^e: 18th: of January 1643²⁹⁰

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

Captayne Hiliard is to deliuer into y^e. Magazine seaven vnfixt Musq^{ts}.

The said Armes were dd to Captaine Hilliard by Indenture beareing date 18^o: Jan: 1643

18^o: Jan: 1643.

received out of his Ma^{ts}: Stoares according to the Warr^t: aboue written, & for y^e: vse therein mencōned

Powder	_____	1 ^C
Match	_____	1 ^C wt:
Musquett shott	_____	1 ^C

W.O. 55. 459, f. 675

245

19-21 JANUARY 1643/4

19^o die Januarij 1643 . . .

Carpenter dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Henry Cater Carpenter for the makeinge of A Match Howse &c

Single x ^d nailes	_____	400
double x ^d nailes	_____	200

21^o die Januarij 1643

Capt: ffawcett dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Captaine ffawcett for the which he doth engage himselfe to retorne into the said stores

Packe Saddle	_____	one
Panniers	_____	one pre ²⁹¹

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

246

21 JANUARY 1643/4

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that forthwith you cause to bee issued out of our Magazine vnder your charge ffiue barrells of powder & ball proporcōnable with a double proporcōn of match, to bee deliuered to S^r: Lewis Dyue kn^t: for y^e: vse of our Garrison att Abbington And for your soe doeing this shalbee vnto you a warr^t: Giuen att our Court at Oxōn y^e: 21th of January 1643

To Our r^t: trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffiue barrells of powder with ball proporcōnable & a double proporcōn of match And y^e: same to deliuer to this beaor John Bury for y^e: vse of S^r: Lewis Diues Regim^t: being in Garrison in y^e. towne of Abbington And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court at Oxōn y^e: 21th: of Jan: 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e officers of the same

22^o die Jan 1643Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores for y^e vse within mencōned

Powder	_____	5 ^C
Match	_____	10 ^C wt:
Muskett shott	_____	5 ^C

The marke of Thomas Jones Serg^t to sir Lewis Diues

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 11, and W.O. 55. 459, f. 68o

247

24 JANUARY 1643/4

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that forthwith you cause to bee issued out of our Magazine vnder your charge fifty barells of powder with match propor-
cōnable And the same to send away to y^e: Lord Byron ffor y^e: vse of our
fforces under his Comande And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t:
Giuen att our Court att Oxōn y^e: 24th. of January 1643²⁹²
To Our right trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of our
Artillery

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
ffifty barrells of powder with match proporcōnable And y^e: same to send away
with all speede to y^e: Lord Byrone And for your soe doeing this shalbee your
warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e 24th of January 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e:
Officers of the same

Sent by Savage Bent, & John Tply Conductors.

Oxōn. A Proportion of Powder and Match assigned for the vse of the Lord
Byron by Warrant from the right ho^{ble}: y^e Lord Byron Generall of his Ma^{ts}:
Artillery dated 24^o Jan 1643. viz^t

		Number of	Number of
		Waggons & cs.	Horses.
Powder	_____ 50 ^C	10 co ^v	60.
Match	_____ 50 ^C wt:		

Materialls and Necessaries for y^e Horses & Waggons.

Horse shooes	_____	50
Horse shooe Nails	_____	250
Cloutes	_____	10.
Cloute Nails	_____	70.
Horse harneis	_____	60 paire

Officers and Ministers

Conducto ^{rs} : 2	ffor y ^e draught	{ W ^m Day
		{ W ^m Sheldyn
	ffor y ^e Municōn	{ Savadge Bent
		{ John Tippy

Carpenter ——— one

Wheelewright ——— 2.

English Morris

{ Thomas Peake.
Tho: Madeley.

You are forthwth vpon sight hereof to make yo^r p^rsent repaire to y^e Lord Byron wth 10 Covered Waggonen Laden wth y^e Munition menconed in this writing of Proporcōn herewth delivered into yo^r Chardge the said Powder & Match to deliver to y^e Lord Byron takeing his Receipt for y^e same. after w^{ch} delivery you are to retourne wth all possible expedicōn you are likewise to haue an especiall Care as well of y^e said Waggonen as of horses wth theire ffurniture of all w^{ch} you are to giue an Accompt to y^e officers of his Ma^{ty}: Ordnāce att yo^r retourne as you will answer y^e Contrary

Edw: Sherburne

To Sauage Bent

Carters names.

Hugh Williams }

Edward Jones }

John Dorme }

John Cawldry }

Tho: Napper }

Tho: Lincolne }

Tho: Pinder }

John Dey }

Richard Austin }

Thomas Keene }

W^m fforty }Rob^t Hopkins }

Rich: Water }

Rich: ffreeman }

John Longe }

Tho: Purton }

ffran: Porter }

W^m Justice }

James ffeild }

Tho: Nash }

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f.15, and W.O. 55. 459, ff. 687-9, 695

248

27 JANUARY 1643/4

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that forthwith vpon sight heereof you cause to bee issued out of our Magazine vnder your charge ten barrells of powder with a double proporcōn of match And y^e same to bee deliuered to S^r: Walter Pye or to whome hee shall appoynt for y^e: vse of our fforges vnder y^e: comand of S^r: William Vauisour Baronet And for your soe doeing this shalbee your sufficient warr^t: Giuen vnder our hande att our Court att Oxford y^e: 30th: of January 1643²⁹³

To Our r^t: trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of our Artillery

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powder with a double proporcon of match And y^e: same to deliuer to S^r: Walter Pye or to whome nee shall appoynt, ffor y^e: vse of the fforges now vnd^r: y^e: Comand of Collonell William Vauisour And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Court att Oxford y^e: 27th of January 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e. Officers of the same

1^o die ffebraurij 1643

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores according to the warr^t: within written

Powder	_____	10 ^C
Match	_____	20 ^C w ^t :
Muskett shott	_____	10 ^C

I say Recd by mee. Wal: Pye

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f.17, and W.O. 55.459, f. 714

249

2-5 FEBRUARY 1643/4

2^o die ffebruarij 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores for the vse of Arthure Treaver Esquier²⁹⁴

Pistolls Completely furnished — one pre
Reiginald Treaver

Cornett ffox You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts} Magazine one Case of Pistolls with Houlsters, of those out of the flatt that I gave direcons to be kepte, And the same to deliver to this bearer for the vse of Somersett ffox Esquier²⁹⁵ Corett to Prince Rupert, And for yo^r soe doeing this shalbe yo^r warr^t, Courte at Oxōn the 3 of febr̄ 1643

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

3^o ffebruarij 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Magazine one Case of Pistolls Completely furnished vpon this warr^t

Somer: Fox

Prince Rupert You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts} Magazine one barrell of Pistoll Powder with Pistoll and Carbine bullett p̄porcōnable And the same to deliver to this bearer for the vse of his Highnesse Prince Rupert, And for yo^r soe doeing this shalbe yo^r warr^t Courte at Oxōn the 4th of february 1643

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t

4^o die ffebruarij 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warr^t within written and
for the vse of his Highnesse Prince Rupert

Pistoll Powder ————— one barrell

Carabyne bullet ————— 2^c weighte

I say received by me

James Eastland²⁹⁶ secret

Capt: ffawcett You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}
Magazine one paire of Pistolls with Houlsters, And the same to deliver
to Captaine ffawcett, And for yo^r soe doinge this shalbe yo^r warr^t,
Courte at Oxford the 5th of ffebruary 1643.

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores by vertue of the warr^t within written.

Pistolls with Houlsters ————— 1 pre

Samuell ffawcett

M^r Wynn dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to m^r Wynn &c for the Horses which
wente Alonge with Prince Rupert

Horse Harnasse ————— 17 pre

W.O. 55. 458.66, ff. 114-6, and 1661 [8]

250

5 FEBRUARY 1643/4

5^o die ffebr 1643.

waggomaker [*sic*] dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to the Waggon makers &c for the
waggons lyinge in the Courte at the Magazine

Cloutes ————— 34

Cloute nailes ————— 200

Washers ————— 18

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

251

12 FEBRUARY 1643/4

Readinge You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}
Magazine the two Iron Hamered Peeces, one Iron Mynion togeather
thirty Round of Round shott of Iron to each Peece, And the same to
send away to S^r Jacob Astley at Readinge for the doinge of which this
shalbe yo^r warr^t, Courte at Oxōn the 12th of ffebr 1643.

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

Oxōn A Proporcon of three Iron Peeces of Ordnñce and Round shott of
Iron assigned for Readinge by Warrant from the Righte Hono^{ble} Henry
Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ts} Artillery dated the 12th of ffebruary
1643. viz^t

Iron Ordnānce	Bases	2	Carried in A Carte
mounted	Mynions	1	
Round shott of	Bases	60	
Iron for	Mynions	30	
	Horse Harnasse	9 paire	

You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to make yo^r p^rsente repaire to his Ma^{ts} Garrison and Towne of Readinge and there to deliver the Peeces and the Round shott of Iron in this proporcōn mencōned to S^r Jacob Astley Governor there takeinge his Receipte for yo^r dischargd and the said Receipte to deliver to the officers of his Ma^{ts} Magazine heere at Oxford at yo^r retorne of this faile not as you will answeere the Contrary dated the 12th of ffebruary 1643. To Willm Sheldon one of the Conductors &c

These are to Certifie vnto all whome it may Concerne, That M^r Willm Sheldon Conductor in the Traine of Artillery hath delivered at Greenland Howse²⁹⁷ one Mynion and two hamered Peeces on there Carriages with A Proporcōn of Round shott for them dated at Readinge this 19th daie of ffebruary 1643

Jacob Astley

W.O. 55. 458.66, f. 119

252

13-15 FEBRUARY 1643/4

13^o ffebr

Mo^r La Roch dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Robt^e Godfrey Conductor by M^r Shereburnes direccōns &c for Mounsor La Roche
ffyne Match ————— 2 skeanes

15^o ffebr

Carpenter dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Robert Collinges Ma^r Carpenter &c
for the makeinge of A shopp for the stockemaker

vi ^d nailes	—————	3 ^c
4 ^d nailes	—————	6 ^c

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

253.

18 FEBRUARY 1643/4

Charles R

Our Will and pleasure is That yo^u forthwith cause to bee issued out of Our Stores and sent to y^e Lord Hopton to Winchester for y^e Service of o^r fforces vnder his charge, Thirty Barrells of Gunpowder, And likewise to Our fforces before Wardour Castle²⁹⁸ Twenty Barrells of Gunpowder together with Match proporcōnable for each of y^e said quantities of Powder. Hereof Wee require yo^u not to faile. And for soe doing this shalbee yo^r Warrant. Given at o^r Court at Oxford y^e 18th: of February 1643.

By his Ma^{ts} Comand

Edw: Nicholas

To Our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of o^r Ordnance.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 23

254

22 FEBRUARY 1643/4

Duke of Yorke or You are forthwith vpon sight hereof to issue out of his
Col: Sellenger Ma^{ts} Magazine One hundred Muskettes with the Like
number of Bandlears, And the same to deliver to Colonnell Sellenger
for the Armeinge of the duke of Yorke's Regim^t of ffoote Comanded
by the said Colonell, And for yo^r soe doeinge this shalbe yo^r warr^t,
dated the 22th of ffebruarij 1643.²⁹⁹

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c24^o ffebruarij 1643.

These Armes were delivered by Indenture to Captaine Gethinge

W.O. 55. 458.66, f. 121

255

27 FEBRUARY 1643/4

Readinge You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}
Magazine fifty bzzrells of Powder with Match and ball proporconable,
And the same to send away by water to the Garrison at Readinge, there
to be delivered into his Ma^{ts} Magazine, And for yo^r soe doeinge this
shalbe yo^r warr^t, dated at Oxford the 27th of february 1643.³⁰⁰

Percy

To S^r John Heydon kn^t &c

Oxōn A Proporcōn of Powder Match Muskett shott and round shott of Iron
assigned for Readinge by water, By warr^t from the Righte Hono^{ble}
Henry Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ts} Artillery dated 27^o ffeb 1643. viz^t

Round shott of Iron for {	Bases	_____	60	} weighte
	Mynions	_____	30	
	Powder	_____	50 ^C	
	Match	_____	50 ^C	
	Muskett shott	_____	50 ^C	

You are forthwith vpon sighte hereof to make your presente repaire to
Readinge with the Amunicōn and Round shott of Iron mencōned in this
proporcōn and the same to deliver to the officer in Cheife there takeinge his
Receipte for yo^r dischargde, and at yo^r retorne you are to deliver the said
receipte to the officers of his Ma^{ts} Magazine here at Oxford of this faile not
as you will answeere the Contrary dated 27^o ffebr 1643.

Edw: Sherburne

To Henry Nelson &c

2^o Marcij 1643.

Received into his Ma^{ts} Magazine at Readinge from M^r Nelson Conductor from
Oxōn the Proporcōn of Powder Match Muskett shott and Round shott of Iron
followinge vizt

Round shott of Iron for	Bases	_____	57
	Mynions	_____	28
	Powder	_____	50 ^C
	Match	_____	50 ^C
	Muskett shott	_____	50 ^C
	Hen : Sherburne		

W.O. 55. 458.66, ff. 122-123

256

28 FEBRUARY 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine fifty pownd of powder And the same to deliuer to this Bearor for y^e: vse of the Regiment of Horse of the Lord Gennerall And for your soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: Dated att Oxford the 28th: of ffebruary 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of the Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

22^o die Marcij 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warr^t within written for the vse of the Lord Generalls Regim^t of Horse &c

Powder _____ 50^{li}

rec by me Adrian Scrope³⁰¹ serēt maior to
my Lo: Generall

W.O. 55. 459, f. 76

257

2-4 MARCH 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffieue Iron Mynions And one ffawcon togeather with 40. Rownd of round shott of Iron to each peece And the same to send away with all speed to y^e: Garrson att Reddinge to bee deliuered there to S^r Jacob Astelley And for soe doeinge this shalbee vnto you a sufficient warr^t: Dated att Oxōn y^e: 2: of March 1643³⁰²

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: Gen'all of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e: same

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ffieue Hundred Musquetts with y^e: like number of Bandoleers And y^e: same to send away to y^e: Garrison att Reddinge to bee delivered to S^r: Jacob Ashley S^rt maior Generall of y^e: Army and Gouvernor there, And alsoe you are to send away with y^e: six Iron peeces soe many Gunners & Matrosses as you shall thinke necessary And for your soe doeinge this shalbee yo^r: warr^t: Dated at Oxford y^e: 3: of March 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t: generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e: same

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine two Hundred browne bills And y^e: same to send away to Reddinge with y^e:

peeces & Musquetts that are to bee sent thith^r: And for yo^r: soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: at Oxford y^e: 4: of March 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of the same

Oxōn. A Proporcōn of Ordnñce round shott of Iron, Musketts, Bandeleeres Browne Bills &cs assigned for Redding by Water by severall Warrants from the right hon^{ble} the Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ts}: Artillery bearing date 4^o Marcij 1643

	Viẏt	
Iron Ordnnce mounted on	{ Mynions	5.
standing Carriages.	{ ffawcons	1.
Round shott of	{ Mynions	200
Iron ffor.	{ ffawcon	40
Ladles furnished w th :	{ Mynions	12
Rammers and Sponges ffor.	{ ffawcon	3
Musketts		210.
Bandeleeres		210.
Browne Bills		200.
Musketts		200.

Officers and Ministers

Conductor.	John Typply	
	{ W ^m : Browen	
	{ W ^m : Read	
Gunners 6.	{ Eleazer Strange	
	{ John Avery	
	{ John Merricke	
	{ Joseph Briant	
Matroses 8	{ Thomas Kinge	Rich: Bush senior
	{ John Holborne	Rich: Bush junior
	{ John Beezely	John Younge
	{ John ffay	Robert Hattford.
Smyts 2	{ Nicholas Kever	
	{ John Alleyn	
Whelewright 1	Ed: Hill.	

You are forthwth: vpon sight hereof to make yo^r p^rsent repaire by Water to Redding wth y^e Proporcōn of Ordnñce shott and Armes within mencōned and herewth: given into your Chardge and the same to deliver to sir Jacob Astley Governour of the said Towne of Redding takeing his Receipt for y^e same for yo^r discharge w^{ch}: you are to retourne to the Officers of his Ma^{ts}: Ordnñce att Oxford hereof you are not to ffaile as you will Answer y^e Contrary dated y^e ffourth day of March 1643

Tho: Eastbrooke

To John Tippetly one of the Conductors of the Munition for Trayne of Artillery.

Receiued Jacob Asteley

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 12, 14, 15, 18

258

4 MARCH 1643/4

You are forthwith upon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazin: ffive Barrells of Powder with match and ball proporconable And y^e same to sende away to y^e Garrison att Malmesbury And for your soe doing this shalbee your warr^t Dated att Oxford y^e 4: of March 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t L^t Generall of y^e Ordnance And to y^e Officers of y^e same.

7^o die Martij 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warrante within written for the use of the garrison at Malmesbury

Powder	_____	5 ^C	} weighte
Match	_____	5 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	5 ^C	

By me Henry Stevens: by the appointment
of Collonell Howard.³⁰³

endorsed: 7^o die Martij 1643 The Generalls warr^t for 5 barrells of Powder with Match and ball proporconable for the Garrison at Malmesbury sent by Cuntry Teames.

W.O. 55. 459, f. 34

259

7 MARCH 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powd^r: with match & ball proporconable And y^e: same to send away with all speed to the Garrison at Banbury Castle And for your soe doing this shalbee your warr^t: Dated att Oxford y^e: 7th. of March 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e Officers of y^e: same

Oxford. The eighth day of March 1643.

Received out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine at Newe Colledge for the vse and service within mencōned. vizt.

Powder	_____	10. barrells.
Match	_____	10 ^C wg ^t .
Muskett shott	_____	10 ^C .

By mee Tho Doughtie Lofit [Lieutenant] to the Earle
of Northtōn

endorsed: Sent by Country Teames³⁰⁴

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 41-2

260

8-12 MARCH 1643/4

8^o die Marcij 1643 . . .

Prince & Duke of Yorke dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Peter Neve footeman to

the Prince of Wales for the vse of the said Prince & the Duke
of Yorke³⁰⁵

Ladles for Rabonett ————— 2
Rañer & spunges for Rabonett ——— 2

9^o die Marcij 1643. . . .

Smith dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Thomas Dakin smith for Capt: Youngers
vse &c

Horse shooes ————— 4
Horse shooe nailes ————— 30

10 Marcij 1643.

M^r Marsh dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Marsh of my Lordes &c
Pistolls Compleately furnished ——— 1 pre

12^o die Marcij 1643. . . .

Capt: Younger dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Captaine Younger for his Waggon
Locke and key ————— one

W.O. 55. 1661 [8]

261

12 MARCH 1643/4

You are presently vppon sight heereoff to prepare 20. barrells of powder
with bullett and Match proportionable and 2. sixe pounders and 30. of round
shott Cap. Younger to goe along with them and such gunners and conductors
as shall be requisite for that proportion, to be ready to march at 12 of the
clocke faile not of this as you will answer the contrary Oxford the 12th.³⁰⁶

Percy

To S^r. J Heydon Leu^{nt}. Generall or any of the other officers.

Oxōn A Proportion of Powder, Match, Muskett shott and round shott of
Iron to attend a Bye Trayne of Two Peeces of Ordnñce assigned for
p^rsent seruice by Warrant from the right hon^{ble}: Henry Lord Percy
Generall of his Ma^{ts}: Artillery dated y^e: 12th: day of March 1643 Viz^t

		Number of Waggon &cs	Number of Horses.
Brasse Ordnñce mō w th : y ^{ere} Equipage viz ^t	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces ——— 2		12.
Round shott of Iron for	6 ^{li} Peeces ——— 40		
Cases of Wood w th	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces ——— 20	Tumbrells	
Muskett shott for.		2.	
Municon for y ^e Trayne			
Powder ———	1 ^c dj		
Match ———	dj ^c		
Municon for y ^e Army		Waggon	
Powder ———	18 ^c dj	4.	
Match ———	19 ^c dj		
Muskett shott ———	20 ^c		
The Controwlers Waggon			30.
Cartredges filled —	5		
Vnfilled ———	35		

Materialls and other Vtensills

Horse shooes	—	200
Horse shooe Nails		1000
Cloutes	—	10
Cloute Nails	—	60.
Washers	—	12.
Horse harneis	—	27. paire

Officers and Ministers

Captaine Younger Comptf & John Spee his Clerke m ^r Boreman Gent of Thordnnc				
Conductors	{	Tho: Parry	} for y ^e Municōn	Richard Sutton for y ^e draught
3		Sam: Banes		
Gunners	{	Oliver Baker		
		W ^m Blancherd		
		Edw: Shakerly		
3				
Matroses	{	Tho: Russell		
		John ffoye		
		Roger Wadmore		
		John Chapman		
		Nich: Could		
		Hen: Leydall		
		Hammond Hall		
		John Bennett		
		W ^m Richardson		
		English Morris		
Smyth				
Carpenter				
Wheelewright		Edw: Steptoe		

Recd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores att New Colledge for his Ma^{ts}: p^rsent seruice y^e
Proporcōn of Ordn̄ce and Amunicōn before menconed for y^e which I engage
my selfe to retourne a perfect Accompt to his Ma^{ts}: officers of Thordn̄ce att
y^e end of y^e seruice

Hen: Yonger

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 45-7

262

18 MARCH 1643/4

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is That you forthwith cause to bee issued out of our
Magazine now vnder your charge ten Barrells of powder with match propor-
cōnable And y^e: same to send away to Collonell Leueson Gouvernor of our
Castle of Dudley for y^e: vse of our Garrison there And for your soe doeing
this shalbee your warrant Giuen att our Court att Oxōn y^e: 18th. of March
1643³⁰⁷

To Our right trusty & r^t: Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our
Artillery

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine
ten barrells of powder with match proporcōnable And y^e: same to send away

to Collonell Leueson to Dudeley Castle for y^e vse of y^e: Garrison there And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^r: Dated at Oxford y^e: 19th of March 1643

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^t. Generall of y^e: Ordnance And to y^e: Officers of y^e: same

23^o die Marcij 1643

Reēd out of his Ma^{ts}: stores according to the Warrant within written for y^e vse of his Ma^{ts}: Garrison att Dudly Castle

Powder	_____	10 ^c
Match	_____	10 ^c wg

Heueningham Capt:

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 27, and W.O. 55. 459, f. 77

263

19 MARCH 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight hereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine, one hundred and two Musquetts, with y^e like number of Bandoleeres and fifty Pikes. And the same to deliuer by Indenture to Captaine Blunt, for y^e armeing of the new raised men of the Queenes life guard. And for your soe doeing this shalbe yo^r. warr^t. dated at Oxōn the 19th. of March 1643.³⁰⁸

Percy

To S^r. John Heydon kn^t: Liveten^t: Generall of the Ordnance, and to the officers of the same.

20^o Marcij 1643. These armes were delivered by Indenture to Captaine Willm Blunt of the Queenes Life guard

W.O. 55. 459, f. 66

264

20 MARCH 1643/4

You are forthwith vpon sight heereof to issue out of his Ma^{ts}: Magazine ten barrells of powder with match and ball proporcōnable And alsoe one Culueryn and one demy culueryn [*Saker in margin*] togeather with fforty Rownd of round shott of Iron to each peece And y^e: same to send away togeather with one Gēnt of y^e: Ordnñce fflower Gunnes and ten Matrosses where S^r: William Vauisor shall appoynt And for your soe doeing this shalbee your Warr^t: Dated at Oxford y^e: 20th of March 1643.³⁰⁹

Percy

To S^r: John Heydon kn^t: Liueten^t: Gen'all of y^e: Ordnanace And to the Officers of y^e: same.

Oxōn A Proporcion of Powder Match Muskett shott and Round shott of Iron to attend A Bye Traine of two Peeces of Brasse Ordnñce assigned to attend S^r Willm Vavasor by warr^t from the Right Hono^{ble} Henry Lord Percy of his Ma^{ts} Artillery dated the 20th of Marche 1643

		Viz ^t		
		Number of Cartes	Wagons &c	Number of Horses &c
Brasse Ordnñce mounted	Culveringe	1.		17
w th there Equipage &c	Saker	1.		07
Round shott of Iron for	Culveringe	40		
	Saker	40		
	Municōn for the Traine			
	Powder	3 ^C w ^t		
	Match	dj ^C		
	Gynne	1		
Hand and draught Rope to each Peece				
	Canvas	5 ellis		
	Spare Extrees	2		
	Spare Harneis	10 ^{pre}		
	Spare Coynes	4		
	Budgbarrells	1		
	Handspikes	4		
	fformers	2		
	Horse shooes	60		
	Horse shooe nailes	400		
	Cloutes	30		
	Cloute Nailes	180		
	Linch Pynns	6		
	Washers	12		
	Hurters	8		
	Barre of Spanish Iron one			
	Municōn for the Army			
	Powder	10 ^C		
	Match	10 ^C		
	Muskett shott	10 ^C		
Horse Harneis sent vpon this service		11 pre		
	Officers and Ministers			
Charles Stewart	Gent of Thordnñce in Cheife			
Conductors 3.	John Tipley for the Municōn			
	for the Artillery			
	Pattricke Mead for the draught horse			
Gonners 4.	Peter Cradocke			
	Henry Bune			
	Edward Willmor			
	Thomas Gray			
	Willm Bradshawe			
	Henry Parker			
	Thomas Russell			
	Thomas Augur			
Matroses. 10.	John Porter		dd to each of these one	
	James Clattery		Poleaxe	
	Raiphe Piper			
	Thomas Read			
	Richard Pyott			
	John Staples			

Smith. 1. Thomas Dakin dd̄ to him one Sword
 Wheelwrighte 1 Willm̄ Dubber
 Carters

22^o die Marcij 1643

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores at Newe Colledge for his Ma^{ts} presente service the Proporcōn of Ordnāce and Amunicōn before mencōned for the which I engage my selfe to retorne A pfecte Accompte to his Ma^{ts} officers of Thordnāce at the end of the said service :

Char: Stuart

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 73-5

265

21 MARCH 1643/4

21^o Martij 1643. An accompte of the Queenes Pistolls with the remainder of The Pistolls Carabines and Muskettes nowe in store as followeth &c viz^t

Pistolls received from Bristoll of the Queenes	716 pre
Issued out as by warr ^{ts} & receiptes will appeare	697 pre
Remayninge nowe in store of her Ma ^{ts} Pistolls	014 pre
There are alsoe remaininge of the Pistolls which came last from Weymouth	396 pre
Remayneinge of the Carabines	319
Of the Muskettes	523

Endorsed: An Accompt of y^e Queenes Pistolls³¹⁰

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 129

266

29 MARCH 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is y^t forthwth; vpon sight hereof you issue out of yo^r stores ffoure score Barrells of Powder with Match and ball Proporcōnable and y^e same to deliver to y^e Officers of our Magazine att New Colledge for y^e p^rsent supplyinge of y^t our Magazine And for yo^r soe doing this shall be yo^r Warrant Given att our Court att Oxford y^e 29th of March 1644.

By his ma^{ts}: Comaund

Percy.

To our trusty and wellbeloved sir George Stroude k^t. and John Wandesford esquire.

Endorsed: die Marcij 1643 [sic] A warrant from his Ma^{tie}: for y^e issuing
 of Powder _____ 80^C
 Match _____ 80
 Muskett shott _____ 80 } wg^t
 out of y^e Schooles to be brought hither.³¹¹

W.O. 55. 459, f. 91

267

1-3 APRIL 1644

prime die Aprilis 1644.

Comissioners dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores by M^r Masons direccons for the vse
of the Comissioners³¹²

Pike heades ————— 708 pōz C qu l
3. o. 2

3^o die Aprilis 1644.

Gunsmithes dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to the severall Gunsmithes hereafter
menconed to be made Cleane repaired and newe stocked &c

Muskettes	316		
viz ^t	to be repared & made	to be repared	
	cleane	made cleane &	
		newestocked	
To M ^r Bastin	20.	20.	
To Henry Horner	16.	28.	
To John Maskall	16.	30.	
To Thomas flexall	50.	60.	
To Richard Weller	16.	28.	
To Willm Sadler	16.	nī	
To Willm Cooler	16.	nī	
	150.	166.	

W.O. 55. 1661 [11]

268

3 APRIL 1644

You are to deliuer vnto Colonell Leueson, out of y^e. Ammunition you haue
vnder your Charge at Dudly Castle; 3 Barrells of Pouder, with Match propor-
tionable, for y^e. use of that Garrison, & for soe doing this shalbe your sufficient
warrant. Dated Newport Apr: y^e. 3.³¹³

Rupert.

Aprill ye 6th An: Do: 1644

Received 3 Barrells of powder wth. y^e Match proportionable Acordinge to ye
Contents Above mencōed by me.

Leueson:

To y^e: Commissary

W.O. 55. 459, f. 54

269

4-6 APRIL 1644

4^o die Aprilis 1644

M^r ffletcher dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to James ffletcher Plūmer to be cast
into Muskett Carabyne & Pistoll shott &c³¹⁴

Lead — 31 Pigges poz — 59^C. 1^{qr}. 27^{li}

eod̃

M^r Greene dđ to Charles Greene Conductor &c to be cast into Muskett
 Carabine & Pistoll shott
 Lead ——— 19 Pigges poz ——— 54^C. 2^{qr}. 17^{li}

Aprill 6th 1644

dđ out of his Ma^{ties} Stores to Richard Bastinn for his bro: Michall Bastinn
 M^r Smyth
 English Ironn barr 1. poz. ——— o^C - 1 - 10^{li}
 Ric Bastinn his m^rke R

6^o die Aprilis 1644

dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Robert Cobb for the dj Cannon & Culverine to
 make Cartouches on
 Canvas ————— 20^{ells}
 Robtē Cobb RC

dđ alsoe more to him
 Browne Thred ————— 1^{li}

Eod̃ die

dđ to W^m Royly for y^e makinge vpp of Cases of Wood
 4^d Nailes ————— 300.
 vj^d Nailes ————— 100.

W.O. 55. 1661 [22]

270

9 APRIL 1644

One of his Ma^{ts}. Waggon laden with Thirteene Bundells of Match being
 broken is lefte at the Garrison of Bridge North by Hugh Wynne Comissarie
 of his Ma^{ts}. Trayne of Artillerie to be disposed of, as his Highnesse Prince
 Rupert shall give Order. Dated this Nynth day of Aprill 1644

L Kirke³¹⁵

18^o April 1644

The above mencōed Thirteene Bundells of Match was this day sent away
 to Shrewsburie according to the Prince his Order to me directed.

L: Kirke

Recived into his Ma^{ts} Stores att the twone [*sic*] of Shrewsbury ffrom the hands
 of Williā Sheldon on of the Conductors of the Muntion 1570¹¹: of powder in
 21 ffrkins with 20 bundles of match I say Recived the 10th of Aprill 1644
 by mee Tho: Loup

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 52-3

271

15 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver and send from Our
 Magasine here vnto Our Garrison in Reading 150 shott for Minion peeces

2000^{li}. of match, and 2000^{li}. of Bullett, to be delivered to the Deputy Governor or whome he shall appoint to receive the same. And for your so doing theise shall be your warrant. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this 15th. of Aprill 164[4]

By his Ma^{ties} Co^man[nd]

Edw Walker³¹⁶

To Our right trusty and welbeloved Henry Lord Percy Generall of Our Artillery, & to the Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordinance or any other whom it may concerne

M^r: Sherburne according to this signification of his Ma^{ts}. pleasure there must be no tyme intermi[] in y^e obseruance of his Ma^{ts} comands heerin exp[ressed] accordinge to w^{ch}: y^u: are to gouerne y^r selfe. & Therein [] to faile:

Jo: Heydon

Endorsed: 16^o Aprilis 1644.

His Ma^{ts} Warr^t for

Match	_____	20 ^C
Muskett shott	_____	20 ^C
Roundshott for Mynion	_____	150
ffor Readinge		

W.O. 55. 423, ff. 293-4

272

15-17 APRIL 1644

15^o die Aprilis 1644

M^r ffletcher dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to James ffletcher Plumer to be cast into muskett shott &c
Lead 15 Pigges po^z _____ 16^c. 3^{qr}. 4^{li}.

16^o die Aprilis 1644

M^r Ball Conducto^r dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Ball Conductor for the vse of two Matrosses &c
Poleaxes _____ 2

eo^d

Capt. Jacob dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Captaine Jacob Gent: of the Ordn^ñce for the vse of all the batterys vnder his Chardge &c.

viz^t

Round shott of Iron for	{	Culverine	_____	4	
		12 ^{li} Peeces	_____	4	
		6 ^{li} Peeces	_____	8	
		Sakers	_____	12	
		3 ^{li} Peeces	_____	4	
Cases of wood for	{	Rabonett	_____	4	
		Culverine	_____	2.	
		12 ^{li} Peeces	_____	2.	
		6 ^{li} Peeces	_____	4.	
		Sakers	_____	6.	
			3 ^{li} Peeces	_____	2.
			Rabonett	_____	2.

	Powder at 6 shott Round to each Peece	—	180
	Match	_____	5 skeanes
Wadhookes for	{ Culverine	_____	0
	{ 12 ^{li} Peeces	_____	0
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	{ Sakers	_____	0
	{ 3 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	Rabonett	_____	1
Ladles for	{ Culverine	_____	0
	{ 12 ^{li} Peeces	_____	0
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	{ Sakers	_____	1
	{ 3 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	Rabonett	_____	1
Spunges for	{ Culverine	_____	0
	{ 12 ^{li} Peeces	_____	0
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	{ Sakers	_____	1
	{ 3 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	Rabonett	_____	1
	Handspikes	_____	9
	Beddes	_____	2
	Coynes	_____	11
formers for	{ Culverine	_____	1
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	_____	1
	{ Saker	_____	1
	Linstockes	_____	3
	Hatchettes	_____	4
	Budge barrells	_____	4
	Iron Crow	_____	1
			Jo: Jacob

16^o die Aprilis 1644.

M^r Cole dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Cole Purveyor &c to be made ready for Budge barrells

Calfe skinns Tanned _____ 3.
Hides to be better Tanned _____ 6.

eod

M^r Longe gent of Thordnñce dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Willm Longe of thordnñce for the vse of the Batterys vnder his Chardge at 6 shott Round to each peece.

viz^t

Round shott of Iron	{ 7 Sakers	_____	28
	{ 1. 6 ^{li} Peece	_____	4
	{ 1. ffawcon	_____	4
Cases of wood for	{ 7 Sakers	_____	14
	{ 1. 6 ^{li} Peece	_____	2.
	{ 1. ffawcon	_____	2.

	Powder	200
	Match	5 skeanes
Ladles for	{ Saker	6
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	1
	{ fflawcons	1
Spunges for	{ Saker	3
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	1
	{ fflawcons	1
Wadhookes for	{ Saker	3
	{ 6 ^{li} Peeces	1
	{ fflawcons	1
	Beddes	1
	Handspikes	17
	Coynes	6
	Linstockes	6
	Budge barrells	5
	Crow of Iron	1
	Canvas	0
	Royall paper	4 quire
	Hatchettes	6
	formers	1
	Shovells	7
	Willm Longe	

17^o die Aprilis 1644

dđ out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Charles Steward Gent: of the Ordnñce of the Batteryes vnder his Chardge at 6 Round to each Peece &c

		viz ^t
Round shott of Iron for	{ 1 Bastard dj Canñon	6
	{ 1 dj Culverine	6
Cases of wood for	{ Bastard dj Cannon	2
	{ dj Culverine	2
	Powder	78 ^{li}
	Match	1 skeane
	Budge barrell	1
	Crowe of Iron	1
	Linstockes	2
	Handspikes	2
	Coynes	2
	Comañider	1
	Hatchett	1
	Shovell	1
	fformer	
	Canvas	

[All other entries for cannon supplies are blank]³¹⁷

W.O. 55. 1661 [11]

273

17 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magazine vnder your Comānd Thirty Musquetts fixt with Bandaliers and Twelve Pikes

for the Arming S^r. Henry Radley's Company in Our Liefe Guard And his Acquittance to you for the same shall bee your discharge Given In the Twentieth yeare of Our Reigne 1644³¹⁸

By his Ma^{ties} Co^mmand

Edw Walker 17th

To Our trusty and welbeloved Henry Lord Percy Generall of Our Artillery, or any other the Officers of Our Ordnance or Artillery whome it may concerne

Noted: 20^o die Aprilis 1644 These Armes were delivered by Indenture to S^r Henry Radley kn^t

W.O. 55. 423, f. 295

274

19 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magazine vnder your Co^mand Two Hundred Armes whereof Two parts Musquetts with Bandaliers, and the rest Pikes, vnto such person as Our right trusty and right welbeloved Cosen Mountague Earle of Lyndsey³¹⁹ Lieutenant Generall of Our Guards shall appoint to receive them from you towards the Arming of Our Liefe Guard. And this Our warrant with his Acquittance to you for the same shall be your sufficient discharge. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this 19th. of Aprill 1644.

By his Ma^{ties}. Co^mmand

Edw Walker

To Our right trusty and welbeloved Henry Lord Percy, or any the Officers of Our Ordnance or Artillery whome it may concerne

Noted: 20^o die Aprilis 1644 These armes were delivered by indenture to S^r Henry Radley kn^t

9^o die Maii 1644.

Received out of his Ma^s Stores accordinge to the warr^t within written for the vse within mencōned

Powder Bagges ————— 27

Bandelears ————— 13

Received by me John fforster

Captaine L^t

Endorsed: 20^o die Aprilis 1644 his Ma^{ts} Warr^t for

Muskettes ————— 132

Longe Pykes ————— 068

ffor the vse of his Ma^{ts} liefe Guard

W.O. 55. 423, ff. 297-8

275

20 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our Will and pleasure is That yo^u forthwith cause to bee sent to Reading for the vse and service of Our Garrison there the severall kinds and quantities

of Amūnicōn following vizt fforty fower barrells of Gunpowder, Two hundred and fifty round shot for Minions; forty hundred of Musquet Bullets and twenty six hundred weight of Match In y^e doing of w^{ch} all diligence is to be vsd And this shalbee yo^r Warrant. Given at o^r Court at Oxford y^e 20th day of Aprill 1644³²⁰

By his Ma^{ts} Comaund
Edw Nicholas

To Our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy M^r Generall of Our Ordnance

M^r: Sherburne according to y^e signification of his Ma^{ts}: Pleasure about specified yⁿ may not faile to vse all possible dilligence in expediting y^e seuerall perticulers to Redinge

Jo: Heydon

W.O. 55. 423, f. 299

276

24 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magazine vnder your Comānd vnto Colonell Blagge for the vse of Our Garrison in Wallingford Tenn Barrells of powder with Bullett proportionable. and 1500^{li}. of match, and likewise 100 Musquetts or as many as you have, and to deliver the rest when more come in, and 200 Pikes. And this Our warrant with his Acquittance or such person as hee shall appoint to receive the same shall be your sufficient discharge. Given at Our Court at Oxford this 24th: of Aprill 1644.³²¹

By his Ma^{ties} Command
Edw Walker

To Our right trusty and welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery And S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of our Ordnance. & to the Officers of the same

M^r: Sherburne according to this his Mats order deliuey is to be made of what yⁿ haue at y^e present & of y^e rest as they shall cum into his Ma^{ts}: Magazin

Jo: Heydon

26^o die Aprilis 1644.

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warr^t within written for the vse of his Ma^{ts} Garrison at Wallingford

Powder	_____	10 ^C	} w ^t
Match	_____	15 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	10 ^C	

Rec by me Robt: Walters

W.O. 55. 423, f. 301

277

25 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliuer out of our Magazine vnder your Comannd for the vse of our right trusty and right welbeloued

Cosen the Earle of Cleueland³²² Tenne payre of Pistolls with holsters tenne swords halfe a Barrell of powder with Bullett proportionable for Pistolls and Carabines, and this our Warrant with his acquittance to you for the same shalbee your sufficient Discharge Giuen at our Court at Oxford this 25th of Aprill 1644

By his Ma^{ties}: Comannnd

Edw Walker

To our trusty and Welbeloued S^r John Heydon Knight Lieu^t Generall of our Ordinance and to the Officers of the same

M^r: sherburne my Lor: of cleueland hauing a great deale of hast: out of his desire of dispatch was pleased to bring this his Ma^{ts}: warrant him selfe: w^{ch}: comāding y^e like expedicōn y^u: may vse no delay in y^e deliuey of what is heerby required but must giue present dispatch, & both armes & munition wthout exception

Jo: Heydon

26^o die Aprilis 1644.

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to ye warr^t within written for the vse of the Earle of Cleaveland

Pistoll Powder	_____	50 ^{li}
Pistoll & Carabine shott	_____	50 ^{li}

John Topham Capitaine

eōd die

The Pistolls & swordes within mencōned were delivered to the said Capitaine Topham by Indenture

W.O. 55. 423, f. 303

278

30 APRIL 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is, that forthwith vpon sight heereof you cause to bee issued out of our Magazine now vnder your charge One Drum And y^e. same to deliuer to Richard Rhodes esq^r: one of y^e. Equyrries of our Great Horse,³²³ And for your soe doeing this shalbee your warr^t: Giuen att our Court at Oxford y^e. last day of Aprill 1644

By his Ma^{ties}. Command

Edw Walker

To Our right trusty & Welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of Our Artillery

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 68

279

2 MAY 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Ma[gasine] 60 Case of Pistolls with Holsters, and 40 Carabines or as man[y of] the severall

proportions as you have now in your Custody, and [] the same proportion of Sadles and Bitts or as many as you h[ave] for the Arming of a Troope of One Hundred Curasiers to be r[aised] for Colonell Blagge for Our service. And this Our warran[t] together with his Acquittance to you for the same shall be you[r] sufficient discharge. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Ou[r] Court at Oxford this Second of May 1644³²⁴

By his Ma^{ties}: Com[annd]

Edw Walk[er]

To Our right trusty and welbeloved Henry Lord Percy Generall of Our Artillery, S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordnance, and all other the Officers of Our Ordnance whome it may concerne

W.O. 55. 423, f. 305

280

3 MAY 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magazine 60 Case of Pistolls with Holsters. or as many of them as you have in your Custody for the Arming of the Regiment of Our trusty and welbeloved Colonell Charles Gerrard. And this Our warrant with his Acquittance to you for the same shall be your sufficient discharge. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this Third of May 1644

By his Ma^{ties} Command

Edw Walker

To Our right trusty and welbeloved Henry Lord Percy Generall of Our Artillery, S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordnance, and all other the Officers of Our Ordnance whome it may concerne

Noted : eōd die The Pistolls above mencōned were delivered to Collonell Charles Gerrard by Indenture by the direcons & appointm^t of S^r John Heydon

W.O. 55. 423, f. 307

281

6-7 MAY 1644

6^o die Maij 1644. . .

Ladlemaker dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Willm Royley Ladlemaker for the makeinge of fuses for Mounso^r La Roch &c
Old Pikes _____ 4

6^o Maij 1644.

Whelewright dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to ffrancis Laine &c for the 12^{li}
Peece
Axe _____ 1
dowledges _____ 24 poz C qr li
Rivettes _____ 48 o. 2. 1
smereinge tubbs _____ 2

7^o Maij 1644

M^r Sherburne dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Shereburne &c
 Great Saddle furnished wth bitts
 headstalls reaines & stirropes ——— one
 Pistolls ————— 1 pe for m^r wynns freind

W.O. 55. 1661 [11]

282

13 MAY 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is That out of Our Stores remayning in yo^r charge
 yo^u cause to bee issued & sent to Banbury fiteene Barrells of Gun Powder
 wth Match and Bullet proporcōnable for y^e vse and Service of that o^r Garrison.
 And for soe doing this shalbee yo^r Warrant. Given at o^r Court at Oxōn y^e
 13th of May 1644.³²⁵

By his Ma^{ts} Comaund

Edw: Nicholas

To Our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Master of Our Ordnance.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 72

283

14-15 MAY 1644

14^o die Maij 1644

dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to S^r Willm Butler kn^t beinge formerly broughte
 into the said Stores by him &c³²⁶

Musketts	—————	44
Longe Pikes	—————	15
Backes	—————	9
Brestes	—————	9 decayed
Headpeecees	—————	3
Restes	—————	5
Halbert	—————	1

William Boteler.

14^o die Maij 1644

dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to the Carpenters for makeinge of boxes for the
 Lyinge of Round shott in &c

viij^d nailes ————— 10015^o die Maij 1644

dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Captaine Ward of the Lord of Dovers Regim^t p
 M^r Newports direccōns &c³²⁷

Halbert ————— one

W.O. 55. 1661 [22]

284

17-25 MAY 1644

17^o die Maij 1644.

dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to M^r Shereburne of my Lord Percy's & for his Lo^p:
 Pistolls _____ 1^{pe}

20^o die Maij 1644 . . .

dd to Thomas Skeldon Cowp &c for the naileinge of bullett barrells

4^d nailes _____ 1^C
 2^d nailes _____ 1^C

eod

dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Colonell Talbott³²⁸ & m^r Newman by m^r Newports
 direccons to either of them

Pike _____ one

25^o die Maij 1644sente to Bristoll to M^r Marsh by M^r Newports direcons &c

Collers for bandelears _____ 1452

retorned, & not sent

eod

dd out of his Ma^{ts} Stores to Rob^{te} Cobb Gonner for the vse of himselfe and
 others beinge nowe to march thorowe the Towne

Linstockes _____ 3

W.O. 55. 1661 [22]

285

27 MAY 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you from time to time giue order for the
 deliury of the Weekly proportion of fower Barrells of Powder one hundred
 weyght of Match and one Barrell of Bullett for the Guards of this Citty and
 that you deliuer the same to the Gouvernor of this Citty or such person as hee
 shall appoynt to receiue the same And for y^r so doeinge theise shalbee your
 sufficient Warrant Giuen at o^r Court at Oxford this 27th. of May 1644

By his Ma^{ties}: Commānd

Edw Walker

To our right trusty and welbeloued Henry Ld Percy Generall of our Artillery
 and to S^r John Heydon Knight Lieūt Generall of o^r Ordinance and the Officers
 of the same

28^o die Maij 1644.

Received out of his Ma^{ts} Stores accordinge to the warr^t within written for the
 vse of the Guardes of this Citty for A fortnightes allowance

Powder	_____	8 ^C	} weighte
Match	_____	2 ^C	
Muskett shott	_____	2 ^C	

Henry Crompton³²⁹

W.O. 55. 423, f. 309

286

28 MAY 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith giue order and cause to bee deliuered out of our Magasine one hundred Bandaliers for the vse of the Regim^t of Auxilliaris vnder the Command of the Lord Keeper ³³⁰ and this our Warrant with receipts for the same shalbee your sufficient Discharge giuen at o^r Court at Oxford this 28th of May 1644

By his Ma^{ties} Command

Edw Walker

To our right trusty and Welbeloued Henry Ld Percy Generall of o^r Artillery and to S^r John Heydon k^{nt}: L^t Generall of o^r Ordinance and the Officers of the same

Oxford. The 28th of May 1644.

Received out of his Ma^{ties}: Stores at New Colledge by the appoyntment and for the vse of the Regiment of Auxilliaris vnder the Comand of the right ho^{ble} the Lord Keeper

Baneleres ————— 100

Daniel Baynham seruant to the Lord
Keeper:

W.O. 55. 423, f. 310

287

30 MAY 1644

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magazine, to such person as Our Right trusty and welbeloued Councillor Edward Lord Littleton Keeper of Our Greate Seale of England shall appoint to receive the same 4 Drum^{es} and 6 Halberts for the vse of his Regiment of Auxiliaries. An[d] this Our warrant with his Acquittance to you for the same shall be your sufficient discharge. Given vnder Our Signe Manua[ll] at Our Court at Oxford this 30th: of May 1644

By his Ma^{ties} Comma[nd]

Edw Walker

To Our right trusty & welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of Our Artillery, to Our trusty & welbeloued S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordnance & to all other the Officers of Our Ordnance whome it may concerne

Y^u may not faile to deliuer y^e: Drums & Halebards heerby required: at least so many of them as remayn in y^r custody

Jo: Heydon

Noted: 31^o Maii dd by Indenture to m^r Baynham servante to the Lord Keeper

W.O. 55. 423, f. 311

288

17 JUNE 1644

A Proporcōn of Powder Match [and] Musket shott, Round shott of Iron and oth[er] Municōn Materialls Vtensills & Habillm[ts] of Warr hereafter expressed to attend A marching Trayne of [16 *deleted*] 15 Peeces of Brasse Ordnñce herevnder specified designed vpon present service to march to Burford by Order from the right honorable the Lords and others of his Ma^{ts}: most honorable privy Councell, dated this p^rsent 17th day of June 1644. vizt.³³¹

		Horses vizt.	Carriages vizt
Brasse Ordnñce mounted vpon ffeild Carriages with theyre Equipage. vizt.	12 ^{li} . Peeces ——— 4 ———	36	
	6 ^{li} . Peeces ——— 5. inde from Abingdon.2. ———	} 30.	
	[Sakers ——— 2 vpon one Carriage.2. ———		12. <i>deleted</i>]
	[3 ^{li} Peeces Spanish — 2. ———	12.	<i>deleted</i>]
	ffawcon ——— one —	4.	
	[3 ^{li} Peeces Dutch — 2 from Godstowe ———	6.	<i>deleted</i>]
		[72.	<i>deleted</i>]
Round shott of Iron and Cases filled w th Mus- kett shott. vizt. for.	Round shott. Cases. }		
	12 ^{li} . Peeces ——— 80. 40.	} 15. 3. Tumbrells <i>deleted</i>]	
	6 ^{li} . Peeces ——— 100 70		
	inde from Abingdon — 20.		
	Sakers ——— 40. 20		
	[3 ^{li} Peeces Spanish — 40. 20.		
	ffawcons ——— 20. 10.		
	inde from Abington — 10.		
	[3 ^{li} Peeces Dutch. — 10. 20.		from Godstowe. <i>deleted</i>]
from Godstowe.			

Municōn for the Trayne. vizt.	Horses vizt	Carriages vizt.
Powder ——— 10. barrells	5	1. Waggon
Match ——— 1 ^C . weight		

Vtensills incident to the Trayne. vizt.

Gynne furnished ——— one.	} 15. 3. Carts.	
Municōn Tents ——— 2.		
Mitch ——— one		
Budge Barrells ——— 6		
Grease ——— 1 ^C : wg ^{te} :		
Soape ——— 1 ^C : wg ^{te} :		
Tanned Hides ——— 10		
Horse harneis { for the Thill 2 ^{pe} for the Trace 5 ^{pe}		
Spare Extrees for Ordnñce — 5.		

Iron and Iron worke. vizt.

Nayles of all sorts	3000.	}	5	1 Carte.
Lynch Pynns	30.			
Washers	30.			
Clowtes	50.			
Clowte Nayles	400.			
Horse shooes	500.			
Horse shoos Nayles	4000.			

Materialls vizt.

Shovells	30.	}	5.	1 Carte
Spades	15.			
Pickaxes	15.			
Hedging Bills	20.			
Hatchets	12.			
Axes	8.			

Horses
vizt.

Municōn for the floote. vizt.

	barrells			
Powder	40.	Inde from	10.	2. Waggon
	Abingdon 10 ^C .	from Godstowe 10 ^C .		
Match	50 ^C	Inde from	10.	2. Waggon
	Abingdon 10 ^C .	from Godstowe 10 ^C .		
Musket shott	50 ^C .	Inde from	10.	2. Carts
	Abingdon 10 ^C .	from Godstowe 10 ^C .		

142.

Officers and Mynisters vizt

Controller of the Trayne. vizt.	Captaine Henry Younger
Controllers Clerke.	
Gentlemen of the Ordnāce. vizt.	[M ^r Hanson <i>deleted</i>] M ^r Yorke [M ^r Burnard <i>deleted</i>] M ^r Holeman M ^r Merrett M ^r Sneddall
Clarke of the Stores.	Anthony Wharton
Quarter Master.	M ^r Kent
Chirurgion.	M ^r ffranklyn
Chirurgions mate.	Willm Cooke
Conductors	11
Gonners mate.	M ^r Morgan
Gonners	25
Matroses	40.
Pyoneeres	19
Carpenters	3
Whelewrights	2
Smythes	3
Collermaker	1

Coopers	_____	2.
Carters	_____	13.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 263^b-264

289

5 NOVEMBER 1644

Charles R

Our will & pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magasine in Newe Colledge to Our trusty & welbeloved S^r: Thomas Hooper Knight or to such person as hee shall appoint to receive them Thirty Musquetts with snap hances towards the Armeing of the Regiment of Dragooners of Our Deare Nephewe Prince Rupert. And for your so doinge thise shall bee your sufficient warrant. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this Fift of November 1644³³²

By his Ma^{ties}: Command

Edw Walker

To Our trusty & welbeloved S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of our Ordinance & his Officers whome it may concerne.

Y^u: are heerin exactly to obserue his Matis order adding 30^{li}: of shott sised to those peeces in y^e Indenture

Jo: Heydon

5^o Novembr 1644. dd to S^r Thomas Hooper for abovesaid

Snaphance Musketts _____ 30

W.O. 55. 423, f. 313

290

2 JANUARY 1644/5

Charles R

Whereas by Our warrant of the 17th. of December past Wee gave Order (as soone as Our Magasine should bee supplied) for the delivery out of the same for the furnishing of Our Garrison of Banbury Twenty Barrells of Powder Two Hundred Bullets for 12^{li} Peeces & Three Hundred Bullets for 3^{li}. Peeces, And that in the Interim you should supply them with such proportions thereof as you could conveniently part with, which warrant beeing since lost, Our will & pleasure is that you supply them with the said proportions of Powder & Bullet with all Convenient speede And for your soe doinge these shall bee your sufficient warrant. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this Second of January 1644.

By his Ma^{ties}. Comānd

Edw Walker

To Our right trusty & welbeloved Raph Lord Hopton Generall of Our Ordinance, & to the Lieutenant General, & Officers thereof.³³³

W.O. 55. 423, f. 279

291

3 JANUARY 1644/5

Charles R

Our will & pleasure is that you forthwith deliver out of Our Magasine for the vse of Our Life Guard One Barrell of Powder with Bullett & match

proportionable to Our trusty & welbeloved Sergeant Maior Markham or to such person as hee shall appoynt to receive the same. And for your so doing theise shall bee your sufficient warrant. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this Third of January 1644.

By his Ma^{ties}. Co^mand

Edw Walker

To Our trusty & welbeloved S^r. John Heydon Knight, & other the officers of Our Ordinance.

M^r Sherburne y^u may not faile to obserue this his Ma^{ts} order precisely in every poynt wth out any delay:

Jo: Heydon

Noted: Receiued 8^o Januarii betwixt 2. & 3.

8^o die Januarii 1644

Rec out of his Ma^{ts} stores accordinge to the warr^t within written &c

Powder _____ 1^c

Match _____ 37^{li}

Muskett shott _____ 28^{li}

p me Richard Esmond Leeftenant to

Maior Markcom

292

13 FEBRUARY 1644/5

Charles R

Our will & pleasure is that you give speedy Order for the delivery out of the Magasine vnder your charge Three score Snaphances vnto S^r. Henry Bard³³⁴ or such person as hee shall appoynt to receive the same; And for your so doing theise shall bee your warrant. Given at Our Court at Oxford this 13th, of February 1644.

Edw Walker

To Our trusty & welbeloved S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordinance.

14^o die ffebr: 1644.

These Musketts were delivered by Indenture to S^r. Henry Bard

W.O. 55. 423, f. 283

293

15 FEBRUARY 1644/5

Charles R

Our will & pleasure is that you forthwith deliver or cause to bee delivered out of Our Magasine to Our trusty & welbeloved Captaine Fawsett or to such person as hee shall appoynt to receive the same Thirty Pickaxes, & Two Crowes of Iron for the vse of the Garrison in Our Mannor of Woodstocke And for your so doing theise shall bee your sufficient warrant. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this 15th. of February 1644³³⁵

By his Ma^{ties}. Co^mand

Edw Walker

To Our trusty & welbeloved S^r. John Heydon Knight Generall of Our Ordinance

Rec: in full of this Warant the 15th of ffēb 1644

Pickaxes _____ 30

Iron Crowes _____ 02

John Audley

W.O. 55. 423, f. 285

294

7 MARCH 1644/5

Charles R

Our will & pleasure is & Wee doe hereby require & authorise you forth-with to deliver vnto Our trusty & welbeloved Colonell George Lisle or to such person as hee shall appoynt to receive the same Fifty Musquetts & One Hundred & Fifty Pikes for the armeing of his Regiment of ffoote. And for your so doeing theise shall bee your sufficient warrant Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this 7th. of March 1644³³⁶

By his Ma^{ties}. Comānd

Edw Walker

To Our trusty & welbeloved S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordinance.

M^r: Sherburne

So many of y^e 50: musketts & 150 pykes as are remayning in his Ma^{ts}: stores yⁿ are to deliuer or cause to be deliuered according to y^e direction of this his Ma^{ts}: order taking y^e receuours acknowledgment of y^e receipt vnder his hand for y^r: discharge:

Jo: Heydon

Noted: 10^o die Martii 1644 The Longe Pykes within mencōned were delivered by Indenture to M^r Thomas Lisle Servante to the Prince of Wales

W.O. 55. 423, f. 287

295

7 MARCH 1644/5

Charles R

Our will & pleasure is & Wee doe hereby require & authorise you forth-with to deliver vnto Our trusty & welbeloved Captaine Samuell Faucett or such person as hee shall appoynt to receive the same Twenty Shells, or Hand Granadoes for the vse of Our Garrison of Woodstocke. Hereof you may not fayle And for your so doeing theise shall bee your sufficient warrant. Given vnder Our Signe Manuall at Our Court at Oxford this 7th. of March 1644

By his Ma^{ties}. Comānd

Edw Walker

To Our trusty & welbeloved S^r. John Heydon Knight Lieutenant Generall of Our Ordinance, Mounsier La Roch, or to any others whome it may Concerne.

M^r: Sherburne according to y^e direction of this his Ma^{ts}: warrant yⁿ: may not faile to deliuer to such as shall be appointed 20: shells or hand Granadoes or to certifie mee how many: are remaininge in his Mats stores filled or vnfilled y^t accordingly I may send to Mons^r: la Roch

Jo: Heydon

8^o die Martii 1644

Received out of his Ma^{ts} stores accordinge to the warr^t within written
 Hand Granadoe shells ——— 20

John Audley

W.O. 55. 423, f. 289

296

15 MARCH 1644/5

Charles R

Our will and pleasure is That out of Our Stores remayning in yo^r Charge, yo^u issue and deliver to S^r Thomas Coghill kn^t,³³⁷ or such as hee shall appoint, threescore vnfixt Muskets, w^{ch} hee (at his owne charge) is to fix, for y^e Arming of his Men raised and designd for y^e Defence of Bletchingden House. And for soe doing this shalbee yo^r Warrant. Given at o^r Court at Oxford y^e 15th of March 1644

By his Ma^{ts} Comānd

Edw: Nicholas

To Our trusty & welbeloued S^r John Heydon knight Lieutenant Generall of our Ordnance.

M^r: Sherburne y^u may not faile to cause y^e 60: musketts heerby required to be deliuered according to y^e directions of this his Ma^{ts} order:

Jo: Heydon

Noted: 16^o Martii 1644 The Muskettes above mencōned were delivered by Indenture to the above named S^r Thomas Coghill kn^t

W.O. 55. 423, f. 291

C: CORRESPONDENCE AND MISCELLANEOUS

I

17 NOVEMBER 1642

Charles R

Whereas Wee vnderstand that y^e Powder Milnes at Chilworth¹, in y^e County of Surrey, haue been lately made vnserviceable, to y^e end that Wee might not make use of them, and yet are left in such condicōn, as they may bee easily repaired when Wee are gone out this Countrey. Our will and Command therefore is, That yo^u forthwth take effectuall Order for y^e absolute demolishing and destroying of y^e said Milne, by letting out y^e Water out of y^e Ponds or otherwise; for as there may bee noe more vse made of them (as there hath been) when Wee shalbee gone out of these parts. Herein yo^u may not faile to take speciall & speedy care, And for soe doing this shalbee yo^r Warrant. Given at Our Court at Oatlands y^e 17th day of November 1642.

To Our trusty and welbeloued S^r John Heydon k^{nt} Lieutenant grall of Our Ordn^{nce} & to y^e rest of y^e Officers of Our Ordn^{nce} & to every of them.

Endorsed: Kings Warrant to demolish Chilworth Powder Mills 1642 17 November

W.O. 55. 423, ff. 52-3

2

MAY 1643

Yo^u are Imediatly vpon sight hereof [to march] wth yo^r whole regiment forth of Collonell Gerrard quarters, Slaughter and Westminster hundreds And alsoe that yo^u: p^rsume not to demānd or receiue any Contribucōn from the Inhabitants of the said Hundreds notwthstanding any former Order to the Contrary, since the returne of Collonell Gerrards Regiment from Lichfeild Close, And hereof yo^u: must not faile as yo^u: will answere the contrary at yo^r: vtmost p^rills².

Rupert.

Oxford this [blank] of May 1643
For Collonell Percy or his Cheife officer.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 29-30

3

22 MAY 1643

Charles by the grace of God Kinge of England Scotland ffance & Ireland defendor of the ffaith &cs To our right trusty and welbeloved Henry Percy Esquire greeteing. Whereas there are att and neare o^r Citty of London and divers other places of this o^r Kingdome greate forces levyed and greate sumes of money raysed by way of Contribucōn and ayd towards the chardge of rayseing and mayneteyning an Arme y or forces by order of o^r two Howses of Parliament not onely wthout o^r consent but Contrary to o^r severall Comannds published in o^r severall Proclamacōns and l^rēs, And the said fforges soe raysed against vs are exercised and trayned in divers pts of o^r Kingdome to the greate distur-

bance of o^r Peace, and the distruction, spoyle and slaughter of England. Know yee therefore that wee reposing especiall trust and Confidence in yo^r approved wisdome Courage and fidelity doe by these p^rsents iniate constitute and appoynt yo^u the said Henry Percy to bee gen'all of the Artillery of o^r Army rayed or to bee rayed for the defence of the true protestant Religion, o^r royall person, the two Howses of Parliament and their iust priuiledges, and the Libties and properties of the Subiecte and now vnder the command of o^r right trusty and right welbeloved Cousin Patrick Earle of Forth Lieuteñnt gen'all of the same Which office and place of gen'all of the Artillery of o^r Armeý with all the powers, rights proffitts and priuiledges thereof wee doe by these presents graunt vnto yo^u: And wee doe hereby authorize you to execute and pforme the same in as ample manner as any others who have formerly enioyed that office, Comanding the Lieuteñnt gen'all thereof all Comptrollers gen'all, Comptrollers and officers of Ordñnce, Gunners and all other officers and Artificers of and belonging to o^r Trayne of Artillery, now and hereafter for the tyme being to acknowledge observe and obey yo^u as their gen'all for o^r service according to this o^r Comission hereby given vnto you And if any of them shall misbehave themselves or not pforme their duty as they ought wee doe hereby authorize yo^u to punish such And (if it shalbee necessary for o^r service) to displace them and appoynt other fitting psons in their Roome And finally yo^u yo^rself to obey and execute such Orders and direçcons as yo^u shall from tyme to tyme receive from o^r selfe verbally or vnder o^r Signett or Signe Manuell, or from o^r said Lieuteñnt gen'all or Maior gen'all, And in all things to gou'ne yo^rselfe as vnto your duty and place of Gen'all of o^r Artillery doth of right appteine and belonge In wittnes whereof wee have caused these o^r l^res to bee made Patents and to haue continuance dureing o^r pleasure wittnes o^r self att Oxford the xxiith day of May in the Nineteenth yeare of o^r Raigene.³

Willys.

p ipm Regem.

Endorsed: 22 May 1643 Copy of the Patent of Henry Percy Esq^r for his place and office of Gen'all of the Ordñnce.

W.O. 55. 459, ff. 1-2

4

UNDATED: ? JUNE 1643

A List of the Officers and other the Ministers belonging to his Ma^{ty}. present Trayne of Artillery, And the pay appointed for euery perticuler officer accordinge to a fformer Establishment.⁴

Henry Percy Gennerall of the Artillery

att iiij^{li}: per diem.

His Secretary att v^s: per diem.

S^r: John Heydon Liueten^t: Generall att —

His two clarks each att iiij^s per diem

Captayne Yonger one Comptroller att x^s: per diem

His clarke att ij^s:vj^d. per diem.

Mouns^r: Mountgarnier^s anoth^r: comptroll^r: at x^s: p̄ die.

His clarke att ij^s: vj^d: per diem.

Captayne March Comissary for y^e Munition of the trayne att x^s: per diem.
 His two clarks each att iij^s: per diem.
 M^r: Sherborne Comissary for y^e Munition of the Army at x^s: per diem.
 His 2 clarks each att iij^s: per diem.
 M^r: Eastbrooke Assistant to the Comissaries att vj^s: per diem.
 His Clark att ij^s: 6^d: per Diem.
 M^r: Fleury the Engineere and his Clark att xij^s: per diem.
 And two conductors each att ij^s: vj^d: per diem.
 Capt: Shebis — anoth^r: Engineere & his clarke at xij^s p d
 And 2 conductors each att ij^s vj^d: p diem
 Capt: Fossett Comptroller of the Bye Trayne att x^s: per diem.
 M^r: Betts Battery Master at v^s: p diem
 One worke Base at iij^s: per diē
 Twelue Geñt of the Ordnance each at iiij^s per diem
 M^r: Lloyd the chaplayne att iiij^s per diem.
 M^r: Stanfoth paymaster and his clarke att v^s: per diem.
 M^r: Wynn Comissary for the draught Horses of the trayne at viij^s: per diem
 His Assistant att iiij^s: per diem
 and his clarke att ij^s: vj^d: per diem.
 M^r: Cole the Purueyor att v^s: per diem
 M^r: flouerdue Messenger at iij^s. p diem
 M^r: Audeley Quartermaster Gennerall at v^s: per diē
 M^r: franklyn the chyrurgion att iiij^s: per diem.
 His two Mates each att ij^s: vj^d per diem.
 M^r: Ball The principall conductor att v^s: per diem
 Conductors fforty fflower each att ij^s: vj^d: p diē
 Pickford the Tentmaker att ij^s: vj^d: per diem.
 His Assistant att ij^s: per diem.
 Tent keeper and two seru^{ts}: each at xvij^d pr diem
 Gunfounders nyne each att ij^s: p diem.
 Sherman The Master Armorer at ij^s: vj^d: p diem.
 Armorers sixe each att xvij^d: per diem.
 Smith a prisoner the Master Guner att v^s: per diem
 Busy His Mate att iij^s: per diem.
 M^r Henricke Petradier att v^s: per diem.
 Gunners sixty nyne att ij^s: p diem
 [Atkins conductor of y^e: Matrosses at v^s: per diem *deleted*]
 Matrosses (88) at i^s: iiij^d: per diem.
 Balis captayne of the pyoners att v^s: per diem
 His Lieuten^t: at ij^s: vj^d: per diem.
 Pyoners 200 at j^s: per diem.
 Michaell Bastien the M^r: Smyth at iiij^s: per diem
 flariers two each att ij^s: per diem.
 Smiths 10: each att xvij^d per diem.
 Collyns the Master Carpenter att iij^s: per diem
 Carpenters 11 each at xvij^d: per diem.
 Wheelwrights. 12. each att xvij^d: per diem.
 Collermakers —2— each att xvij^d: per diem
 The Master couper att ij^s: vj^d: per diem.
 His 2 servants each att xvij^d p diem
 One Gunsmith att xvij^d: per diem

One Gunstocke maker att ij^s: p̄ diem
 One Turnor att xvij^d: per diem.
 One Ladlemaker att ij^s: per diem.
 The Waggon master to y^e trayne att v^s: p̄ diem
 Carters 43 (300) at xij^d. per diem each of them
 Provost Marshall & his seru^t: vj^s: per diem
 fflower Assistants each att ij^s: per diem.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 208-9

5

15 JUNE 1643

Henry Percy Master of the Horse to his Highnesse Prince Charles And Gennerall of the Trayne of Artillery of his Ma^{ts}: Army.

By the authority and power to me giuen from our Soveraigne Lord Charles vnder the Great seale of England as Gennerall of the Trayne of Artillery of his Ma^{ts}: saide Army These are in his Ma^{ts}: name to giue you ffull power and authority to impresse and take upp in the city of Worcester or in any towne parish or village within y^e: severall Counties of Gloucest^r: Worcester Warwicke and Oxford As many Horses Carts and Carters as shalbee requisite and vsefull for the draweing and cariinge of all such Ordnance as are now to bee brought from y^e: saide city of Worcester to this city of Oxford, Willinge and heereby requyringe all shiriffs Justices of peace Mayors bayliffs Constables Headborroughs and all other his Ma^{ts}: officers and louinge subiects vpon theire Allegiance and as they tender y^e good & welfare of his Ma^{ts}: seruice that they & euery of them vpon all occasion bee aydinge and assistinge to these beaors in y^e. performance & execution of this perticuler as they and euery of them will Answerare y^e: contrary att theire perills Giuen vnder my Hande & Seale att Armes the 15th: of June 1643.⁶

Hen. Percy

To Ralph Killinghall and William Dudley Geñtⁿ: two of y^e: Conductors belonginge to the trayne of Artillery of his Ma^{ts} Army & to all others whome it may any wayes concerne.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 33

6

21 JUNE 1643

Charles R

Whereas our trusty and Welbeloued S^r: George Strode Knight and John Wandesford Esq^r: were appointed Commissioners to make prouision of Match and powder to ffnish our Magazine withall. Our will and pleasure is, And wee doe heereby authorize you as often as you shall ffinde necessary for the supply of our Magazine to send vnto them for such quantities of powder and match (beinge first assayed by the proper Officers) or such other prouisions as they haue in theire custody or you shall haue occasion to vse Heereby requyringe

them from tyme to tyme to yield obedience vnto such Orders as you shall send them to that purpose And for your soe doing this shalbee your sufficient authority Giuen att our Court att Oxford this 21th: of June in y^e: Nyneteenth Yeare of our Raigne.⁷

To our right trusty and right Welbeloued Henry Percy Gennerall of our Artillery.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 77

7

7 JULY 1643

Henry Lord Percy Barron of Anwicke Master of the Horse to his Highnesse the Prince of Wales And Gennerall of the trayne of Artillery of his Ma^{ts}: Army.

Whereas the Earl of Essex and other Traytors in actuall Rebellion against his Ma^{tie}: are aduanced with an Army into y^e: County of Buckingham to the disturbance of the peace thereof, and distruction of his Ma^{ts}: subiects therein ; To oppose whome, His Ma^{tie}: intends suddenly to vse his vtmost indeauours, In which hee expects the Assistance of all his good subiects the Inhabitants of this county of Oxford And perticulerly in ffurnishinge him with a number of Draught Horses fitt to drawe the Canon and other materialls belonginge to y^e: saide trayne of Artillery These are therefore in his Ma^{ts}: name and vpon your alleagiance to charge and comande you all excuses sett apart to imprest and take vpp in the seuerall towneshippes parishes and villages within your diusions ffifteene teames of Horses, each Horse ffurnished with traces and collar, and alsoe with euery such teame two able and sufficient Carters (which Carters are to bringe with them prouision for themselves for y^e: space of fflower and twenty howers) And y^e saide teames of Horses and Carters to bringe or sende to New Colledge within this citty of Oxford, to morrowe beinge Saturday the 8th: of this instant July by twelue of the clocke, where they shalbee presently receaued by Owen Wynn gent Comissary of the draught Horses belonginge to the saide Trayne Towards which seruice as it is requyred that all cheerefull obedience bee giuen, soe all persons that shall neglect or refuse shalbee esteemed and proceeded against as persons disaffected to his Ma^{ties}: seruice and the peace of the kingdome, Att which tyme and place you are requyred to giue your personall attendance and an Accompt of your proceedings heerein, Giuen vnder my hande and seale att Armes the seauenth of July 1643.

H Percy

To the High constable of the Hundred of Chadlington in the County of Oxford.⁸

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 35

8

9 JULY 1643

You are hereby Comanded vpon payne of death to take vpp and impresse within y^e towne and parish of March Baldwyn ffifteene Horse with Harnesse

three Carts and six Carters And them instantly to send away with this Conductor to New Colledge in the Citty of Oxford Heereof ffayle not att your perills. Court att Oxford y^e 9th: of July 1643⁹

H Percy

To the Constables & tythingmen of the towne of March Baldwin:

Endorsed: March Baldwin

Robert Spirler cunstable of March Baldwin

Richard Bond [] Baldwin.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 38

9

22 JULY 1643

Charles R

Whereas wee haue present occasion to imploy the Regiment of Horse of our Right trusty and Right welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Barron of Anwicke Our will and pleasure is And wee doe heereby giue him the saide Henry Lord Percy ffull power and authority to quarter his saide Regiment, or such other Troopes as hee shall haue with him for our present seruice in such Hundreds towns parishes or villages as hee shall thinke fitt Heereby streitly Comandinge all our Louinge Subiects to yeeld obedience to such orders as hee the saide Lord Percy shall sende forth. Heereof you are not to ffayle as you will Answer the Contrary att your vtmost perills Giuen vnder our hande att our Court att Oxford the 22th: of July in the 19th: yeare of our Raigne¹⁰

To our right trusty and right welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our Artillery And to all Sheriffs Mayors Bayliffs Justices of the peace Constables Head-borroughs and to all our Louinge subiects whome it may Concerne

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 79

10

24 JULY 1643

Charles R

Right trusty and welbeloued, Whereas wee have referred vnto some of the Lords and others of our Counsell of Warr, the examination of Petitions and giving order touching the same who have accordingly vpon hearing of the Petition of Jasper Wilkins, Thomas May, William Hopkins, Thomas French, and William Chapman of the county of Glocester husbandmen who had their waynes, Horses and Oxen stayed, because they were Carying Cloathes towards London, thought fitt they should have their goods restored (in respect there was no restreynt) And have accordingly desired you to give order for the same. Our will and pleasure therefore is that you give speedy order that the Petitioners may have as many of their waynes, Horses, and Oxen, restored vnto them as are not employed in our service with the furniture belonging to them. And that vpon the returne of such of theire Horses as are now in Our service, you likewise cause them to be delivered vnto the Petitioners. And for your so doing theise shall be your warrant. Given vnder our Signe Manuall at our Court at Oxford this 24th. of July 1643

To our right trusty and welbeloued Henry Lord Percie Generall of our artillery

Endorsed : The Kings warr^t. to my Lord to deliuer 5 teames y^t were taken by my Lo: Craford.¹¹

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 39-40

11

17 AUGUST 1643

These are to will and requyre you that forthwith you admitt and sweare Thomas Thompkins Esq^r one of the Equirries to his Ma^{tie}: in ordinary to attend the prince his Highnesse, and to haue receaue and inioy all such wages Board wages ffees and allowances as to his said place apperteineth, to comence from the date heereof, Court att Oxford y^e 17th: of August 1643

H Percy

To my louinge ffreind George Barker Esq^r: his Highnesse Auennor.¹²

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 41

12

UNDATED: ? 20 AUGUST 1643

My Lord

Last night the minars were here and this morninge most of them are gone home without euer acquaintinge me with it (notwithstandinge my strict comānds to them to y^e contrary) some are here, but of the most ignorant of them; And therefore I doe forbear to send them to your Lordship; I haue alredy now sent away seruants of my owne with strict warrants & comānds to bringe them & more with them presently hither, and haue sent strict orders both to some Horse & foote y^t I haue in that Countrey, to bringe them away by force, and not neglect a minute of an houre in it day and night; And I am confident by tomorrow noone here will be some reasonable number of them, and they shall instantly be brought to your Lordship; I beseech you, my Lord, iudge charitably of this vnhappy accident, for neuer man had such rouges to deale with; but I haue giuen order to my officers, to burne y^e houses of those that resist or refuse instantly to come with them; My Lord I am your Lordships most humble seruant

Baynh Throkmorton¹³

Thursday night, past seuen.

For the right hon^{ble}: the Lord Percy, Generall of the Ordnance to his Ma^{tie}: these att his Lordships quarters

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 196-7

13

6 SEPTEMBER 1643

May it please yo^r Lo^{pp}.

I received this day att one of the Clock yo^r Lo^{pps}: lfe beareing date the third of Sept^r: wherein yo^r Lo^{pp}. doth comannd mee to send away wth the rest of the provisions all the Backs & Brests that came from Dunkerke for his Ma^{ty}: And all the Swords, But forasmuch as I vnderstand by the Lord Hopton that the Seige is rayed att Glouc^r soe that I know not whether to send as allso for that many of the Backs and Brests, and all the Swords totally are to bee repayred before they will bee s^rviceable (as I formerly acquainted yo^r: Lo^{pp}.)

I shall forbear for the p^sent to send any till I heare further from yo^r Lo^{pp}. In the meane tyme I will pick out all the Backs & Brests that are fixed and s^viceable w^{ch} I conceive wilbee about 7. or 8. hundred and 200 paire of the remainder of the Pistolls (being in all 243. pe) to bee sent where yo^r Lo^{pp} shall appoynt soe soone as I shall heare from yo^r Lo^{pp}. the rest of the Armes remayne- ing will require further tyme for the repaire of them, which shalbee done as speedily as may bee, M^r Van Heck being willing to pay the Chardge thereof, soe I humbly take my leaue and rest yo^r Lo^{pps}. s^vant to bee comanded.

Ri: March: 14

Bristoll. 6. Sept^r. 1643.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 140

14

30 SEPTEMBER 1643

Charles R

Right trusty & welbeloued Wee greet yo^u well Whereas Wee haue taken Order That, out of such powder as is lately arrived at o^r port of Weymouth, one hundred and fifty Barrells shalbee sent from thence to this City and one hundred Barrells to our Garrison of Bristoll, And, for y^e safe passage of the said severall proporcons of powder haue written o^r Letters to y^e Earle of Craford to send a sufficient convoy of Horse for conducting y^e same to Malmsbury from whence some fresh fforces w^{ch} shalbee sent from hence & Bristoll shalbee appointed to receave and convoy y^e same to y^e places abovesaid. Our will and pleasure is That yo^u take present and effectuell order for sending to Weymouth an able and carefull Conductor who may take charge of seeing y^e said provisions of powder to bee brought thence in safety. Whereof Wee require yo^u not to faile. And this shalbee yo^r sufficient Warrant. Given at our Court at Oxford this last day of September 1643.¹⁵

To our right trusty & r^t welbeloued Henry Lord Percy Generall of our artillery for y^e present expediçon.

Endorsed : The King's warr^t to send for 150 barrells of powd^r. from Weymoth.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 43-44

15

1 OCTOBER—31 DECEMBER 1643

Monyes Recd since the first of October 1643 for the payment of the Traine of Artillery

	li	s	d
2 ^o Octobris Recd of M ^r Ashburnham ¹⁶ _____	300	00	00
7 ^o Octobris 1643 Paid the 8 th of October 1643 as by acquit- tance may appear _____	288	19	08
There remaind _____	011	00	04

26 ^o Octobris 1643	Recd then of M ^r Ashburnham ———	364—00—00
	Paid the 27 th of the same as by acquittances	
	may appeare —————	332—04—06
	There remained ———	031—15—06
8 ^o Nouembris 1643.	Recd the same day of M ^r Ashburnham	364—00—00
	Paid the 9 th of the same as by acquittances	
	may appeare —————	365—04—02
	Soe there was paid more then	
	Recd —————	001—04—02
28 ^o Nouembris. 1643	Recd the same day of M ^r Ashburnham.	364—00—00
	Paid the 29 th of the same as by acquittances	
	may appeare —————	363—17—02
	There Remained ———	000—02—10
	Paid since the 29 th of Nouem: to severall mem- bers of the Trainee beinge sent abroad vpon severall designes —————	044—04—04
	Monyes Recd in all ———	1392 —: —:
	Paid in all —————	1394—09—10
	Soe there is paid more then Recd —————	0002—09—10

Endorsed : An accompt of such monyes as haue beene Recd and paid since
the first of October 1643 till this last of December 1643

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 215-6

16

2 OCTOBER 1643

S^r

Yo^r conducters came with m[e to ?] Worcester, in respect I hade [no ?]
man soe fitt toe [lead ?] Collonell Herberts carriages [or] my owne. nowe I
haue four officer of my owne, wherefore [I] haue discharged him, and for yo^r
carriages if yo^u had not towlde me we should haue use of them w^{ch} use I should
haue ben forst to haue kept them, for we haue much confution to gett a horse
here ise com [?] S^r Richard Leesy and S^r John Weld, for Vauasors men, butt
they are gone to Tewxberry thay say Bruertone ise 4000 strong and that thay
are not able to raise men or money soe certain howe the case stands I rest

Yo^r most faithfull seruant

Michaell Woodhouse

Worcester 2 of October 1643

to my honored ffrend Collonell Ellise these¹⁷

W.O. 55. 459, f. 478

17

4 OCTOBER 1643

Charles R

Whereas there have bin already and hereafter may bee seuerall Quantities and Proportions of Armes Municon and other warlike habilliam^{ts} brought into o^r Stores in o^r Towne and Porte of Weymouth for o^r vse & accompte the Carefull preservacon whereof will & doth very much import o^r service: Our expresse will & streight Comand therefore is that you deliver not forth nor suffer to bee delivered forth by any person whatsoever or vnder any Colour any proporcon or quantity of such Armes Municon or other war-like habilliam^{ts} which are or shall bee in o^r Stores in o^r said Towne and Porte of Weymouth to any person whatsoeu without an especiall warrant under o^r owne hand, whereof wee Chardge and require yo^u not to faile at yo^r Pill. And for soe doing this shalbee yo^r warrant. Given at o^r Court at Oxford the fowrth day of October 1643.

To o^r trusty and welbeloued S^r Anthony Ashley Cowper k^t: Governo^r. of Weymouth.¹⁸

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 49

18

16 OCTOBER 1643

My Lord

I have sent Sir Charles Blunt & Quartermastr generall floyd to vew a sientain Howse caled graves howes¹⁹ standinge in a wood a myell from Henly: wth in a myle of the Countie of Buckingham shier they telle me it is very stronge & sufficient to howlde 300 ffoot & som would be dragoonderes as Sir Charles Blunt bringer of thees will informe y^u.

My Lord this place will comaund all those ptes & then y^u may put a Garison of Horse wth mor safftie into Houldy & they will comaund the Reuior & bringe in Contribution out of Buckingham Sheir

We have fownd out a man y^t will mack gunpowlder vpon Reasonabell termes & a good proportion as Sir Charles Blunt will at lardge Informe y^u but first it must be considered of the power we may haue to keep this Towne

And my Lord if y^u put 300 men into this Grayes house I wish they may be sent from som other place far from hence I am not well abell to spar them.

Sir Charles Blunt will tell y^u that he hath bene at great chardges for layenge out Monies for Intelligentes but nothings therof is paid him or is thear ani means for that to come.

I prairie my Lord send us a good quantieti of dromes if y^u haue anie for they ar greatly wantinge her I shall mack y^e officers paie for them vpon their first & second paies: Her is manie officers mustered & men to, but vpon ther duties I want them thus not hauinge further: I rest alway My Lord

Y^r lordshipes most
humbell sieruant
Jacob Asteley

Redinge this 16 of October 1643

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 144

19

2 NOVEMBER 1643

My Lord

Vnderstanding by a lfe from M^r. Secretary Nicholas y^t his Ma^{ty} hath giuen Warr^t. for the ysuing out of yo^r. Magazine Tenn Barrells of powd^r. and duble proportion of Match. I therefore desire yo^r. Lopp to Comānd Carts fo^r the conueying of y^e said Powder from Oxford to this Garrison standing not only in greate Want of the same but also dayly expecting the Enemys approach w^h being now at ffarnham wth a Considerable force of horce and foote I haue dispatched this Messeng^r. who will attend the expedicon. And if any Armes bee y^t. brought into y^e Magazine I desire yo^r. fauo^r. in the furtherance of 100 Musketts to bee sent wth this Conveyance. And in soe doing yo^u shall in finitely oblige

My Lord

You^r Lopp^s. most affectionate kinsman and humble se^rn^t.
Winchester²⁰

Basing Castle

2th. of Nouemb^r. 1643To y^e R^t. Ho^{ble}. the Lord Percy Gen^lall of his Ma^{ty}s Ordnance at Court.

Endorsed : Marq Winchester

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 147-8

20

12 NOVEMBER 1643

Right Hon^{ble}:

I receiued a warrant vnder yo^r Lo^{pps}: hand this day for the deliuey of the two peeces which are in this Castle vpon Demand of the Lord Hopton, which I intend to obey, and performe, yett I thought good to acquaint yo^r Lo^{pp}: of the want of two peeces two Cannoners, and two Matroses more in this place, for I expect the Enemy euery day here, they scouting continually neere us, giving out words they will shortly roote vs out, yett what they expresse I can nither feare, nor beleue, but tis not good to dwell in too much security, haueing such ill Neighbours, as the factious Towne of Newbury, which lately betrayed some of his Ma^{ties}: friends, not soe much as giuing mee notice that I might in time haue releiued them. this I thought good to declare vnto yo^r Lo^{pp}: that I might bee freed from the Accusation of not giuing timly notice of the want of peeces in this place, which shall bee maintained soe longe as I am able to subscribe myselfe

Yo^r Lo^{pps}: most faithfull
seruant Casimirus Sturt.²¹

Denington Castle 12th. of 9ber 1643Right Hon^{ble}:

I forgott to mention yo^r Lo^{pps} order concerning the Amunition which was goeing for Basing, which shall Accordingly performed.

To the Right Honourable the Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ties}: Traine of Artillery at his Lodgings in Christ Church in Oxford
present wth my service

Theise

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 141-2

21

12 NOVEMBER 1643

My Lord, that in the late note w^{ch} I sent by [S^r John *deleted*] my Lo:
Byron I shall need in case we march therefore I pray send it as soone as possible
you Kan, there will nothing be lost by itt you shall have a true accont off alle.
I remember my service to the Gl and the rest

y Lp
faithfull frend

Rupert²²

Eston 12 gber
For my Lord Percy

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 45-6

22

14 NOVEMBER 1643

May it please yo^r Lo^p:

Thes are to giue yo^r Lo^p: Notis that there is arriued heare this day at
Bristow one hundred and fforty Barrells of powder 2 thousand. 5. hundred
Bandealers: 4 hundred p of Pistolls. and doe desire yo^r Lo^p: to giue mee order
for the disposing of them. and if that yo^r Lo^p: shall order any of them to bee
sent to Oxford. I doe desire itt may bee sodenly dispatched whereby I may
the sooner take my journey for the West; soe not troubling yo^r Lo^p: with any
more at this present I humbly take my leaue and rest

Yo^r Lop: Humble seruant to Comānd

Ri: March:

Bristow the 14 Novemb:

My Lo^d: I desire you to shew his Ma^{ty}. this letter and withall let him
know it is my opinion that there should be presently a conuoy prepared for to
bring them to this place

Percy

The King is of opinion the armes should presently be sent for

Jermyn

ffor the Lo^d: Percy at Oxford thes:

hast post hast: hast

Bristoll this fowrtene day of Nouember at three of the Clocke afternoone.²³

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 191-2

23

24 NOVEMBER 1643

May it please your Honour

I haue thought it my part to giue yⁿ. an accompt in what Condiçōn your
Regiment is, wee haue now waited on my L^d. Hopton, euer since Tuesday was
sennight, by the Gouvernour of Readings Order, all w^{ch}. time your Regiment
hath vndergone extreme hard duty, for wee were forced to march night and day
till we came to this place, where wee are quartered so neere the enemy, that

wee are in continuall feare of being beaten vp, w^{ch}. on Tuesday night last they attempted, but it was our good ffortune to be in such a readines to receiue them, that after beating in our sentryes they retreated. wee haue had euery day and night since wee came hither, eight men and horse commanded out of euery Troope, to passe vpon duty at my L^d. Hoptons Quarters, and wth. the rest of your Regiment wee are on horsebacke most part of the night, for the defence of our Quarter, I find both men and horse so extreamely wearyed wth. this hard duty these longe & ffrosty nights that if there bee not some speedy course taken that our horses may haue some rest, a great part of your Regiment will be scattered and lost, for this last night (vpon intelligence that the enemy was mouing) I draw all the Regiment forth, & found many of your Troopes much lessened since they came hither, their Officers alledging that their horses are so lame and tyred out, that they are able to march no longer, besides I haue a great want of Officers, I haue not seene a Captaine of the Regiment but one, since wee begun this march, many L^{ts}. and Cornetts also absent, I beseech your L^d.ship not to be jealous that I write this because I am weary myselfe of this duty for (I take God to witnes) my first intention of taking armes was to doe his Ma^{tie}. all the faithfull seruice, in my power, wth. a constant resolute neuer to be wearyed in venturing life and ffortune to pforme it; but I thought good to giue y^u. this timely notice, lest hereafter y^u. should blame mee for want of care of your Regiment when it is past time. Now I earnestly beg of your honour to send mee speedy directions, what y^u. would haue mee doe, and (God willing) I shall not faile to obserue your commands to the vtmost of poore ability, soe I humbly take leaue and rest

Your L^d.ships faithfull seruant

Mar: Holtby:²⁴

ffrom my Quarters at Murrell 5 mile from ffarnham Nouember 24th
To my much honoured Lord the Lord Henry Percy Generall of his Ma^{ties}.
Artillery these humbly present

Endorsed: L^t: coll Holby 24: Nouemb^r:

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 193-4

24

25 NOVEMBER 1643

Right hon^{ble}:

Vpon receipt of Yo^r Lo^{rps}: lrës, by w^{ch}: yo^u make claime to the Bells of this Cittie, as Gen'all of his Ma^{ts} Artillery;²⁵ We doe humbly conceive that yf any such forfeiture were incurd (as is p'tended) yet by agream^t on his Ma^{ts} pte when his ffiores entred, it was in effect condiscended vnto, there there should noe advantage be therof taken, but that all things should continue as formerlie, wthout p'uidize to any inhabitant And the Bells of each Church being (as yo^r Lo^{rps}: well knowes) the prop goods of the pishon's, are not at o^r disposall, neither haue we to doe wth them, All w^{ch} we humblie submitt to Yo^r Lo^{rps}: better iudgment, and taking our leaues doe rest

yo^r hono^{rs} most humbly at comandm^t:

Humph Hooke maior

John Caninges Ald

Jn^o Tomlinson Ald

Rich Long
 Wi: Jones Alder.
 Ezkiell Wallis Alder
 George Knight Alderm
 John Tailer: ald
 John Lock Ald
 Henry Creswick
 William Colston²⁶

Bristoll this xxvth of November 1643
 To the right hon^{ble}: our very good Lord the Lord Piercies these p^rsent.
 at Court

Endorsed : The Mayor & Aldermen Bristow

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 149-50

25

26 NOVEMBER 1643

My Lord,

I haue receaued yo^r lo^{ps} letter by S^r Francis Dodington, and humbly thank you, for the good suply so speedily sent vs, I shall send early tomorrow my receyt for it, and a convoy to bring it hither, I pray yo^r lo^p as more amunition coms in to, send vs a stock to Reding for we cannot bestored any other way, I shall be a better husband of it than such I was of anything of my owne, resting
 Yo^t lo^p affectionat seruant

Ralph Hopton²⁷

Ichin: Mill:

No: 26 1643

To the right hono^{ble}: the Lord Percy Generall of the Ordnance.
 these p^rsent
 Oxford.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 56-7

26

26 NOVEMBER 1643

Weymouth the 26th of Nouemb^r 1643

My Lord

This day are come two ships in his Ma^{ties} service into the Rode beeing laden wth Armes and by reason of Westerly winds could not attaine to their intended port of ffalmouth and the captaines ; one Capt Lewer & Capt Tresaer²⁸ comming heer ashore I showed them the Kings and yo^r warrant, Wher Capt Lewer very Nobly told me thatt his warrant was to goe tto ffalmouth, but for his security he would send this bearer Capt Tresaer his consort vp to Oxford and he himselfe would bring the Ships in heer in safety : This bearer can giue you an accompt of all things : I pray yo^r hono^r to dispatch his business with the King : and send him backe thatt we may have the Armes landed, and (god willing) according to yo^r hono^{rs} order I shall shew my selfe diligent and carefull: but withall I pray yo^r hono^r to send me downe an accompt whatt every Cart hath a mile according to the Kings rate, with an order thatt the carters may be allowed p^rsent pay, or that the Sherife and Constables in this shire may allow it in the first of their Contribution that they pay to the King: and

on my word I haue a promise of them that they will pforme their dewty very effectually : My Lord send me word wheather I shall send the Armes by way of Bristoll or Salsbury, and also I shall desier yo^r hono^r to be pleased, thatt if I must aduance any summe of Moneyes to these Captaines, and should come short of monyes, thatt I may haue another bill of Credit from the Lord Treasurer to M^r Witt Collecto^r of Waymouth, who hath deliuered me the hundred pounds thatt he had order from the treasurer to doe and as long as y^t lasteth I shall nott fail to execute his Ma^{tes} seruice wth itt butt I beleuee these ships now will require monyes, whatt orders yo^r hono^r shall send to me I shall doe, and pay so long as I haue any and giue an honest accompt of ytt: My Lord I doubt nott butt yf you vse these two Captaines well, thatt they will serue the turne att Hauer de grace fo^r the Powder, and likewise to goe to any place fo^r Munition, which to my knowledge will doe good fo^r the Kings seruice: The Captaines desire thatt they may haue some 4 or 6 barrells of the Powder they haue abord fo^r his Ma^{tie} which ys 260 barrells, which yf they shall have I pray you send me an order vnder yo^r hono^{rs} hand: heer ys a pretty little vessell of 70 tonnes which ys a Prise, I think it were good to make her out to goe to and agayne from this to ffrance for Armes w^{ch} may be done fo^r a 30^l p month, yo^r hono^r may thinke vpon ytt : ther is a shipp that did cum out with thes shippes bott put bak agen to Harbor in france with 1000 pistolls & Carobyns bound for Falmouth bot god willing vpon your Answer I shall send ower your orders so Remembring my Blessing to the Quen & my seruice to my L duk & your self I rest

Your Humble seruant

John Strachen:²⁹

Capt: Newers [*sic*] ship hath 23 pices of ordinance, & Cap^t: Treesere hath 7 guns

To My Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ts}: Artillerie now at Oxford Thes

Endorsed : Strachen 26 9^{br}

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 151-2

27

8 DECEMBER 1643

It is Contracted & agreed Between William Sandys Esqr and John Shaw Marchantt of Anwerpe for these ffollowing Armes & Amunition at the Prizes as ffollow to bee payd within Twenty Days after Landing & that before Deliuery viztt

6000 musketts at 21^s the muskett
1000 Payre of Pistolls at 51^s the Payre
1000 Carbyns at 31^s. the Carbine
20 Tunn of Match at 37^s the Hundred

All which Armes & Amunition are to bee Provided & sent away with all Convenient Speed in Case Performance bee made according to the abouesaid agreementt fo^r such quantity as may from Time to Time arriue in such Parcalls & to such Places as the aforesayd M^r William Sandys shall Inorder Acted in Anwerpe ye 8 Decemb 1643]

Noted: this is the Copy of the Contract betweene M^r Shaw and myselfe
Will Sandys³⁰

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 213

28

13 DECEMBER 1643

Monseigneur

Sur la parolle que mauoit donné les capitaines des nauires qui vienne au Haure de grace pour le seruice de sa maiestr; qui estoit de partir Jeudy Septiesme jour du present mois, sur cette esperance Je mettois donné, Monseigneur, l honneur de vous escrire, mais leurs parolles na pas esté veritable Je vous diray monseigneur qu'apres que capitaine Strachen a heu mis dans deux nauires qui vienne; pour chacun un mois de viure les matelots non pas voulu partir quauparauant Ils neusse delargent, Capitaine Strachen a faict tout son pouuoir pour les en donner quelque peu, comme il n'est pas a son possible de leur en donner beaucoup, et ne voulant encore partir il leurs a faict grande promesse, qu'a leurs retour ils leurs en donneroit davantage : Cella leurs a faict promettre de partir ce soir: treiziesme, dudict mois : Jespere monseigneur quaver layde de dieu Je seray bien tost de retour, ce que Je sorte auer aucun de desir que Je suis.

Monseigneur Vostres tres humble et tres fidelle
seruiteur, La Riuiere³¹

de Houemouth ce 13 decembre 1643

Monseigneur de Percy general de lartillerie du Roy de la grande Bretaigne. a Oxford

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 153-4

29

16 DECEMBER 1643

My Lord,

the paper you meant though not named in your letter I conceyue to be that of the proposition for making musquetts at Bristoll, w^{ch} I read to my lord Th̄r then in his bedd, the morning I came away and by his direction left it with M^r Squibb his lõpps Secretary³² in whose hands your lõpp will certainly find it. I cannot remember any other paper, but shall never forgett how much I am by obligation and deuotion

My lord

your lõpps humble and most
faithfull seruant

Decemb: the 16th 1643Rob: Long:³³

My lord I pray doe me the favo^r to remember my lord Jermyn of a warrant from the Queene to me about her money at Exeter I sent the warrant by my man to his lõpp the night before I came away.

To my Noble Lord the Lord Percy at the Court at Oxford present these

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 62-3

30

21/31 DECEMBER 1643

My lord

the 28th. of december this style, I receiued yo^r lord^{sp}s. letter dated the 25th. of yo^r nouemb: by w^{ch} vnderstanding his Ma^{tie}. had been aduertised ther

were certaine barrells of powder at Haure de Grace for his seruice, w^{ch} yo^r lord^{sp}. had sent for, and the bearer, la ruiere³⁴ letting me know that hee could not haue the powder, and I being directed to pursue the order for the deliuerie thereof: and not haueing had anie knowledge of anie such powder at the Haure, I went presently to my lord Ambassador³⁵ to know if his lord^{sp}. were acquainted therwth but found that neither my lord Amb^r. nor M^r Crofts³⁶ knew more then myself. whervpon I went to the Comte de Brienne³⁷ to know of him whether ther had been anie directions giuen him for such powder at the Haure for his Ma^{ties}. vse, (supposinge the Amb^r now in England might have promessed the same. but the Comte de Brienne told me that hee had not heard of anie such thing. soe I returned to my lord Amb^r. and did acquaint him wth what order I had, his lord^{sp}. told me that as things stood now hee held it noe way fitting to trouble them here about it, and the rather for that hee was in treatie wth one monsieur Robin and other marchants whoe had now powder at the Haure redy to send, and w^{ch} should be sent presently. and more ouer ther were 200 barrells very lately sent w^{ch} yo^r lordship could not haue knowledge of at the departure of la ruiere. for that w^{ch}. M^r. Robin is to send, theis shippes may bring it, if they can stay a little tyme at the Haure, but la ruiere saith the captains be impatient by reason their victuals be almost spent. Concerning the fieldpieces, all that can be possibbly don, shalbe don but that will require som tyme for they must be bought and vnless the grand prier preuale wth the grand maistre³⁸ for them, they cannot goe wth their shippes, for w^{ch} noe endeuour is a wanting. I wish wth all my hart that m^r Montagu³⁹ had not stirred from hence where his power was much wth this Queen and Cardinal, but whether it wilbe the same at his returne I know not. here it is said that the Amb^r. is com^{ing} back w^{thout} effecting what hee went for. they saye here that the Kings ennemies be strong, and wilbe assisted by the scotts, w^{ch} make them here verie nyce in shewing the good affections they say they haue to his Ma^{tie}: but I pray god make his ma^{tie}. able to doe his owne busines w^{thout} them, for I feare things will not goe soe currantly on as they began.

Concerning those things I deliuered to M^r. Marie by yo^r lord^{sp}s. order, and were sent me back from Deep, I presently sent to Callis as yo^r lord^{sp}. directed me and was in good hope yo^r lord^{sp}. had receiued them before yo^r departure from Holland, or giuen order for their sending into England: but seing yo^r lord^{sp}. haith not had them, I will vse all possible dilligence to learne where they be, and to send them to som port in the West for yo^r lord^{sp}.

I giue yo^r lord^{sp}. most humble thanks for y^r. fauours to my sonn, whoe I hope haith as good a hart to serue his Ma^{tie}. as haith his father, whoe haith not one drop of blood in his vaines w^{ch} hee is not redy to spend in that seruice, and would most willingly waite vpon yo^r lord^{sp}. to that purpose, if hee did think it of more vse then theis his poor endeuours here, where hee will euer esteem himself soe much the more happie as to serue his Ma^{tie}. by yo^r lord^{sp}s. com^{mands} to w^{ch} hee will never forgett to pay the debts

My lord

of yo^r lord^{sp}s. most humble and most
obleged seruant

Paris this last of december 1643

Ric Forster⁴⁰

31

27 DECEMBER 1643/6 JANUARY 1644

My lord

I receiued yo^r lord^{SPS}. letter by this bearer on the 28th of december according to this style and as I writt to yo^r lord^{SP}. the last of that month, I went presently to my lord Amb^r. to vnderstand if his lord^{SP}. had giuen his Ma^{tie}. aduertisement of those 600 barrells of powder to be redy at Haure de Grace but not fynding that his lord^{SP}. neyther m^r Crofts knew anie thing therof; I went to the Comte de Brienne to know if anie order had been giuen, or were to be giuen from hence concerning the same. I found him altogether ignorant, and soe could not imagin vpon what ground that aduertisement had been giuen vnless vpon a mistake that one monsieur Robin a marchant had about that quantitie at Haure to be transported to Weymouth to be sold there. soe as I purposed to have made tryall here to haue gotten som least this bearer should returne emptiehanded: but my lord Amb^r. thought it not fitting considering his lord^{SP}. was resolved to lett them know here, that his Ma^{tie}. would not demand anie thing of them, whervpon I did forbear his lord^{SP}. sayeing hee would endeuour by other meanes to gett som sent; and m^r Crofts sayeing that 200 barrells were lately gon from Rouen to Weymouth in a barque a seruant of his did pass in. since w^{ch} tyme S^r Willm Beecher⁴¹ haueing notice of the ships lyeing at Haure sent hither for pacquets for powder and Armes to be sent ouer in them, w^{ch} he obteyned and this bearer carrieth them wth him, wth letters from my lord Am^{br}.: and I hope hee shall not returne wth out good prouisions though not in the manner as was expected. As for the field peeces, I feare ther wilbe hardly anie gotten soe shortly as y^t they may be sent wth theis shippes: m^r Crofts (whoe had letters to the grand prieur, (the patron of Captaine Giron) hoped by his meanes to haue gotten som of the grand maistre his nepheu,⁴² but I feare it succeedeth not. yet I will trye all wayes I can to gett som in as short a tyme as may be and send them, for I understand well both what they bee, and wherefore yo^r lord^{SP}. desireth them. This is all I will now trouble yo^r lord^{SP}. wth. haueing written more largely by my former on fryday last, and this bearer maketh haist to begon w^{ch} I would be sorie to hinder, hee will relate more at large to yo^r lord^{SP}. all circumstances. I will therfore most most [*sic*] humbly kiss yo^r lord^{SPS} hands remaining ever

My lord

yo^r lord^{SPS}. most humble and
most obleiged seruant
Ric Forster⁴³

Paris this 6th. of Januarie

this style

1644

My lord Percy.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 157-8

32

30 DECEMBER 1643

from Wymouth the 30 december 1643

M^r Mason

I sent you diuerse Letters bot this 20 days I hau never hade no Ansuer from my L nor you I hau a Coopie of what Amunitioune & Armes I deliured out one his H^{rs} Warrant the Rest of the Armes I shall send vpp with the first secure Conuoy & your barr: of spanich wyn itt is boght alreodie for ther is six shippes wth spanich wyn com heer bot no french Wyns, & I will not fail to send it with the Armes, I pray you put my L in mynd to gett me a bill of credit from my L Cottington⁴⁴ to the Customers heer at Wymouth & send me word Iff my L will haue Any Malego or Cheris sek & I shall send it vpp with the Conuoy of Armes, be myndfull of me & att the first aryuell of pistolls I will not forgett you. Remember to send me ane Answer with this gentleman whou at his Returne shall drink yowr helth Remember me to M^r. Sherbrouk & all our frinds & Rests

Your frind & seruant

John Strachen

To M^r Mason secretarie

to My L Percy

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 159

33

UNDATED: END OF 1643

Oxōn :

Total of y ^e : Estimate for a second Supply of his Ma ^{ts} : Magazine & Traine of Artillery besides Mettle for Casting of Ordn ^{ce} Powder Match Musquett shott Bridges, foote, & Horse Armes is	li s d 6136.3.11.
---	----------------------

There rests yet vnreceiued vpon y ^e : fformer reduced Proportion & Estimate of 4505 ^l . 18 ^s . 3 ^d . (for Supply of his Ma ^{ts} : Magazine & Traine of Artillery) for y ^e : payment of diuers remayneing Provisions necessary to bee provided, & yet vnbrought into his Ma ^{ts} : Stoares; Together w th y ^e : 1000 ^l . Lent to M ^r : Ashebourneh ^m out of y ^e : monies rec: in part of y ^e : said 4505 ^l . 18 ^s . 3 ^d . is	li s d 3086. 17. 2.
--	------------------------

Total of y ^e : Monies ariseing vpon this Estimate as likewise y ^e : Remaine of y ^e former Proportion is	li s d 9223.01.01.
--	-----------------------

Endorsed: Total Estimate of a 2^d. Supply of y^e Magazine &c. at Oxōn⁴⁵

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 224

34

UNDATED: c. 1 DECEMBER 1643

Prince Rupert	{ has in his Regiment five hundred and nine Comōn Souldgers whereof Townesmen seaventy. Armes wanting none.
The Lord Hopton & Sir Fran. Hawley	{ has in their Regiments nine hundred and fower Comōn Soulders, whereof Townesmen five hundred, in these Regiments Armes wanting fower hundred & fifty.

Sir John Stawells⁴⁶ { Regiment has two hundred seaventy eight whereof
Townsmen none. Armes wanting nine score.

Coll. Veeles⁴⁷ { has in his Regiment two hundred ninety fower whereof
Townsmen twenty, in this Regiment there are vnarm'd two
hundred and forthy

Sir Thom. Bridges⁴⁸ { has in his Regiment two hundred fifty and one Comōn
Souldgers, whereof Townsmen none, Armes wanting
one hundred twenty five.

The number of all the Comōn Souldgers in this Garrison are two thousand two hundred thirty six.

Of these there are five hundred and ninety.

Armed twelve hundred fifty three.

Vnarm'd nine hundred fower score and three.

Noted: The vnarmed men to bee armed [all but the tounsmen who are to arme themselves. out of the musketts w^{ch}. are made there 300 a weeke & that *deleted*] directions shall be sent from his Ma^{tie} to that purpose, & my lord Percy

[Reasons. Waler. *in margin*]

Waler to bee represented to S^r F Hawlye that hee must receive noe part of these to obey the kinges Commañds in point of armes, that greate care bee taken concerninge the tounsmen.

My L Percy to write to March to hasten the armeinge them and to fixe all vnfixt Armes.⁴⁹

Endorsed: A Note of the Forces y^t, are in Bristoll. Armes for Bristo garison

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 200-1

35

UNDATED: ? END OF 1643

Masen

giue this to the Duke and entertaine him at large if he expects it of the perticulers concerning the Comissioners insolvency, shew him the perticulers the King agreed unto in Secretary Nicloas [*sic*] his paper and likewise of the state of our manufacture at Bristowe and how interrupted by the governor there I haue noe thing more to say now

19th

send one dosen of bottles of white wine well stopped the best is at the tennis court or if you know of any better elsewhere

For M^r. Mason secretary to the Lo^d. Percy. Oxford⁵⁰

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 195

36

2 JANUARY 1643/4

My lord,

Your letre to mee of the 26th of the last moneth I receiued the last night, for which I returne your lo^{shp} many humble thanks, and an account of our present condition heere, yesterday beeing the first day appointed for the

countrie, to come in and take up armes, their came in some 500 extreame willing men and many of them armed, whoe are returned to their seuerall homes with a faithfull promise to bee heere to morrow and make themselues up 1000 men, whith all the armes thay can guet, those that have none, wee are very confident wee shall haue armes for them from Winchester heere to morrow or next day at the farthest, soe that I hope wee shall bee 1000 foot stronguer by tomorrow or next night which is the onely want we haue, wee haue not yet had any returne of our messenger to the castle, from which wee must ground our resolutions what to doe next, but expect it howerly, yesterday wee tooke in a very stronge house called Warblinton⁵¹, it lyes just betweene Chichester and Portchmouth, it commands a prety port for barks of 50 tunne, I hope it may prooue of very good aduantage to vs, I am sure it will bee very vsefull to vs in order to this present expedition, in it their was 60 soldier and 100 good muskets My lord, Captain Herne beeing employed by your regiment to desire mee that hee mought bee sent from them to you to represent something to you[r] lo^{shp} concerning the good of your regim^{et} I haue giuen him leaue to waite vpon you, I know I shall not neede to desire your lo^{shp} to send him speedily backe to his command, you haue to mutch affection to the Kings seruice not to doe it, a slight president will inuite many of our caualiers to desire to bee at their ease and pleasure at Oxford, concerning Farnham I shall giue your lo^{shp} an account of that in my next when I haue once againe represented it to my lord Hopton.

To the postscript of your lettre I shall onely say this, I had rather the Kings businesse were done, then come home with my arme in a scarfe, thoght I confesse it hath, fort bonne mine but I will not yet dispaire of boath, I shall giue your lo^{shp} noe farther troble for the present, but conclude with a desire to bee

My lord
your lo^{shp} humble seruant
Wilmot

2 of Ja: 1643
my lord lumlys house⁵⁷

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 88-9

37

2 JANUARY 1643/4

from Wymouth the 2 of Januarie 1644

M^r Mason

I thank you for my Letters yo wrote me the 28 & 29 of December, I hau gottine nor Receauid no Letters from my Lord nor you since the 13 of December (Warants I haue got bot no Letters) I haue wrettin to my L What Monies I hau Receaued Wich when I am payed the Last 100 pound my L Cottington did send, me order for is bot in all from you Lord & all 220¹¹. & I am out of purs & owing as by my Acompt will apeer that I sent vpp to Oxford the 15 of December—263¹¹-02^s-08^d the 10 of this instant I will god willing send away the Remenant of the Armes hier When yo shall hau your spanich Wyns & giue that [illegible] ples my L I shall buy a pyp for him & send him vpp you

pistolls you shall hau when god brings them well to me this In hest yo may
send me word with all [*illegible*] I Rest in hest

Your frind & seruant

John Strachey⁵³

To M^r Richard Mason : Seacretary to my Lo: Percy: p^rsent
Oxon.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 160-1

38

5 JANUARY 1643/4

From the Mount: Janu: 5th 1643

My Lord

I knowe not how to express a grattitude large enough for those fauors I
daily receaue from your Ld^{sp} if Prince Robert doe any thinge for mee, I must
thanke your Ld^{sp}: for it, and the like for what my L^d: Jermin doth in that
kinde, my sutte in the Prince his hands is only yet granted as a wardship vnto
Mst Treuanion,⁵⁴ vnto whome his Ma^{tie} gaue the Viceadmeralty soe lately; if
I might haue it, the wardship should not preiudice mee very much; but my
L^d, the Kinge will giue noe forfeited estates now, if the Prince had done it in
tyme, his fauor had made mee happie:

The Excise heere only expects a command, and direction from aboue, and
wee shall sone dispatch it;

I cannot but complaine vnto your Ld^{sp} that the Kinge expects greate
things from hence, and yet will not giue me creditt to obledge one man in the
county, I haue bestowed the Master of the Rowles his feathers amongst them,
and that serues yett, but if his Ma^{tie} would haue obledged the industreous
Sheriffe vppon my recommendation, it would haue much inable mee to serue
him; for my L^d: Mohun,⁵⁵ that tooke all the Kings promises for words, putt
on the Sheriffe to trye my power, and his Ma^{tys}: intentions to them all by the
Sheriffs success. It hapned that the Kinges first deniall found the Sheriffe
and mee at my L^d: Mohuns house, where vppon my cold account of his owne
hopes his Ld^{sp}: thought fitt to laugh at the Sheriffe, and to shewe such con-
tempt to mee, and his Ma^{ties}: promised fauors to such as should merritt from
him in this county; as begatt a breache with mee, such as shall neuer more
bringe me vnder his rooffe. Your Ld^{sp}: maye iudge by his letter about the
excise, what vse might have beene made of him, if a little incoradged; but I
finde that my aduises are of no vallew with his Ma^{tie}: which will in tyme
lessen my credditt heere. The Kinge hath lost above a hundred thousand
pound this Christmas for want of 9: or: 10: whole culuerin at the Mounts
Baye: and the like maye happen againe the next storme. My L^d Digby hath
a particular relation of this, which I cannot send your Ld^{sp}: because I haue
but my owne penn; and I am quite tyred by the daily vse of it for all occasions
heere. If your officers doe command mee anythinge thay shall finde mee
much

Your Ld^{ps}

most humble servant

W^m Killigrew⁵⁶

For the Right hono:^{ble}
the Lord Percy Generall of the Ordnance

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 92-3

5/15 JANUARY 1643/4

Captayne Strahon

I haue recieved 2 letters from you one of the 13th of 10^{ber} the other the 17th and Accordingly to serue my lord Percy, and to doe you a kindnes In Improving y^r service ther haue sent on shippe from Rotterdam. called the fortune, Wherein a very espeteall friend m^r Browne comes wth 300 barrells of powder being at his and his partn^{rs} aduentures. You must take a uery effectuall care that he be very well dealt wth and be particularly well used and treated by you, he expects a very p^rsent paym^t.

I haue likewise p^ruayled wth. some others to send this shippe called [blank] where of is m^r. lodon as by this byll appeares. You must take care that he haue the best price of Armes and so for his powder and p^rsent paym^t. and that If he may haue in his small quantety very Good price, you may haue Greate quanteties suddenly ther, It is the price and Good paym^t and free permission to export all Commodities wthout Restrayment will make y^t port thriue. and the kinge well supplyd wth Armes this is but only sent for a tryall how they may rely vpon my word and Creditt. and therefore you must effectually soe prouide p^rsent money there. and such Good returnes for the merchant as may Giue him and all others contentm^t. therefore send my lyst of the prices of all Commodities and the quanteties of them. In a day or 2 dayes land carryage of yⁿ: as clothes of all sortes karsyes all sortes of stuffe, Grayne as wheate rye malt pease beans woulls tallow butter shep skins hides calues skinns leather and euery other thing, and whither euery particular commoditye may not be shipped out, to such as bring Ammunition for the Encouragem^t of them. If it be restrayned Wrote to my lord Percy as my desere for y^e aduancm^t of his ma^tyes seruice, that there should be pmission Giuen to all such as Import Armes. this will be of uery Great Concernem^t to his ma^tyes seruice. you must labour wth the Country to bring In all theyr Grayne [*illegible*] theyr woolls theyr clothes and theyr commoditye for could I assure the merchants my friends that theyr commodities p^rsently in 6 days for theyr returnes, I should be able to supply yⁿ wth 30,000^l. sterling of Ammunition but the feare of the returne ther, hinders It thither. I am now sending 5000^l. Armes and Ammunition to newcastle. and I haue 20000^l worth her ready to shippe, but the merchant for fear of return will not send thither but bristoll, but yett I will send 12000^l worth the next wynde after 7 dayes, and therefore bestyrr y^r selfe. to gett returnes ready, In the town, and money for the merchant to buy it wthall, this being p^rpared and I assured, what the prices and the weights and measures of the place the merchant will p^rsently understand to make his Reckning and proceede Couragiouslye: and that the merchant may be kept safe In deliuering all he takes In hence or elsewhere. lett him bring a certificat from me of his lading and soe likewise from yⁿ what you recieue. as alsoe what particular contentm^t he hath had In euery thing whereby I may p^rserve a Good reputation to the busines to encourage others. and such as do bringe my certificat lett them be eased of forreigne customes and pay at most but home duties to Giue me the better reputation to effect better and greater aduenturs from others and lett It be y^r care y^t If shippes should by storms or chasings Goe beyond y^t porte y^t the Gouvernors In all the kings ports should vnderstand to comply wth my letters and y^t my letters may be obserued by them and for that purpose lett me haue by the next the names of the officers throughout the West, y^t are

Gouern^{rs} of all the ports. all shipp^s y^t I send to yⁿ, shall put up a burgundian flagge the ragged staffe; 3 shall be putt out, one on the foremast, 2 the mayne top mast, 3^d. In the missen, and If at night 3 lanternes there, you must likewise take care you send him Good pylotts;

Greenes doggerboate on monday last tooke at mase mouth⁵⁷ a shippe bound for london laden wth sugar oyle bales of silke and Armes to the valeow of 9 or 10000^l sterling. and was Gone to his high of Scarborough and by contrary wynde and chasing of a Galliot of the parlam^t it putt Into Camphee lett me have y^r p^rmayte wth this skipper to bring some men for that purpose as also I have p^rmisid two or 3 very Good masty doggs for to keepe houses w^{ch} send me ouer, and so order that now Corne be exported but such as come wth my chitts and wth Armes, make this man a quick dispatch and Good voyage. It will doe very much In the seruice of the Kinge, you may do well for y^r selfe to Gett the benefytt of the packett to y^r selfe and to haue one presently settled for france. and from hence o^r letters hither will be sent you must keep the prices of all the merchandice and the store from the shippers: but only letting them know what I shall send for may be had. If you order the business discreetly there may be a uery Great seruice done his ma^{tye} therein by prouision of Armes, but lett me know the prices current now Giuen and uppon what prices I may promise w^{thout} baffelment of my selfe to Encourage men to Aduentu[re] soe I rest

y^r very Affectionate friend

Will: Sandys⁵⁸

send these letters away
quickly and safely

Dunckerque this 15th. of Jan. 1644

I shall stay here this 6 weekes at least
lett this shippe be sent back wth all speede for as soon as He returnes wth the knowledge of the Good usage of these you shall be Immediatly supplied wth greate p^ruisions of all ammunition w^{ch} Il send word how they shall be p^d and what prouision ther is made for paym^t and commod[ities] to returne

you must send back a certificat to the Licenced chamber of dunckerque that there is Arriued there and deliuer by the S^t Peter, ffrom Jaques Rayse the younger 2 Cases wth p^rystall 2500^l of match, for so those Armes standes on the Entrye, send to me the particulars thereof to p^ruent any by doings Jaques Rayse factor Doboos is to stay wth you and lett him haue the priuiledge of an English man to Encourage him and In his Customes he is appoynted to make a p^rsent to you and will a better by the next when he understandes y^r friendshippe therefore be not Idle. In doing him all the assistance and easem^t of paym^{ts}, you must write for some blanke passes from the Kinge to send wth shippes. I haue write to my Lord Jermyn for these passes so send to him, and In particular this shippe In the returne, but those passes you must send to me. and lett no man know thereof. and those y^t be sent lett all be sent hither nor kept by yⁿ for the safe sending the Ammunition keepe this secret, for Persin Jaques Rays other factor now at dartmouth let him be assisted by you In all things for It concerns my vndertaking and reputation here
Endorsed: M^r: Sandys

40

9 JANUARY 1643/4

Wymouth the 9th of January 1643

My Lord :

You^r letters dated the 4th of this instant I haue receiued, wherein I vnderstand to haue 200^l from the Customers: I thanke yo^r hono^r fo^r yt. The Customers did shew me the warrant, 100^l ys to be payd present and the other a fortnight hence or 20 dayes. as for the 100^l thatt I was to receiue from the Collecto^{rs} of this Towne heitherto ther is nott 25^l paid. My accompts thatt were sent vp to yo^r hono^r dated the 15th of December was 263^l. 02^s. 08^d besides whatt wages ther is due since & other charges since thatt time. My Lord the armes thatt Prince Maurice wrote for I haue nott sent nor intend to deliuer any Armes without you^r hono^{rs} warrant nor haue nott. I pray yo^r hono^r doe nott thinke thatt I am so silly or so sawcy as to deliuer armes outt butt thatt which I haue yo^r owne hand for. I haue one warrant written by yo^r owne hand for 500 musketts & 20 barrells of powder dated the 7th of December to be deliuered to Coll. Ashbornham. Another warrant I haue to deliuer vnto the said Coll^o. Ashbornham 500 musketts & 20 barrells of powder written by M^r Mason & subscribed with you^r owne hand and dated the 8th of Decemb which 1000 musketts & 40 barrells of powder I haue deliuered according to yo^r hono^{rs} warrant which I haue heer by me and att meeting I shall p^rduce them : My Lord, mistake me nott, so long as I am vnder yo^r hono^{rs} command, ther shall no man thatt is vnder yo^r command be more carefull to obey yo^r commissions and warrantts then I shall : yo^r hono^r hath written thatt I shall send away the Armes fo^r Bristoll : ther is as greatt danger going to Sheirborne which is the way to Bristoll beeing 18 miles from hence as to Blandford which is likewise 18 miles & Oxford way : & beeing once past Blandford the passage is cleere & free : butt you may be pleased to know thatt we want sufficient convoy and likewise carts : fo^r ther was warned to be heer 45 carts yesternight butt ther did nott appear about 14 or 15 : & in respect of the distraction of the gentry of this country, the King is deceived : the Gentleman Coll. Ashbornham disappointed of his expectations of souldiers & gentlemen of the county which he thought would proued themselves valiant : & now without ther be men sent (I mean thatt will fight) the King will suffer greatly in ytt, & Coll Ashbornham in his hono^r who striueth to doe whatt lieth in his power butt (Vltra posse non est esse) fo^r without good souldiers & thatt of another countie all will be wrong & now att this p^rsent expecte no Amunition can goe from hence vntill things be better settlett & secured from ou^r enemies thatt grow dayly stronger att Pooll & Lime, which is the cause we adiourne the comming up of the Armes butt att the comming in of the foote & horse which we expecte daily I shall take all care & with all speed to send vp the Armes : I say no more butt I would to God you had all the Ammunition heer & all that is expected & 500 000 Armes more all att Oxford then my mind should be att better rest then now itt is : I haue written diuers letters of whatt Armes & Ammunition is come of diuers marchants : butt one letter with M^r Crofts man & Captaine Lewers letter inclosed therein—I doubt nott butt yo^r hono^r knoweth itt ere now : & if ther be nott moneyes to pay the mens wages they will nott come into this harbour to vnload any ammunition vntill their men haue their money paid them which will be 3 monthes & halfe for 130 men which will amount in moneyes vnto 455^l starling : besides the 263^l. 2^s. 8^d thatt is already disbursed which will be in all 718^l. 2^s. 8^d & for my pt all thatt I haue receiued is thatt I haue

order as yett to receiue if itt were all payd either from my Lo. Treasurer or from yo^r hono^r will amount vnto butt 420^l. & so my Lo: I leaue itt to yo^r hono^{rs} consideration : whattsoeuer I haue I shall God willing giue a cleare accompt for itt : & when the ships arriue heer I will nott fail to send a post to yo^r hono^r. No farther to trouble yo^r hono^r butt I beseech you to remember my blessing to the Queen & my seruice to the Duke of Richmund & my Lo: Jerman & M^r William Morrey⁵⁹ & I rest

Yo^r hono^{rs} humble seruant

John Strachen.⁶⁰

To my Lo: Percy Generall of his Ma^{ties} artillery att the Kings court p^rsent Oxon.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 94-5

41

9 JANUARY 1643/4

from Wymouth the 9 of Januarie 1644

M^r Mason

I Receawed yours daeted the 4 & in What yowe haw wretine to me I haue I howp giwen My Lord satisfioun for I will be as tender of his H^r: & to obey his Warrents & to do nothing bot by his Warrents except the kings vrgent nesesatie vrg it bot I haw lookt ower my Warrants Wher I haw tuo diuerse Warrants ewrie one of them for 500 Muskets & 20 barr: of powder to Coll: Ashburnham & ewrie on of them of diuerse daets wiz one of the 7 of december & ane other of the 8 of December both syned with my Lords Hand I haw wretine to my Lord in Large about What Monies I haue Receawed & am to Receawe by order if it war all payed Wiz

——— 20^{li} from my Lord at Oxford payed

——— 100^{li} by bill from the Tresurer to the Customers payed

——— 100^{li} by bill from the Tresurer : to the Collectors wich as yet not payed bot 25^{li} of it

——— 200^{li} by bill now Last from the Tresurer to the Customers of Wymouth as yet not payed

Suma of all is 420^{li} I haw had order for of wich as yett a grytt pairt now payed & lykways What chargis thes tuo shippes will com to when they come bak from Hawer de Grase hier I ahal god willing with the first conweniēt Conwoy send vp the Armes I haw wrettin to my L of that lykways, as for my Clairk he not at Dertmouth for ther they will not Aknowledg Nether him nor me I shall send you a Copie of all my Warrants when the Amonitioun cometh vpp & I a Rundell of spanich wyn & some Olyws another Rundell of spanich wyn for your self wich I shall send vpp with the Amonitioun Remember one me & I shall lykways Remember the Pistolls when they come in & Commend me to M^r Sherbwrn send me word Iff my L will haue that 20^{li} payed him or he will alow it vpon acompt I Rest

Yours

John Strachen :

To M^r Mason. seacretary to my Lo: Percy: p^rsent att the signe of the Beare in high street.

Oxon.⁶¹

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 162-3

42

18 JANUARY 1643/4

ffrom Waymouth the 18th of January 1643

My Lord

Collonell Ashburneham was gon to Bristoll for his men. when I received yo^{rs} of the 11th to mee of y^r mistake of y^e 500 muskettis, when hee came hither acquainted him wth it, hee told me for that particular I were best looke on my warrants, and further added hee would never spend a graine of powder, or use a muskett, but in the Kings service (So wthout any particular offence in it to my Lord Percy) if hee haue a pressing occasion vpon the place for it no mans authority, seale or warrant vnder heaven should forbid his taking for the Kings service any thing that was in his power to comānd, whither it bee the Kings, y^e subiects, or straungers goods. These were his words w^{ch} hee bid mee write to yo^r honno^r (verbatim) as hee spoke them, & likewise well you may send what directions you please to the contrary, but I see hee only hath y^e comānd of the force heere, & will obay in what hee pleaseth, and I beleive you will heare others from hence say as much, only hee concluded with kindnesse to yo^r honno^r who hee said hee knew would find so much reason in it, you would not dislike it, & therefore bid mee bee satisfied. My Lord I remit this to yo^r honno^{rs} consideration : I writ formerly that y^e Governors heere in the west were all Like kings in their owne parts where they governe. The souldiers came to Dorset y^e 16th of this instant at night. Collonell Ashburneham hath taken order wth the Governor of Bristoll to send 40, or 50 carts from Bristoll heere to carry away the armes, & aṃunition hence to Bristoll, I would to god it were free off of my hands for the staying of it for want of convoy, and carryages doth vex mee to the heart that I cannot sleepe a sound sleepe, & I cannot carry it upon my back, therefore let not the Queene, nor any thinke it is my fault. Captaine Slingsby⁶² came hither yesterday morning, and I am very glad that such a man is sent for I am taking an order wth him that wee may haue good correspondence of letters, and all other business whereby wee may haue a good dispatch w^{ch} wilbee a good way to give yo^r honno^r a good accompt from time to time. Collonell Ashburneham is taking order for buying the 2500^{ll} of match, and 27 barrells of powder wth 2 chests of pistolls. My Lord I wonder yt wee heare of noe order y^t is taking wth the powder, match, and brimstone y^t came with M^r Crafts man. This northerley wind is the cause of y^t Cap^t: Lewer, & Cap^t: Tresaer are not come over yet wth y^e powder. To morrow goeth to sea y^e resolute Batt a dainty vessell of six guns a side w^{ch} was a prize heere belonging to the King, and Col: Ashburneham did giue mee monies to set her out a freebooting wth another vessell called Viseadmirall Pap⁶³, but good Lord what amazem^t the sailers were in when they heard Col: Ashburneham name them that they refused to saile in shippes of y^t had such vnknownen names y^t were never heard of before, but I told them that were the names of two famous persons, that had such good successe in all their adventures both by sea, and land, y^t I hoped in god these shippes would thrive the better in their purchase, for that they Admirall was named the Resolute Batt and the vise-admirall the Pap, whereat being partly satisfied wth my words, and thereafter fully with some monies w^{ch} Coll Ashburneham gave them to drinke the health of the Resolute Batt, and then of Pap that they dranke their heads out of Lith (that day) and swore y^t they would proue resolute, and adventurous against all rebells, and so I beseech god to blesse them to performe their promise. I pray god to send them good prizes, I doubt not god willing but the admirall

will catch prizes if shee bee as fortunate as her godmother to whome I pray remember my blessing, & hoping likewise the vise-admirall wilbee a sharer in taking of these prizes to whose god-mother remember my service, and to all the rest of my noble friends I rest

Yo^r honno^{rs} humble servaunt

John Strachen

After the writing heereof I received this letter inclosed from Prince Maurice, I pray yo^r honno^r consider of it, and send mee a speedy answere, and remember mee to my Lord Jerman

John Strachen⁶⁴

To my Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ties} Artillery. Oxon.

Poaste, haste.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 96-7

43

16/26 JANUARY 1643/4

My Lord

had I receiued the fauour from y^r lo^{pp}e to haue had a cypher from you I should not haue fayled to haue address to you the knowledge of what my endeauours hath pduced or at least well Intended for his Ma^{ties} seruice and therefore shall desire y^r lo^{pp}e will be pleased If you thinke fytt to allow my respects Acceptance to recieue one from S^r viuian Molineux⁶⁵ or other wise send one of y^r owne. y^t I may haue opportunity to conueigh my desires and readines to serue you and not Longer remayne necessitated to omitt what otherwise I should p^rsent you wth, to S^r viuian I haue Imparted the p^rsent condition of the affayr in this place and to what good effect I haue already brought my purposes. and what probability remaines in the future expectation of the proceedings of my endeavours. I shall promise a constant Industry and such fidelity as may assure y^r Lo^{pp}e. you shall not feare of being caused to repent any good opinion, or expectation, of my seruice you have settled In theyr Ma^{ties} of me nor may you doubt wthout some misunderstanding of me that you will find me wanting in a Grateful returne thereof. when any opportunity shall make me Capable to manifest it : being at this Instant surprized in time by a fayre winde and sudden resolution that I cannot soe particularly p^rsent you wth the full knowledge of things. but referre you to be Informed by my very faythfull friend and y^r very humble seruuant S^r viuian Molineux who I recommend to y^r. confidence and friendshippe, and what he sayes to y^r credit. In all propositions or other aduertisem^{ts} he shall make assuring you shall not be pleased wth the safety of this friendshippe but wth the vse of It, as you please to allowe me y^r commandes. you shall finde such an obseruance thereof and such a returne thereof as may assure y^r relyance on me will be safe and therefore consider how I may serue his ma^{tye}. under y^r Charge or otherwise your selfe. and lett me be the next opportunity recieue y^r order. you shall not Longe expect such supply as may testify I offer neither beyond my Capacitye nor my affections to y^r. Lor^{pp}e. who is valued, and shalbe serued (if you please) by

My Lord

Y^r Lor^{pps} Most humble and most
faythfull seruuant

Will: Sandys

Dunckerque this 26 Jan. 1644

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 168-9

44

21 JANUARY 1643/4

My Lord

I haue receiued, six hundred pound by an order from yo^r Lor^{pp}; I shall desire y^t yo^r Lor^{pp}: will bee pleased to let mee know how it shall bee disposed of, y^e most conueanient time to send it will bee when y^e carriages come to Oxforde, in regard theire must bee a stronge conuoye, but be sure I shall not send it vntill your Lor^{pp} send mee an order for it. I have sent in to y^e cuntry for carts for y^e carriage y^e bullett. Soe I rest

Your Lor^{pps} humble servant to bee comāded
Gilbert Gerard⁶⁶

Worcester this 21th of January 1643

ffor the Right Hon^{ble} the Lord Percy Gennerall of the Ordenance these p^rsent wth my service.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 98-9

45

22 JANUARY 1643/4

My Lord

I valiew nothing more in relation to my selfe then the kindnes of good persons nor nothing less than great imployments w^{ch} I heartily wish may be maneged by those w^{ch} can best discharge them of w^{ch} number I account not my selfe and there fore rendring my most reall thanks vnto your lo^p for your care of me humbly desyre that you would imploy itt altogether on the publick whose happinness if you can contriue I faythfully assure your lo^{pp} you must doe as much of mine as I am capable of. I know of no armes but what is in Dartmouth to whose Governor your Lo^p orders are to be directed I haue already giuen your lo^p an account of the 500 barrells of powder of a merchant come in latly. I haue issued out of my store great quantity not only of powder but of musketts and want att present 400 very much hauing latly lost an other ship wth armes if there be any to be had they shall be returned by

Your lo^{ps} most humbly
John Berkeley.⁶⁷

Mon Jan 22^d

lord Percy

To the Right Honorable the Lord Percy theis Oxon

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 166-7

46

24 JANUARY 1643/4

May it please yo^r Lo^p.

This Bearer came from the Lord Byron to ye Geouerno^r here, wherein hee expressed in his lfe of the deliuerie of 30 barrells of Powder, wth Match, & shott pporcōnable. The Geouerno^r sendinge for mee to knowe whether I had any pticuler warrant for y^e deliuerie thereof, w^{ch} yo^r Lōp knowes I haue not. These are to acquainte yo^r Lōp that there is but 30 barrells of Powder remayneinge in my Custodye, noe Muskett shott and but a small quantity of Match w^{ch} Match is assigned for Coll : Vauasor by yo^r Lo^{ps} warrant. There is reported that 500 barrells of Powder is landed at Exeter. I understand by S^r

francis Hawley that hee is sendinge to Weymouth for Powder, I knowe not by what warrant, I desire that what Powder cometh hither may bee assigned vnto mee, soe as there may noe yssues bee made, but by yo^r Lo^{ps} Order. As yet I haue receiued noe order for money for ye Gonnemakers, Bandleeere makers, and other Artificers, w^{ch} if there bee not a speedy course for the receiuinge of weekly payments, they will bee forced to sell theire Musketts & Bandleeers to other men. Soe hauinge noe other busines at this time to trouble yo^r Lo^p wthall, I humbly take leaue & rest

Yo^r Lo^{ps} most humble s^rvaunt to Comaund

Ri: March.⁶⁸

Bristol. 24 Januarye. 1643.

This is the third letter I haue sent to yo^r Lo^p, but never receiued any answer concerning any pticuler.

ffor the Right hono^{ble} Henry Lord Percy, Generall of his Ma^{ts} Trayne of Artillerye p^rsent these Oxōn.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 100-1

47

29 JANUARY 1643/4

May it please yo^r Lo^p.

I haue receiued yo^{rs} of the 22th of this instant Januarye, wherein yo^r Lo^p did order, that 20 barrells of Powder should bee sent to the Lo: Byron. On Tuesday last I acquainted yo^r Lo^p by the Lo: Byrons s^rvaunt of the state of y^e Powder in store vnder my custodie. And on fryday y^e 26th as the said messenger retourned from Oxōn, and told mee, that the Lo: Byron was to bee supplied by another waye, and not from hence, wherefore I haue forborne the deliuerie till a further expresse from yo^r Lo^p, in regard likewise the same man hauing 16 horses to carrye away the Powder, retourned wth them emptye on Satterdaye morneinge. The 25th of this moneth I proued 200 musketts (all of them held y^e prooffe) and brought into his Ma^{ts} stores this daye. There wilbee readye to proue wthin one weeke 200 more. W^{ch} will amount to the sume of 180^{li}. Likewise receiued into the stores 200 Bandleeeres, and 200 more will bee readye the latter end of this weeke, w^{ch} will come in money to 30^{li}. Soe there will bee necessarye to pay both for the musketts, & Bandleeeres 310^{li}. This day I am promised 200^{li} by M^r Jones deputye. I humbly desire yo^r Lo^p to bee earnest wth my Lord Threr for a pfect settled course for weekely payments, w^{ch} otherwise my credit, and the King's s^rvice will infinitely suffer.

Accordinge to yo^r Lo^{ps} comaund (wth the first oportunitie) I shall send to Cap^{en}. Straherne, whereby yo^r Lo^p may haue an accompte from him of what armes, & municōn came to Dartmouth, and other ports in y^e West. I haue sent yo^r Lo^p here inclosed Proposicōns of Tobias Atkins of Wells gent under his hand, for the makeinge of Powder (a man formerlye ymployed in his Ma^{ts} service for the makeinge of Peter. I haue treated wth another here, w^{ch} if there bee readye money, will make 6, or 8 barrells weekely, hee hath alreadye 20 barrells, w^{ch} hee made for the Geouerno^r, and cann neither gett money for them, nor any, for his arreare due to him as he informeth mee hee holdeth his powder at y^e rate of 5^{li}. a barrell, but I hope vpō ready money, and constant

payment, to bringe him to 4^{li}. 10^s. a barrell. I haue treated likewise for the makeinge of droumbes at 23^s. a peece compleately furnished, wth spare heads, & snares to ech droumbe, therefore I desire to knowe what quantitie shall bee made, and money for the payment of them.

S^r ffancis Hawley told mee, that hee receiued a letter from M^r Secretarye Nicholas, that hee much wondred, that the 5 weynes w^{ch} went from hence to Oxōn wth municōn were not payd by yo^r Lo^p at Oxford, or by mee here (w^{ch} I conceaue not proper) but to bee payd out of the weekelye contribucōn, w^{ch} hath formelye bine payd, and allowed by warrant from y^e Lo: Hopton at the rate of 6^d. a mile for ech weyne, or cart.

I formerly acquainted yo^r Lo^p, that S^r ffancis Hawley is sendinge to Weymouth for Powder (hauinge the King's warr^t for the doeing thereof) I shall desire yo^r Lo^p, that, what Powder cometh hither may bee assigned to mee, soe as there may noe yssues bee made wth out yo^r Lo^ps order. I am informed likewise by S^r ffra : Hawley that there is an expresse warr^t from Prince Rupert, that noe armes or municōn whatsoever bee yssued, & disposed from hence, but either by his Ma^{tie}, or his Highn^s. warrant w^{ch} I conceaue may in some wise entrench vpon yo^r Lo^ps power, if yo^u give way vnto it, hauinge formerlye his Ma^{ties} warrant dated 28. October. 1643. That all Geouerno^{rs} of all and singuler of his Ma^{ts} garrisons, townes, and castles in the Westerne ptes, and everye of them, from time to time vpō notice giuen by the Generall of the Artillerye, doe make yssues of such cannon, armes and municōn to such psons, and for such vses as hee shall direct, or appoint, to w^{ch} they are to giue full and due obedience by all whom it may concerne. W^{ch} warr^t I haue thought good to put yo^r Lo^p in minde of.⁶⁹

I haue likewise treated wth a ploumber here, whoe will undertake the makeinge of one tonne of muskett shott weekelye after the rate of 16^{li}. p tonne, vpōn weekelye payments. All w^{ch} the p^rmisses I leaue to yo^r Lo^ps serious consideracōn, and rest.

Yo^r Lo^ps most humble s^rvaunt to bee comaunded.

Ri: March:

Bristoll 29. October. 1643⁷⁰

Since M^r ffitz-harberts of Bristolls retourne from Oxōn hee acquainted mee, that yo^r Lo^p had relinquished yo^r interest in y^e money yo^u should haue received here by Prince Ruperts warr^t. w^{ch} I desire to knowe yo^r Lo^ps pleasure and answere herein. Noe newes of S^r Henry Vaughan.⁷¹

ffor the Right Hono^{ble}. Henrye Lord Percye Generall of his Ma^{ts} Trayne of Artillerye p^rsent. these. 29th.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 145-6

Charles R.

Whereas we did formerly assigne & appoint y^e towne and parish of Kidlington in this our county of Oxford to be y^e winter quarter for y^e men & horses belonging to our trayne of artillery, since which time the inhabitants of our said county of Oxford have made a contract wth vs for y^e paying of weekely contributions towards the maintenance of our army. Our will and pleasure

therefore is, and we doe hereby commaund the inhabitants of our said towne & parish of Kidlington, that from henceforth they pay vnto John Audeley Quartermaster to our said trayne of artillery their weekly contributions to be employed for y^e maintenance of y^e carters of our said trayne and for such other vses as shalbe appointed by our right trusty & right welbeloved Henry Lord Percy Gennerall of our artillery. Heereby requiringe the inhabitants aforesd to performe this our comāde as they will answeare y^e contrary. And for soe doinge this shalbe their warr^t. Given at our court at Oxōn y^e 30th of January 1643.

By his Ma^{ts} comāde

Percy.⁷²

To y^e inhabitants of our towne & parish of Kidlington in this our county of Oxford.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 19

49

2/12 FEBRUARY 1643/4

My Lord

I have receiued yo^r lord^{sp}s letter by this bearer, but I know not whether yo^r lord^{sp} haue receiued these I formerly writt vnto you, by one of w^{ch} of the last of December in few words I saide much and that w^{ch} I feare yo^r lord^{sp} will fynd [*illegible*] the feare of what may have become of these letters I have formerly written, haith restrayned me from performing that duetie vnto yo^r lord^{sp} w^{ch} I ow you, but when ther shalbe saifer meanes of sending, as by Weymouth (if that settles all, to w^{ch}. I fynd no great inclination here) I shall then rather importune yo^r lord^{sp}. then be slow in wrighting ; but I feare wee shall fynd euen som obstacle in that benefit wee might haue by that passage ; I cannot say vpon what ground things stand but a great person told me lately, vota volunt, sed fata negant. M^r Crafts I doubt not haith certefyed how little hee haith beholding to the grand maistre who after hee had giuen him hopes of a faire answer concerning the two bastards of 12th bullet, did slipp away into Brittanie and since that tyme no answer can be gotten from him, and wthout his order, ther can be nothing had in that kynd. Yet I am put in hope I may recouer a couple by an other way w^{ch} I will attempt.

Theise affaires here have not passed wthout som difficulties w^{ch} they wisely labour to overcom by giveing content to preuent, rather then to struggle wth rising difficulties, and yet when they haue the aduantage make it apparent as though they had neuer feared. The three deputies who came wth the submission from the nobilitie of prictrie, were aduised to goe to the Bastille and offer themselves prisoners to the gouerner, which they did and were two dayes before they were receiued to grace. But they haue used those of the Religion a little harshly : certaine deputies who came wth complaints from those of the Religion in Languedoque were presently comāded to leaue Paris, w^{ch} they were forced to doe : and wheras by the Edict of Nants they ought to have an Assemblie graunted to them w^{ch} was comōly held in som conuenient place nere the hart of the kingdom, and at a tyme of the yeare comodious for all persons and parts thereof : they haue wth much labour gotten it appointed at Sharenton, and on the last day of December by w^{ch} yo^r Lord^{sp} seeth what favor they doe those of the Religion.⁷³

The Spaniards have monie and will not make peace at soe easie a rate as hee was willing to haue don. They here will endeauour to make the Prince of Orange declare against the Emperor if it be possible, and send Mons^r de Bellingham⁷⁴ vnto him for that purpose under other pretences, hee haueing great power wth that prince. The peace in Italye was belieued here to be made Cardinal Biely authorised by the Pope and this crowne signed it, and the Articles were sent hither to Cardinal Mazarin, whoe reported it concluded and ratified. But I am told by a very good hand that the Pope haith not yet signed the ratification w^{ch} if hee doe not, the French in Italie will not be loose to serue elsewhere as was intended.⁷⁵ This is all occurreth to me now, I send yo^r lord^{sp} this paper to serue vpon occasions hereafter, and I will not faile as I may fynd opportunitie to give yo^r lord^{sp} and accompt wth more freedom of what shall com to the knowledge of

My lord
yo^r lord^{sp}s most hüble and most
obleiged servñt

Ric Forster.

Paris this 12th of Februarie 1643

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 110-1

50

3 FEBRUARY 1643/4

May it please yo^r Lo^p

To bee aduertized, that since my last of the 29th of Januarye, where in amongst other things I acquainted yo^r lo^p wth what Musketts, and Bandeleeres were, and would bee brought into the Stores by the latter end of this weeke (viz. 400 of ech) It hath since bine ordered by the Geouerno^r, (in respect Colonell Veale is p^rsently assigned towards Glocester wth his regiment of floote, and wantinge Armes, doth of his owne money, prouide them wthout any charge to his Ma^{tie}) That hee should take vp, where soever hee should fynde them in y^e Gonnesmythes hands (payinge for them) such quantitie of Musketts as would necessariye compleate his said Regiment. Hath therefore taken of from the Gonnesmyths 200 Musketts, provided for his Ma^{ts} Stores (this weekes proporcon). W^{ch} notwthstandinge they goe on in their worke, accordinge to their Contracts (after 200 p^o weeke).

There is likewise a Magazine of 600 Musketts nowe intended by the Maior to bee bought for the defence of the Cittie, and for soe good a worke, it is desired, that there may bee 50 Musketts weekely made, and vndertaken by y^e Gonnesmyths, soe as they may bee taken of, for the p^rsent, soe many of their weekly proporcon contracted for, notwthstandinge they hope very shortlye to make good their whole contract of 200 Musketts weekelye. I haue therefore thought good to acquainte yo^r Lo^p of these pticulers, because hereafter blame may not bee lay'd vpō mee for not takeinge the Gonnesmyths weekly pporcon of musketts. And of w^{ch} I desire yo^r Lo^{ps} approbacon, and direcon. Soe I humbly take my leaue, and rest.

Yo^r Lo^{ps} humble S^rvant to bee Comaunded.

Ri: March:

Bristoll.

3^d. februarye. 1643

Since the wrightinge hereof I rec^d. from S^r Francis Hawley, yo^r Lo^{ps} warrant dated the 15th daye of Januarye last, for y^e yssueinge of 500 Musketts, and Bandleeres for the seu'all Regim^{ts} wthin y^e Garrison of Bristoll, w^{ch} accordingly shall be obeyed out of the first [n]ewe armes w^{ch} shall bee receiued into his Ma^{ts} Magazine, whereof at thi[s] [p^rse]nt I have deliuered 50.

ffor the Right hono^{ble}. Henrye Lord Percye Generall of his Ma^{ts} Trayne of Artillerye p^rsent these. Oxon.⁷⁶

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 102-3

51

5 FEBRUARY 1643/4

M^r Mason.

I haue receiued this daye yo^{rs} of the 27th of Januarye. The Contents I haue formerly answered y^e 29 of y^e same, to yo^r letter dated the 22th. w^{ch} I hope is come longe ere this to yo^r hands. I did receiue the Kings warr^t to exempt, and free the Gonnemyths from watchinge, and wardinge. ffor the Lord Byrons powder assigned to him, I haue likewise giuen my Lord, and yo^u a pticuler retourne, and the reasons why it was not supplied from hence. Concerninge the 100^{li} receiued, whereof I haue giuen my acquittance, is noe pte of y^e Estimate for y^e Musketts, Bandleeres &c but for the fixeinge, and repinge of Musketts formerly layd out, and other incident Charges. I haue receiued from M^r Jones deputyes the last weeke 230^{li}. w^{ch} cometh short by 80^{li}. if the Gonnemakers, & Bandleeremakers had brought in their weekly pporcion, w^{ch} was ordered by the Geouerno^r to bee taken from them for Collo-nell Veale, being designed for Barkley &c. I haue formerly sent vnto yo^u for the makeinge of droumbes at 23^s: a peece compleately furnished wth spare heads, & snares, and therefore did, and doe desire to knowe what number shall bee puided, and money to pay for them, it beinge noe pte of the Estimate. Concerninge the ordeñnce w^{ch} came from Ireland I haue both sent to my Lord, and yo^r selfe a pticuler w^{ch} I hope is come to yo^r hands. I writte to my Lord alsoe and therewth certaine pposicons for the makeinge of 15 barrells of Powder weekly I desire yo^u to moue my Lord for an answere and his resolucon. I haue as yet receiued noe generall warr^t for imbezeled and concealed armes & Muniçon, w^{ch} I desire yo^u to giue a speedye dispatch vnto. Concerninge the 1100 Musketts to bee reserved for Prince Rupert. There hath bine deliuered by a former warr^t from hence to his Regiment 700 Musketts, and Bandleeres, and haue nowe received a warr^t from my Lord for 500 newe Musketts wth Bandleeres w^{ch} shall bee brought into his Ma^{ts} Stores to bee deliuered to S^r Francis Hawley, whereof I haue yssued in pte 50. As yet there is noe Armes or Muniçon come from Cap^{en} Straherne, this day I haue written vnto him, to giue my Lord an Accompte, what Armes or Muniçon haue bine lately brought into Dartmouth, & other Portes in y^e West. Concerninge Pikes there are none to bee had here I much wonder there are not sufficient Store provided at Readinge, & from those ptes, from whence wee were supplied the last yeere. I haue likewise formerly acquainted my Lord, that one tonne of Muskett Shott may bee here Cast weekly at 16^{li}. p tonne, pray lett mee knowe whether the

worke may goe on, and of what gages they shall bee of (for leade growes very deare) Before my iourney into the West I desire the busines concerninge y^e Gonnemakers, Bandeleeremakers, Powdermaker &c may bee settled, as that my absence may bee noe hinderance in p^rformance of y^e seu'all vndertakeings. I am sorrye there is noe more but 1000^{li} payd for y^e Trayne of Artillerye at Oxōn, for y^e yeere cometh on a pace, and time will be pretious, for provideinge y^e se'vall pticulers incident to y^e said Trayne. I shall entreate yo^u to remember mee to M^r Sherburne, M^r Wynn, and the rest of my friends, & send mee word howe y^e wine was liked of, w^{ch} I sent vnto my Lord.

I rest

S^r. Yo^r S^ruant.

5. februarye 1643.

Ri: March:

f^ror his verye louinge freind Richard Mason Esquire Secretarye to the R^t hono^{ble}. Henry Lord Percye at his lodging in Christ Church p^rsent these. Oxōn.⁷⁷

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 104-5

52

7 FEBRUARY 1643/4

f^rom Waymouth the 7th: of february 1643.

My Lord

This Last night came into this roade the two shippes that was sent to Haure de Grace ; yo^r honno^r hath faild of yo^r expectation of soe great quantities of powder, the most part of this A^munition belongeth to merchants, and now wee must striue to driue another trade, viz^t : to haue Cloth, wooll, and all other Sorts of Commodities ready heere, or the monies to pay them wth an exact accompt taken both of goods Sold, and bought, and Likewise a free Lisence of transporting of all Sorts of Co^modities, I meane for Such quanteties of armes as they bring in that there bee a stock of 4, or 5000 pounds Led aside, and to buy vp the wooles, hides, and fallow, & such Sorts of Co^modities as are on free ; the King may haue these goods sould at very good rates w^{ch} will make the a^munition to come in heere from f^rorraine places, wee shall haue them at an easier rate then wee can bring them our selves ; if the King doe not buy these Co^modities, and pay them present, there is very few marchants that will venter to buy them, for it is spoken to my selfe by diverse marchants when I doe inquire of them why they doe not buy two, or three hundred barrells of powder, and Lay them up in their Sellers and sell it out, they haue answered mee, that if the King, or any other governor had to doe wth powder that then they would take it when they pleased, and pay them when they pleased w^{ch} is impossible to mainetaine their trade wthout p^rsent paym^t: My Lord it is true I had order for 400 pounds, and I haue received but 325 pounds in respect the collectors of Waymouth cannot get in the rest of the 500 pound of Contribution y^t was p^rmisd to the King, and I haue payed already 263 pound besides since the 15th: of December that it hath cost mee, and my Servaunts, and other petty Charges. I cannot live on the wind, I have but Little monies considering the paying of 4 moneths, and halfe to 130 mens wages of the two shippes w^{ch} will amount to 585 pounds, besides heere I send yo^r honno^r a copy of my Lord Gorings⁷⁸ Letter to consider on, I should haue sent his owne Letter, but

because hee hath written to mee to *pay 2000 Livers turnoys w^{ch} wilbee about 150* pound sterling for revictualling y^e two shippes at Havre de Grace, for another moneth I haue taken vpon mee to the marchant to pay it, & hee hath taken my word, and therefore I haue kept the principall for my warrant, I beseech yo^r honno^r to show the Queene y^t I haue noe more remaining, but my Credit, and honest word, & I shall never bee wanting to ingage both Life, and Credit, & all for her Ma^{tie}: I would to god from my heart that it did Ly in my power to advance 50000^{li} p^rsent monies. By god her Ma^{tie}: should haue it, (but ad propo) I beseech yo^r honno^r, and Likewise my Lord Jerman that yo^r honno^{rs} will both speake to the Queene that I may bee furnished wth monies to *pay my Lord Gorings bill*, that I haue accepted for if I breake my Lord Goring must breake, and so farewell Coopmen, & Likewise 580 pound of monies to pay the Sailers wages, or else I shall haue a miserable Life amongst them, for the marchants a^munitiō that is come over in these two shippes Cap^t. Lewer, & Cap^t. Tresaer they may sell their a^munitiō very cheape to the King having custome, and freight free, otherwise I thinke they must pay freight for it, yo^r honno^r would bee pleased to aske y^e King what his Ma^{ties}: will is therein, and if wee can haue the goods for *8 of the 100 the true bill* of ffactorage being produced it were well, and so take freight in o^r owne hands, for it is true they might haue had a shippe to carry all these goods for 50 pound freight, but not so secure, I haue not written what a^munitiō is in the two shippes, because I haue reserved that to Mons^r: de Rivier a dilligent young man to informe yo^r honno^r of it ; My Lord I send yo^r honno^r a note of what powder, and armes I delivered for on Saterday last, I sent 104 barrells of powder and 200 musketts to Bristoll to Cap^t. March, I pray yo^r honno^r to cause to take order wth carriages otherwise all our travaile is but in vaine, so in haste remember my blessing to y^e Queene and my service to my Lord Duke of Richmond, and my Lord Jerman & all my noble friends I Rest

your h^{rs}: humble servant

John Strachen⁷⁹

To my Lord Percy Gennerall of his Ma^{ties}: Artillery at Oxford

Endorsed : Capt. Strachen. 7. ffebr. 1643.

money for y^e: ships.

to pay a bill of exchange for my Lo : Goringe

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 106-7

May it please yo^r Lo^p

Accordinge to what I have divers times intimated to yo^r Lo^p, I fynde nowe, That the Geouerno^r doth take all Muniçon into his handes, notwthstandinge yo^r Lo^{ps} warrant to Cap^{en}. Strachen, comaundinge him to send this Powder, w^{ch} is nowe come to Bristoll (wth that assigned to mee from S^r George Strode by an expresse from the Lord Thrēr signified by his Secretarye) (the p^ticular Acco^{ts} and L^{res} I here send by this Bearer) to bee deliuered into my Custodye ; And accordingly Cap^{en} Strachen did giue instructions to the Conductors for + he doeing thereof (w^{ch} herewth I likewise send vnto yo^r Lo^p) W^{ch} Conductors,

hee supposed were sent from mee, but ymployed by the Geouerno^r (vnknowne to mee) were dispatcht to Weymouth, vpō theire retourne, repaired to the Geouerno^r, acquainted him, that they had instrucōns, wth a lfe, from Cap^{en} Strachen directed to mee ; The Geouerno^r takeinge both my lfe (w^{ch} afterwards hee brake vp) and the Conductors instrucōns ; Vpōn notice whereof giuen vnto mee (after hee had taken possession of pte of the Muniçōn) I reped to y^e Geouerno^r, whoe told mee in playne wordes, I should not meddle wth any Muniçōn that cometh hither (wthout a speciall warr^t from his Ma^{tie}, or Prince Rupert) sayeing likewise hee would comāund, and send for all the Muniçōn from Weymouth (affirmeing hee hath the Kings, and Prince Ruperts warr^t) (w^{ch} I never sawe) I conceaue those warr^{ts} were onely to send for the Muniçōn hither, and not to take it into his Custodye, in regard there is a great want of Carriages there. I would aduice yo^r Lo^p to take it into consideraçōn, if the Geouerno^r (contrarye to all former p^rcedents of all garrisons, and Magazines in y^e kingedome, viz. Barwicke, Newe Castle, Hull, London, Portesmouth, Plymouth, Isle of Wight, Oxōn, &c Noe Geouerno^{rs} haue any power to take into theire Charge, & Custodye any Muniçōn out of his Ma^{ts} Magazines wthout a speciall warrant (being supplied out of his Ma^{ts} Stores) and what Muniçōn are assigned vnto them, they are to Indent or giue theire Receipts and become accomptable to Th^eoffice of his Ma^{ts} Ordeñnce) shall take into his custodye his Ma^{ts} Muniçōn, & Armes (w^{ch} hee hath done alreadye) his Ma^{tie} vpōn any occasion of service, must bee constrayned to write his pticuler Warrants to every Geouerno^r ; w^{ch} would much entrenchē upō yo^r Lo^{ps} power, and destructive, of giuinge any Acco^{ts} of his Ma^{ts} Armes and Muniçōn, w^{ch} I humbly desire may bee crusht in the first conception. And further if this bee made a p^rcedent, it were in vayne for mee to take any Survey of the Western Garrisons. Therefore I entreate yo^r Lo^p I may haue an imediate warrant from the Kinge to receiue into my Custodye all Muniçōn, and Armes, w^{ch} are latelie brought into Bristoll from Weymouth, or hereafter shall bee brought from thence ; or from any other ptes whatsoever to this Cittie, whereby I may giue my receipte, and discharge to Cap^{en} Strachen, & others, w^{ch} otherwise I cannot doe (if I receiue them not) nor his Ma^{tie} any accompte, if his Ma^{ts} Armes & muniçōn shall bee disposed of, but to those whom it pply belongeth, & appteyneth.

A Perticuler of what Powder, & Musketts Cap^{en}. Strachen did send from Weymouth and nowe taken into y^e Custodye of the Geouerno^r. viz.

Powder in	{ double barrells .	18
	{ single barrells .	68.
Musketts	—————	200.

Assigned to mee by an expresse from the Lord Thrēr signified by his Secretarye, vpō S^r George Strode Acc^o.

Powder in single barrells ——— 26.

I pray yo^r Lo^p to acquainte my Lord Thrēr & S^r George Strode herewth.

Vpō the comeinge in of the other pte of Muniçōn, I mett wth y^e carriages, & caused the Musketts to bee brought into his Ma^{ts} stores vnder my custodye, but the Powder being at the castle, I reped thither, and required a deliuerie thereof into my chardge in the Store there, w^{ch} was denied mee by Coñmissarye Clerke (whoe p^rtendeth to bee Commissarye gñall of all his Ma^{ts} Muniçōn in the West, by what order of Coñmission I knowe not, & I conceaue a great incendiarye & plotter in this busines) attesting hee had an expresse order from the Geouerno^r (being out of Towne) that I should not meddle wth it. I haue

caused this Bearer a kinsman of Cap^{en} Strachen (on purpose) to repaire vnto yo^r Lo^p to giue yo^r Lo^p informa^{con} hereof, desireinge a quick dispatch may bee giuen for the settlinge of these controuersies. And rest

Yo^r Lo^{ps} most humble s^rvaunt to bee comāunded

Ri: March:⁸⁰

Bristoll

8. ffebruary. 1643.

ffor the Right hono^{ble}. Henry Lord Percy Generall of his Ma^{ties} Trayne of Artillerye p^rsent these. Oxōn.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 108-9

54

NOVEMBER 1643—MAY 1644

A List of the Officers &c belonginge to his Ma^{ties}: p^rsent Traine of Artillery⁸¹
[12. feb^r 1643 :]

The Lord Percy Gen^r:all

M^r: Mason his Secretary

S^r: John Heydon kn^t: L^{ft}. gen^rall

M^r: Stevens } his 2 Clerks

M^r: Wharton }

Collonell Ellis S^r: Johns assistant

M^r: Tho: ffloyd his Clerke

[Capt Yonger his Clerke John Spe]⁸²

M^r: March

M^r: Sherburne } Comissaries

John Newport

Josuah Durham

John Powell

Antho: Wharton

Willm Godfrey

} their [5] Clerks. [1 Clerke moer then was mustrd—and toe
absentt at Bristo. —]

M^r: [E]astbrooke assistant to the Comissaries

Rich: Batchelo^r: — his Clerke

Capt. Samuell ffawcett Controul^r: to the Bytraine

Holstead his Clerke } 2 Engineirs [thees put in after the muster wth theer 2

Dedricke Beckman } Clerks]

Capt: ffloree

[blank] } their 2 Clerks

M^r: Owen Winn Comissary of the Canon horse
his Clerke. [put in not mustered]

Hugh Winn his assistant

M^r: John Cannon waggon master

M^r: Willm Betts } Battery m^{rs}:

M^r: Hen: Spe }

M^r: Stamford paymaster

M^r: Thompson his Clerke

[M^r Hendrick Petterdier put in after ye muster wth his men]

M^r: Rice ffloyd Chaplin

[M^r: John Audley Quart^r: m^r: *deleted*]

John Wallis his assistant [M^r Kentt in his place Ent y^e 18. of Aprill 1644]

M^r: ffranklin Surgeon

Will Cooke

Jo: Prewdens } Surgeon mates

Samuell fflowerdy messenger

George Cole Purueyo^r:

Roger Pickford Tentmaker

Roger Pickford his assistant

Willm Wellen

John Harris } Tentkeep̄s

John Ewens

Willm Rylie

Tho: Wells } Ladellmakers

M^r: Gould Marshall

[blank] his seruant

John Ball

Jo: Shelden } his 2 assistants

Antho: Longewood workebases

Gent: of the thordñnce

M^r: Will Snedall [for y^e garison]

M^r: Will Burman [for y^e Leger *deleted*]⁸³

M^r: Charles Steward [for y^e Leger]

Capt. John Jacob [for y^e Garison]

M^r: John Sanders [for y^e Leger *deleted*]

M^r: Holman [for y^e Leger]

M^r: Long [to staye till y^e Prins goes]

[m^r Briant Newton ent y^e 21 Aprill 1644]

Gent: of Thordñnce.

Nicho: Burnard [for y^e Leger]

M^r: Howell Hanson [for y^e Leger]

M^r: Will Vnknowen [for y^e Garison]

M^r: Lorrimir [for y^e Garison]

Jo: Yorke entr. 12^o: ffeb: [for y^e Leger]

Ridinge. { M^r: Henry Sherburne

{ M^r: Pattison [gone from reding befoer y^e muster wthout leaue]

Wallingford M^r: Will Cork.

wth: y^e. Lo: Hopton M^r: Andrew Groue.

Conducto^{rs}:

[Tho: Horn absent wth Leauē]

Thomas Wood [at Reding *deleted*] [for y^e Leger]

Tho: Pary [for y^e Leger wth y^e Lord Hopton]

Tho: Holman [by mr wine for y^e Leger]⁸⁴

Tho: Turner [by y^e Oxen]

Tho: Wells [by y^e Carpenters]

Rob t Harrison [for y^e Leger]

Rob t Godfrey [wth monser Laroēs]⁸⁵

John Mountees [wth monser Laroēs]

- Jo: Tippet [wth m^r Steward] ⁸⁶
 Ja: Gibbens [wth y^e Co^mmissioners]
 Jo: Gilliard [wth Ser John]
 Jo: Chapman [wth m^r wine]
 Jo: Taylo^r: water bayly [watter baylie]⁸⁷
 Jo: Willm^s wth: Coll Ellis in Wales
 ab: Jo: Gargraue [wth y^e q^rtermasters.]
 ab: Lafflan Lining [Inquiry noett inquiry]
 Rich: ffranklin [by y^e Co^mmissioners]
- Conducto^{rs}:
- Rich: Sutton [wth m^r wine for y^e Leger]
 Rich: Watson
 Ralph: Killinghall [for y^e Leger]
 Willm[̄] ffenwicke
 Willm[̄] Sheldon [wth m^r wine for y^e Leger]
 Willm[̄] Daye [wth m^r wine for y^e Leger]
 Willm[̄] Tempest [wth m^r wine for y^e Leger]
 Cornelius Kirrigham [for y^e Leger]
 Henry Daus [leger]
 [Roger Kenington Ent. the 10 ffeb^r:]
 Henry Nelson [leger]
 Hen: Chaplin [for y^e Leger noett Inquiry]
 Patricke Mead [by m^r wine for y^e Leger]
 M^r: Kirby vnd^r: waggon m^r: [leger]
 Alexand^r: Stapell [wth Ser John]
 Charles Greene, Bullett = caster
 Leo: ffletcher [by m^r Sherboern]
 Robt Hayborne [noett quiry *deleted*] [wth y^e Lord Percie]
- ab: Sauadge Bent
 Peter Bucke [at y^e maghesien]
 [Will: Broecks Will Broecks Ent the 24 march 1643 for y^e leger]
 Sam: Baines [for y^e Leger]
 Law: Ersby [for y^e Leger]
- [ab Ja: Collett *deleted*] { wa^r did duty
 [ab *deleted*] Paul de la Buncke { [for y^e Leger]
- Tho: Tapp in prison
 [Roger Kennington ent: 10: ffeb:]
- Riddinge { Roger Clerke
 { Geo: Walker
 { Andrew Bird
 { Marke Pope
- Wamouth { Morgan Griffith
 { ffra: Taylo^r: [noett as yett Vnknownen]
- Stockemakers.
- George Eaton.
- Gunn^{rs}:
- John Smith m^r: Gunner in prison
 sicke Will Morgan his mate [wth y^e Ordnans abroed.]
 Edmond Willmott [killed at Wantwich y^e 9 of May 1644]
 Cuthbert Litle

Edw: Shakerley
 John Child
 Benedict Smith [half Canon]
 Peter Craddocke [half Canon]
 Oliuer Baker
 Rob^t Cambell
 John Willcocke
 Hen: Cranmer [wth y^e Lord Willmoett]⁸⁸
 Hen: Towers
 Edw: ffrench [hoell Culverin]
 Lawrence Isaac [half Canon]
 Paul Dixon
 Tho: White
 Tho: Danks [hoell Culverin *deleted*] y^e. 6. li
 Rob^t Martin
 Joseph Brinns
 Mathew Riueley
 Rob^t Riueley
 Rob^t Cobb [half Canon]
 Hugh Treuer [half Canon]
 Willm Brewen
 Tho: Gray
 John Leake
 ffancis Pretty
 Willm Snape
 Leo: ffoster
 [Humphry Terry]
 [Robert Medcaeff]

Gunners

[Tho: [] *deleted*] ent y^e 14 of feb^r:
 [Will Cokett. wth y^e Saker]
 John Auery
 John Gammond
 Eleazer Stronge
 Tho: Dowse
 John Clemens [run awaye y^e 16 march]
 Hen: Bunne
 Hen: Winbridge
 John Hunt
 Willm [Ryley *deleted*] [Bise]
 Philip Wild [hoell Culverin]
 Andrew Elton [wth y^e Saker]
 John Merritt [Reding]
 Rich: Hailes
 W^m: Barfoot
 Willm Greene [wth y^e Lord Wilmoett guns]
 John Meador [ye hoell Culverin *deleted*]
 Tho: Edwards [hoell Culverin *deleted*]
 Will Blancherd
 Willm Read [Q^{re}.:]

Ridinge	{	ffrancis ffraen	{	[is gone w th y ^e Prince y ^e 5 ffeb ^r .]
		Tho: Watters		
		Jo: White		
		Ro: Stent		
		Safron Wandon		
		Phineas Smith		
		Edw: Cornforth		
		James Thomas		
		[W ^m : Cockett [noett wheer he is] <i>deleted</i>]		
		Jo: Prower		
Gunn ^{rs} .	{	Jesper Kellaway	{	[w th y ^e Lord Hopton]
		Tho: Scoagleforth		
		Jo: Chamberlaine		
		John Markett		
Wallingford.	{	W ^m : Beeston	{	[w th y ^e Lord Hopton]
		Nicho: White		
		John Hitchman		
Banberry.	{	John Warren	{	[w th y ^e Lord Hopton]
		John Leshly		
Basing	{	John Gilliard	{	
Duddington castle	{	[Owen Rise <i>deleted</i>] [Rich Smith]	{	[w th y ^e Lord Hopton]
		[Hen: Banton <i>deleted</i>] [Oliver Baker]		
		[Greneway Hows]		
		[John Prower]		
		[Eliazer Stronge]		
		[memorandum		
		Rich: Wigg		
		John Medcalf		
		Will Taylor.]		

Mattresses.

ab: John Ball Principall conducto^r:
 [Richard Cool]
 John Beesley [reding]
 Rob^t Slatford [reding]
 Ja: Clattery [owt wth m^r Steward]
 Will Bradshawe [wth m^r Steward]
 Tho: Miles [half Canon]
 John Kempton [half Canon]
 Tho: Russell [absent by y^e Lord Hopton *deleted*] [wth m^r Steward]
 Tho: Kinge [half Canon]
 Hen: Euerall [half Canon]
 John Bennifeild [Inquier wth y^e Lord Hopton]
 Hamond Hall [Lord Hopton]
 Roger Wadmer [Lord Hopton]
 Rob^t Hewitt [wth y^e Saker]

Mattresses.

John Beniett
 Edward Goudge [Run awaye y^e 15 ffeb^r:]
 Euan Bennett half Canon

Jo: Patye [wth y^e saker]
 Geo: Tusdale
 Hen: Bradforth
 Hen: Watts
 John Clerke
 Hen: Dauies [hatter]
 Dan: ffrancke [lame.]
 Rich: Burgon [Sherboerns man]
 Tho: Kirkledine [wth y^e Controwler]
 Hen: Parker [m^r Steward]
 Ja: Harley [wth y^e Saker]
 Tho: Darby [hoell Culverin]
 Jo: Chapman [Lord Hopton]
 [Rich: Euans [sick] *deleted*]
 [ab: Cornelius Trapps [gone away] *deleted*]
 Jearns Willstrem
 Rich: Bush sēn [Reding]
 Rich: Bush Jūn [Reding]
 Edw: Buckley [hoell Culverin]
 Tho: Read [m^r Steward]
 Antho: Peters [hoell Culverin]
 Jo: Shepperd [Inquiry]
 [[Nathaniell ffeild ent y^e 12 ffeb^r but not by me noet and inquier] *deleted*]
 Jo: Memphis
 Rich: Piett [m^r Steward Inquire]
 Jo: Holeburne [Reding]
 W^m: Augustine [gone. wth y^e q^rtermaster]
 Peter Winder [sick]
 Geo: Wharton [half Canon]
 Will Jaques [gone wth leave for 14 dayes 20 November Robert Hewett in
 his plasse]
 Edw: Mason [wth y^e half Canon]
 W^m: Triggs [wth y^e Controwler]
 Antho: Gilliard [Ser J]
 Matrosses
 [[Anthony Peters] *deleted*]
 [Timothy Burn ent y^e 22. ffeb^r for y^e first plasse
 John Proerter ent y^e 24 ffeb^r: for y^e second plasse
 Jearns Willstrem ent y^e 28 ffeb^r for y^e therd plasse maed good in Rich:
 Evens plase.
 mormedewick Jeferson ent y^e 10 march to haue the foerth plasse]
 [John Yoñge reding]
 Rob^t Cobb [half Canon]
 Hugh Prother [half Canon]
 Rich: Joanes [ser John]
 Edw: Avon [ser John]
 John Price [sickly]
 [John Woelly hoell Culverin]
 Ra: Piper [m^r Steward]
 Chr. Hughs [half Canon]
 Dominick Monger [ser John]

Gilbert Thomas

Henry Hilliard [half Canon]

Tho: Mase [half Canon]

Hen: Liddaile [Lord Hopton]

John ffoy [Lord Hopton]

Wm: Seabrooke [hoell Culverin]

Tho: Agur [m^r Steward]

Tho: Bunnion [hoell Culverin]

[Andrew Powell [masons man but not mustered] *deleted*] ente: y^e 12 march

John Staple [at Reding *deleted*] [wth Steward]

[Natha: ffeild enterd 12^o: ffeb: *deleted*]

Ridding.	{	Rich: Boulton
		Tho: Blancherd
		Edw: Coleman
		Jo: Humphrey
		Geo: Rogers
		Tho: Simpson
		Humphrey Terry
		Jo: White
		Nicho: Busy
		[Jo Wooley <i>deleted</i>]
Jo: Ewans		
Philipp Price		
John Reinalds		

Matrosses

Ridinge	{	John Morrice
		Tho: Harley
		Willm Blay
		Tho: Grant
		Edw: Rigsby
		Jo: Baker
		Will Reynolds
Tho: Kerson [[not knowen Inquier] <i>deleted</i>]		
Jenkin [Evens.]		
[Will Tayler	} ent y ^e 10. of march y ^e warrant from y ^e	
Robert Medcalf } Lord Percie.]		
Wallingford	{	William Casebridge
		Rob ^t Tucker
		Tho: Richards
		Tho: Joinner
		Rich: Eyres
Rich: Scoagleford		
Banberry.	{	George Kingerley
		Will Ward
		[Rich Cooll <i>deleted</i>]
		Will Hawkes.
Duddington Castle.	{	[James Willms <i>deleted</i>]
		[John Grant <i>deleted</i>]
		Willm Ryley Turner.

Armourers.

sicke

Rich: King
 Rich: Crumpton
 Tho: ffowlks
 John Messingham
 Gilbert James

Gunsmiths.

Willm Stannewicke

Smiths.

ffarriers

{ Tho: Haruie Willm Richardson Rich: Bastin ab. John Cheney Tho: Dawkins Nicho: Kenner Willm Whitehead Willm House Peter Siluer Peter Moyle James Garraway John Allen	Michael Bastin master Smith } ffarr ^{rs} .
---	--

[Ladell makers

Tho: Wells.]

Collermakers

Robt Beldon
 Will ffussie
 John Webb

Coupers.

Thomas Sheldon
 [Tho: Slatter *deleted*] [run away]
 Peter Harper
 [Rich: Whiett]

Carpenters

Quer:

Robt Collins m^r: Carpent^r:
 John Dauies
 John Cox
 John Gardner
 Willm Couentree
 John Church
 Inglish Morris
 Hen: Catters
 Andrew Shipland
 Willm Stayns
 Rich: Hautree
 Rich: Towensend
 Tho: Dauies.

Gunnfound^{rs}:

Jasper Dimond
 Tho: Wicken
 Ja: Edberry
 Edw: Laine
 Rich: Gower
 Edw: Dispert
 Andrew Petoe
 Geo: Petoe ent. Jan: 27.

Sawyers.

Richard Cowell
 Ed: Howell.

Whelewrights.

ffr. Laine } m^r: whelewrights.
 Peter Nowey }
 Edw: Hill ent. 12^o: ffeb:
 ab: Edw: Steptoe
 Edw: Hawson
 John Griffith
 Rich: Watters
 Willm Couie sicke
 Tho: Richardson ent. 12^o: ffeb:
 Willm Hawson
 Tho: Grunnitt
 Willm Dubber ent. 12: ffeb:
 Tho: Soudley sicke
 Tho: Wayes
 Tho: Meadley ent. 24 Jan:
 Tho: Peake ent. 24 Jan:
 Garrett Peake.

Pioneers

Capt. Bayly. imployed
 Robt Chapman Leif^t:
 Jo: Bayly Corp:
 Tho: Melin Corp:
 Tim: Bull
 Willm Butler
 Tho: Russell
 [John Hall a matroes]
 Edw: Grenner
 ab: John Willis
 Geo: Kingerley sicke
 Willm Joanes
 Israell Herley
 Sam: Bayley
 Rich: Clay
 Tho: Steen
 fernando Hill
 Robt Staffeker
 Hen: Burton

John Garth
 Jo: Shedley
 Jo: Dewkes
 Jo: Cornish
 Philip Edwards
 ab: Jo: Bray. wth Coll Ellis
 Tho: ffenton
 Daud Rice
 Tho: Joanes
 Peter Windoe
 John Crye
 John Bond
 Willm Chapman
 Natha: ffield ent. 12⁰: ffeb.
 30: ab: 2
 [Tho: Thoytts
 Robert Hamon
 Tho: Killinwoerth
 Rich: Burton
 John Wayell
 Joseph Thoregood
 John Haell
] mustred y^e 5 of Aprill 1644]
 [New men En t̄ y^e 4 of may
 [Will Chapman *deleted*]
 John Pike
 John Robins
 Tho: Laboern
 Peter Taran
 Robert Gull
 Hen: Worman
 Mathew Sayer
 Tho: Phillips]
 [ab Simon Bradshae
 ab Tho: Overtone
 ab John Hulbertt]
 [[] ntture
 m^r [K]erbie for Cu[lverin]
 Hen Daus wth m^r []
 John Chapman
 Rich: Sutton
 Patrick Mead
 John Howkman
] for y^e Cu[lverin] horses
 wth y^e cano[n]
 Tho: Pery
 Cor: Keriagan
 Hen Nelson wth y^e Canon
 [Hen: Davis *deleted*]
 Will: Broocks
 Robert Loverison
 Tho: Wood
 m^r Burd
 George Water for y^e []

John Tigley maghesen
 Sa: Bayns wth y^e q^rtermas[ter]
 John Gilliard wth y^e Can[on]]

S.P. 16. 500. 40A

55

17/27 FEBRUARY 1643/4

My Lord

Long since I had presented my seruice and given you the parabien for the honnors lately conferd vpon you by his Ma^{ty}: if I could haue fastned vpon any conueniencie to conuay my letters from hence to Oxenford, and this being the very first opportunitie offered me I would by no meanes lett it slipp. I heartely reioyce at his Ma^{ty}s fauours extended towards you, and I as heartely wish they may daly Increase, and all other happinesses euer to attend you. I will conclud wth one request, that you willbe pleased to honour me wth your commaundments If you Iudge me capable In thes parts any way to serue you, by the ready execution whereoff I shall giue you Infallible testimonies that I am

Rouen this 27 of febr: 1644
 St: No:

Your lps
 Most effectonat and
 humble seruant
 R Percy:⁸⁹

Endorsed: M^r. Percy's
 27^o feeb: 1644

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 170-1

56

20 FEBRUARY 1643/4

May it please yo^r Lo^p

Vpō receipt of his Ma^{ts} warr^t dated 8th february 1643, directed to S^r ffrancis Hawley Lieutenāte Geouerno^r of Bristoll for redeliuerye of the Armes & Municōn w^{ch} lately came from Weymouth, into my Charge, and Acc^o. I reſe^d vnto him and deliuered the same, at w^{ch} time hee gaue mee noe answere, but willed mee to come vnto him the next morneinge, w^{ch} accordinglye I did, his answere was, that hee would deliuer mee the Powder, w^{ch} came from Weymouth, but reserved 60 barrells for the vse of y^e Garrison, and defence of the Cittie; condicōnallye, that hee would procure yo^r Lo^{ps} warrant for my discharge, or otherwise hee would retourne the same into my custodye.

The 19th of this instant, I receiued 2 warrants, the one directed to yo^r Lo^p from his Ma^{tie} dated the 3^d. and yo^r Lo^{ps} the 4th of february for the deliueyrie to S^r Jn^o. Penington⁹⁰ 20 barrells of Powder, wth good store of Cannon bullett, & other Municōn, wth 3 Peeces of Artillerye lyinge before his gate, (viz, demi Cannon of brasse one, culu'inge one, & one wreath'd Saker) to bee forthwth sent to y^e Earle of Carberry⁹¹; vpon receipte of w^{ch} warrants, not being well myselfe, I sent John Newport to the Geouerno^r wth the said warrants, whoe returned his answere, that hee could spare noe Peeces, for hee had receiued Order from Prince Rupert, that the wreath'd Saker should bee sent vnto him, as this daye; before these warrants came to my hands vpon sight of a letter w^{ch} came from Secretarye Nicholas to S^r Jn^o. Penington, I had made readye 20 barrells of powder, 12^c of Match, and 200 of demi Culuinge shott, w^{ch} is this daye shipt for the Earle of Carberry and is fallen downe this tide.

I haue herewth sent yo^r Lo^p a pticuler State of his Ma^{ties} Powder in the Stores nowe here in my Charge and acc^o, wth what is left wth the Geouerno^r, and alsoe (w^{ch} I conceaue) what belongs to S^r George Strode Acc^o. w^{ch} lately came from Weymouth.

I haue formerly acquainted yo^r Lo^p wth a Contract for y^e makeing of 15 barrells p weeke [4^{li}. 10^s. p barrell. *in margin*] w^{ch} I desire yo^r Lo^p to giue mee yo^r resolution therein.

The Geouerno^r hath spoken to mee for the payment of y^e Carriage of the Municōn from Weymouth (w^{ch} I hold) is not proper for yo^r Lo^p to take care in that pticuler in regard the Contribucōn of y^e Countrey both in Dorsetshire, & Somersetshire is receiued by the Geouerno^r here, or Collonell Ashburneham Geou^rnor of Dorchester. Wherefore, I shall humbly p^rsent vnto yo^r Lo^p; that yo^u would procure his Ma^{ts} warrant, to bee directed to the Geouerno^r here and alsoe to Colonell Ashburneham, that out of y^e Contribution of either Countye, there may bee satisfaction giuen, after y^e rate of 6^d a mile for every cart, or weyne, and 6^d a horse, w^{ch} will bringe 2 barrells of Powder at a time.

And for y^e Charges of the bringinge of Powder, Match, &c vpōn S^r George Strodes Acc^o. I haue order by the Lord Thrēr to see that satisfyed, out of such monyes as I shall receiue here, w^{ch} I will carefully pforme, whensoever there shall bee any further assigned to mee.

I haue receiued yo^r Lo^{ps} warr^t for the deliuerie of 500 Musketts, & Bandeeleres to S^r ffrancis Hawley, hee expectinge to bee supplied out of the newe Musketts, w^{ch} are made here, and hee shewd mee my Lord Digbys letter to that purpose w^{ch} I haue thought good to acquainte yo^r Lo^p, soe as I may haue yo^r approbation therevnto.

Soe not troublinge yo^r Lo^p wth any other busines at this p^rsent, I humbly take my leave, and rest.

Yo^r Lo^{ps} humble s^rvaunt to bee comāded.

Ri: March:

Bristoll. 20 ffebruarye. 1643.

I am of opinion that all the new musketts should be brought for the K^s. owne army and not left in any guarison towne.

I entreate yo^r Lo^p, to make yo^r dispatches to mee in Secretarye Nicholas packetts to S^r Jn^o. Penington, whoe constantly receiues letters almost every daye.⁹²

Rawl. MS. D. 395. ff. 112-3

57

21-22 FEBRUARY/2-3 MARCH 1643/4

A Copsy of the Letters sent from Amsterdam

To the Governour at Waymouth, Dartmouth, or Falmouth.

Honnourable Si^r by especiall Comānd from our dread Sovereigne Charles by the grace of God King of Great Brittain, ffrance, & Ireland, and for his especiall Service, I haue Loaden on the Ship Mary of Amsterdam whereof is M^r vnder God for this present voyage Jacob Willemson of Ackersloot.

30 Chists Containing 1500 musketts, and rests

10 Chists Containing 500 Paire of pistolls, with the spannars

7 ffatts

2 Cases

1 Basket

} Containing 1500 bandealers 537 paire pistoll Cases, and Some moulds to Cast bullets in.

110 Barrells of Powder, each barrell waighing 100^{ll}: holland waight

Which goods please to receiue, and keepe in safety for his Ma^{ties} Comānds giving present notice thereof to the right honno^{ble}: the Secritary Nicholas to whome please to send this inclosed.

ffor freight not ought is agreed more then the ordinary Charge of Aueridge, and primage, vnles the Master should want mony for Supply of his voyage, w^{ch} I hope will not bee much, but if hee should want, please to Supply him for that hee is to returne presently to fetch Like quantity of Armes to yo^r Port. To the marriners is promised a gratuity of at Least 20 shillings each person for the better animating of them for the Second voyage, w^{ch} please to Let bee paid vnto them, and I heartily desire that they may bee presently dispatched, & well used, and a receipt given them without delay vnder yo^{rs}, or the Towne Seale which may Serue for my discharge, and for the marriners justification if any Dunkerks should meete them Coming home, so wth p^rsentation of my Service take Leaue resting

Yo^{rs} at Command

Amsterdam 3 March 1644.

John Webster

Turne over.

I Jacob Willemson of Ackersloot Master vnder God of the Galliot Maria at Present at Anchor in the river Tije, & bound for Waymouth, or ffalmouth. Where my true discharge shall bee, doe acknowledge to haue received, and Laden aboard my aforesaid vessell dry, and well Conditioned from John Webster for his Ma^{tie}: of great Brittain, Thirty Cases Containing 1500 musketts, wth their rests, and Scowrers. Also tenn Cases Contayning 500 paire of pistolls wth their spanners; Also Seaven ffatts, two cases, and one basket Containing 1500 bandoleers, and 537 Paire Pistoll Cases, and Certaine moulds to Cast bullets with, Moreover 110 barrells of powder each waighing 100^{li} Holland waight all marked, and nombred as in margent; All which said Goods God Sending mee to arrive in safety at the said Port of Waymouth, or ffalmouth, doe promise to deliver to the Governour, or Chiefe officer for his Ma^{tie}: or to his assignes. Paying aueridge, and duties of the Port according to Custome. In performance of which I bind myselfe, goods, and Shippe wth appurtenances, and in witnes thereof I haue affirmed to three bills of Lading all of one tenour. One whereof beinge accomplished the other to bee of none effect.

Jacob Willemson.

Amsterdam the 2 March 1644

Received out of the Galliot Maria of Amsterdam whereof is Master Jacob Willemson of Ackersloot these vnderspecified Armes, and Ammunition

[*Amounts as listed*]

All w^{ch} said Armes, and Ammunition wee doe acknowledge to haue received, and shall therewith follow his Ma^{ties}: order. And heereby discharge y^e Abouesaid Jacob Willemson thereof.⁹³

Endorsed : A Coppy of the Letters sent from Amsterdam.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 174-5

58

24 FEBRUARY 1643/4

ffrom Waymouth the 24th: of february 1643 about 8 of the Clock in the morn-
ing.

My Lord

I received not a Letter, but one dated the 17th: Since the 6th: of this instant of the Carts that are to Come from the Shiriffe of Wiltshire where I shall bee ready god willing to Loade all that is here, except that powder, and armes belonging to Marchants, I spoke to M^r Whitt to Loade his powder, match, and brimstone that hee hath for Si^r John Strouds accompt, and order to bee from him Sent to Bristoll to Captaine March, but I heare noe answeare from him, but hee will send it to Bristoll, and God knoweth when hee shall haue occasion of Carryage there, yo^r honno^r writ mee a warrant to deliver 6 barrells of powder, and match proportionable, I delivered 6 barrells of some of the old such as I had, and the rest of y^e powder that Came Last over, as for match there is noen in my Custody for God bee thanked wee haue many store keepers, and soe the king may haue abundance of armes, and powder for my part I care not albeit there were 20 more store keepers heere; My Lord Treasurer hath sent downe word to the Customer to pay my Lord Gorings bills which doth amount to 200^{li}: sterling w^{ch} are payed by M^r Whitt the Customer, and hee hath received the bills; I sent yo^r honno^r a cobby of what armes that are to come over in the Hamburger that wee doe expect heere, and likewise of the Armes that was taken from the Londoners at Dunkirke, I haue written diverse times that I cannot get but 35^{li}: as yet of the 100^{li}: my Lord Treasurer did giue order to mee to receiue of the 500^{li}: of the towne of Waymouths Contribution, I beseech yo^r honno^r to dispatch these Cap^{ts}: downe of the two shippes, and monies to pay their men, and I shall haue more quietnes, I doubt not but yo^r honno^r hath taken order wth the ffrench man for his powder, and musketts, and swords; M^r Naper hath the rest of the Last powder, and pistolls, and Armes is com^{ing} vp, hee is a Sure marchaunt, and will deale very warily, I know not what to write as yet till I can heare from yo^r honno^r, for these two weekly poasts I received noe Letter, I beleiue my Letters are miscarried, not farther to trouble yo^r honno^r, but that there is a Little vessell with wooll taken by a frigate of Si^r Nicholas Crisps, and to desire yo^r honno^r to remember my blessing to the Queene, and to remember her Ma^{tie}: that this day 12 moneth, and about the very same houre, the Haddock, and his Consorts did so spout their venome from Birlinton roade that they made the Capons, and hens flie in the Aire Like pillins of onions, and remember my Service to my Lord Duke of Richmond, and his Dutches my Lord Jerman, and to all the rest of the noble witnesses of this miracle (that day) So I rest

Yo^r honno^{rs}: humble Servaunt

John Strachen :⁹⁴

For my Lord Percy.

Endorsed : Capt. Strachen 24^o ffeb: 1643

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 131

59

26 FEBRUARY 1643/4

ffrom Waymouth the 26th: of february 1643.

My Lord

I haue sent yo^r honno^r the remnant of all the Armes, remaining both of the first, and this Last that did belong to the King, As for the marchants Armes I cannot send them tyll I haue order, and that they bee bought; yo^r honno^r may please to remember that the first Armes I had was 4917 musketts, [Received Musq^{ts}. 4917 *in margin*] 234 barrells of powder 322 pikes, and 4202 bandoleers, of the which I haue delivered according to yo^r honno^{rs} order, which I haue by me signed with yo^r honno^{rs} order, which I haue by me signed with yo^r honno^{rs}: hand

	Muskets	: barrells of powder:	bandolrs
ffor my Lord Hopton two warrants	2000	: 60	: 2000
ffor Colonell Ashburneham	1000	: 40	: 0500
ffor the Lord of Bristol	0120	: 06	: 0120
ffor Si ^r : John Banks Chiefe justice	0060	: 06	: 0060
ffor Colonell Ashley by yo ^r order	0300	: 00	: 0300
ffor Colonell Griffin by yo ^r order	0200	: 00	: 0200
ffor Colonell Strangugde ⁹⁵ by yo ^r order	1000	: 00	: 0000
ffor my Lord of Arundell to Warder Castle ⁹⁶	0000	: 14	: 0000
All which I haue delivered by yo ^r honno ^{rs} order, and sent by yo ^r honno ^{rs} direction 18 double barrells of powder, and 74 single barrells which is 110 barrells of powder w th 450 musketts to Captaine March at Bristoll	0450	: 110	: 0000
More sent yo ^r honno ^r heere by these carryages to Oxford of Musketts, and Bandoleers w th the powder that was sent from my Lord Mountague to his Ma ^{tie} :	0687	: 078½	: 0688
More that I haue to send to Bristoll for the furnishing of the 450 musketts I sent to Captaine March	0000	: 00	: 0334
The Some of all I haue delivered to ballance that I haue received first and last is	4917	: 314½	: 4202

With 315 pikes w^{ch} I haue now sent so there remaineth but seaven pikes to make vp my whole receipts; My Lord I shall not faile to giue yo^r honno^r a particular accompt of the number, and waight of every barrell of powder, and to whome it was delivered by the next convenient oportunity, and (Sic finis of this proportion of Armes, and a^munition, and god send us more) but as for the 80 carts that should haue come from the Shiriffe of Wiltshire there came noe more but, betwixt 40, & 50 carts, I haue caused to bee Loaden Likewise Si^r: John Strouds powder, match, and brimstone w^{ch} M^r Whitt had in his p^{te}ction; I pray yo^r honno^r to dispatch my men back to mee againe, and let mee bee freed of those Sailors wages, and that yo^r honno^r make a bargain with these marchants that came from Haure de Grace that when the great Hamburger cometh with these Armes from Dunkirke that wee expect daily they may heere a

good report, I have lent monies to the Captaines, and their Company in accompt of their wages, and victualling, I pray yo^r honno^r to remember yo^r Servaunt wth supply of monies and as I shall bee mindfull to discharge my duty to y^e Service that I am employed in not troubling yo^r honno^r ffurther but remembring my blessing to the Queene, and my Service to my Lord Duke of Richmond, and my Lord Jerman, and all the rest of my noble passengers

I rest

Yo^r honno^{rs} humble Servaunt

John Strachen

To: My Lord Percy Gennerall of his Maties: Artillery att Oxford.

.....

The second tyme landed att Weymouth⁹⁷

Musquetts	4909
Barrells of powder	234
Pikes	322

Musq^{ts}: issued out.

To the Lord Bankes	0060
To the Earle of Bristowe	0120
To Collonell Ashburnham	1000
To Collonell Asteley	0300
To Collonell Griffin	0200
To the Lord Hopton	2000
	3680

Remayne in store 1229

Barrells of powd^r:

To the Lord Bankes	06
To the Earle of Bristowe	06
To Collonell Ashburnham	40
To the Lord Arrundell	08
To the Lord Hopton	50
To Arrundell Castle	20
	130

Remayne 104

Musquetts issued forth

To the Queenes Regim ^t :	262
To Collonell Gerrards Regim ^t :	140
To the Lord Genneralls Regim ^t	080
To the Liue Guards	100
To Collonell Godfrey	029
To Collonell Boys	030
	641

UNDATED: ? FEBRUARY 1644

The state of my Lo^d Percy his businesse Concerninge the Artillery as itt now stands⁹⁸

That vpon the 22^o: of May last his Ma^{tie} by Lett Pa^{ts}: vnder the great seale of England, Constituted y^e Lo^d Percy Generall of the Trayne of Artillery of his Army wth all profetts & priuelledges to the same place belonging in as ample manno^r, as any other formerly inioyed the same

That by vertue thereof his Lo^p receaued into his charge the Magazins and stores, and tooke a particular account of such Office^{rs} & Ministers as were belonging to the said trayne, and p^rsentinge the same to his Ma^{tie} and the Gen^{ls} of his Army: itt was conceiued fitt by them that a further addition of Officers should be made, by reason that there were diuers peeces bouth Iron and brass then newly made wherevpon diuers Ingeneeres, a Comptroller & 4 gent of y^e Ordinance, and diuers other office^{rs} were incerted in the old list, and the same ingrossed in parchment and a warrant drawne vp and subscribed by his Ma^{tie} that this new establishment, should be for the future the establishment of the trayne of Artillery.

Soe that itt may be answered for the Lo^d Percy: that the increase of the List, was acted by his Ma^{ty}[^{ie}] wth the consent of his Gene^{ls}:

That the last winter there was 2200^{li} Issued to y^e L^t Generall of the Ordinance for the makinge of p^ruisions for the Magazin, & all p^ruisions were brought in before the 22^o: of May since w^{ch} time [a]ll the Garrisons heare-about haue benn supplied seuerall times from this Magazin, much hath benn spent in the seige of Glosister beinge full 4 weeks y^e takinge of Bristoll the batle of Newbury wth many other expeditions yett noe supplies came into the Magazin nor money Issued to make any new prouisions:

The Clarke of the Ordinance and Keep^r of the stores [M^r Sherburne M^r March: *in margin*] are now ready to giue an account: how the timber boards Iron Spades shouells and all other materialls whatsoeu^r and also: Wagons Carts and tumbrells haue benn issued since the Lo^d: Percy came in and will giue ffull satisfaction how the Cannon Mounted came to be impayred and of all other defects of the said Trayne if the House please them they will attend to Morrow:

ffor the Accompt it is referred to y^e paymaster of the Trayne who receaued it issued all the money: his accompts is receiued by an Auditor already and wilbe ready to be p^rduced when itt shalbe required:

There were att y^e Kings comminge ffrom Newbury 400 draught Horses and oxen: these are now 260: att home and abroad in seruice the rest haue dyed bene kild & taken by the Enemy as will appeare by the accompt giuen to the Committee by the Commissary of the draught horses:

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 198

UNDATED: ? FEBRUARY 1644

My noble Lord

I haue refferred it to Captaine Beckman to giue your Lor^p a perticular account of this place knowing him mutch capabler of sutch a relation then my selfe but in general hee perswades mee I may safely promiss your Lo^p it will be quickly one of the strongest townes of Christendome it will therefore I

conceiue concerne your Lo^p with whome the publike good is so mutch in consideration to returne Captaine Beckman to mee againe for some fewe daies in which time I make noe question this towne will bee maide deffensible for a mutch longer time then it neede, thus hauinge giuen your Lo^p satisfaction concerninge the place I haue little more to say since you doe not neede an account I hope of my selfe whome you haue euer knowne and shall finde your most Humble seruant

H: Howard⁹⁹

Endorsed: M: Howard

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 190

62

9 MARCH 1643/4

ffrom Waymouth the 9th: of March 1643.

My Lord

I sent vp all the store of Armes, and a^munition that was in my hands except 7 pikes wth an accompt, but now I am certified by one of my clarkes that came back that my Lord Hopton caused to take away 52 barrells of the best powder that was sent over from my Lord Mountague, that w^{ch} is taken perforce I cannot help it: Now is M^r Naper and M^r Villa nova the french marchant both come down, and we haue viewed their powder w^{ch} is nothing else but old cannon powder that hath lyen in some magazine these 4, or 5 yeares it will never doe good service tyll it bee refined, and the musketts, there are about 1000 of them, I am assured they are of 3, or 4 score sundry bores, some pistoll bores, some carabine bores, some little fowling peeces, and all the old trash that could bee rapt together; I must say that the pistolls are good, and the swords are reasonable (but to come to the price) shall I eate Queene Maries bread, and see a company of cheating marchants to deceiue openly (hang mee, draw mee, quarter mee, or begger mee let it bee what it will I will speake the trueth, I haue suffered these 5 yeares for being an honest man, I hope to God neuer to suffer for being a knaue, but (a propo.) to giue them 7^{li}: for 112^{li}. of powder; 16^s: for a musket, 10^s: and 6^s 8^d: for the best swords, and bad swords, 30^s: for a dozen of bandoleers w^{ch} hath one charge as big againe as another, and giue them custome free, freight free, and all the courtesy that can bee done (it would anger a Sow, and a sword about her) yet if it were good Armes, and powder it were nothing; I belieue the Queene knoweth the barrell of powder to bee worth 44 gilders, muskets, and bandoleers 7 gilders, co^mon pistolls 16 : or 17 gilders, and for this a man shall haue good stuffe for it, giue them 20 in the hundred for the marchants adventure, fraught [*sic*], & custome I am certaine of it, if there bee but reddy monies to buy them vp presently so soone as they come in, that wee shall haue marchants to court us (as if wee were ladies) to buy vp their Armes from them cheaper than 2^s: for the gilder, & 21, or 22 pence for their floren, If marchants see that they may be payed in monies, or goods wee shall haue them come (ding dong) it is not now, as it was a yeare, or two since the roade is broken, & every marchant will follow on the roade way; had I had order, and knowen where to haue had monies, to haue payed for these Armes, and A^munition at the first, I could have had them for 15 of the hundred profit (monies for monies) I do not meane 2^s: sterling for their floren, or liver, and given mee thanks; Heere is made every weeke 8, or 900 of very good match, and cost noe more but 25^s: the hundred for towe, and workemanshippe, and all, and allow 5s: for carriage to Oxford it will stand but 30^s: the hundred free

in Oxford and if there were monies to imploy poore people there might bee 3000 wight made every weeke, for wee canne haue towne over every day from france at 14^s: the hundred; consider of this likewise My Lord. god willing so soone as my conductors cometh downe, I shall come up to Oxford and shall cleare off my accompts of Armes, monies, and all y^t I haue received; yesternight I got in the rest of the 100^l: that the Lord Treasurer sent mee order from y^e collecto^{rs} of Waymouths contribution, and before night it shall bee out of my hand to those y^t I am indebted vnto, w^{ch} hath gaped on mee this moneth, If I had not gotten it in I had broken quite, now I haue a little credit againe for heere is (no mony no) I pray god I may bee payed my monies that Cap^t: Lewer, and Cap^t. Tresaer borrowed for their mens wages or else allowed in part of their monies they haue received to pay their men; As for going to the West, My Lord I know it is difficult, and troublesome to get that Armes from Dartmouth, and more troublesome in that I can scarce get all things heere well done; I beseech yo^r honno^r to imploy some other comissary there for I haue as much imployment heere, and daily more expected, then I can well performe, but at my comi^{ng} vp to Oxford I shall giue yo^r honnour a full accompt; I pray remember my blessing to y^e Queene, and I beseech god to send her Ma^{tie}: a happy delivery of her Ma^{ties}: royall loading, remember my service to the Duke of Richmond, and to my Lord Jerman, and all the rest of o^r noble passengers I rest

Yo^r honno^{rs}: humble servaunt.

John Strachen:¹⁰⁰

Endorsed: Capt. Strachen 9th of March 1643.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 118

63

9 MARCH 1643/4

My Lord

That proportion of Cannon, & Ammunition, I haue receiued, and haue land y^e Cannon, and mounted 2 : of them. the other 6 : I haue not, as yett, but shall by y^e ffirst, I thought fitt, to informe you^r lopp : y^t there are many defects heere, which will be a lett, to y^e speedy mounting of y^e : rest, as axetrees, axtreebands, and much Iron worke, w^{ch}: indeed, may be had heere, but not wthout present monies. I beseech your Lopp:, to take some speedy course for it, otherwise y^e: service will be retarded, things are soe difficult to be accrued wthout it. I request you^r Lopp: to consider those ministers of y^e: Traine y^t: are heere, whoe for want of pay suffer exceedingly. and y^t: you^r Lopp: would be mindfull off y^t: expense, y^t: I haue bin att in providing such things, as haue bin necessarie for this Garrison. indeed it will be fitting, some impresse monies, weere had, since the carriages, for y^e Cannon, heere are very much out of frame; and noe man will worke without present monies. I haue not more to trouble your Lopp: wth: my prayers are for yo^r Lopp health

You^r Lopp: most humble seruant

Reading 9th: Martii 1643.

Hen: Sherburne.¹⁰¹

ffor the Right Honourable his much Honoured Lord y^e Lord Percy Gener^{ll}: of y^e Ordinance this present Oxford.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 119-20

64

11 MARCH 1643/4

Vndecimo die Martii 1643.

That S^r. John Heydon and the rest of the officers of the Ordnance would consider whether that the list of officers for the trayne of Artillery (as it was in May last) when the Lord Percy was appointed Generall (whereof the charges amounted to 236^l: 16^s: 8^d. p. weeke be a sufficient number to pforme the services belonging to the p^rsent trayne of Artillery wth consideracon that his Ma^{ty}. is to be attended this Summer into the field wth. 30. Peeces?

That they certify the ordinary and the extraordinary charge of the officers belonging to the trayne: And whether about the time the Lord Percy came in you (the officers) intended not to propose an increase of charge, and what that was?

Whether y^t charge of 236^l: 16^s: 8^d. p weeke would not have been sufficient for this whole winter?

Whether anything may be spared of y^t 236^l: or if that be not enough for the p^rsent service, what further weekely summe wilbe required?

Whether his Ma^{ty}: march't into the field with soe many Cannon the last yeare as he intends this yeare?

That they would likewise certify what were the former Rules for admitting into his Ma^{ts}. stores & issueing out all Powder Amunicon, Armes &c. wherein they are to expresse by whose Warr^{ts}. any Powder &c. was & is issued? That some Warr^{ts}. in every different kinde (before May last & since) may be produced? That they certify who procured & subscribed those warr^{ts}.? To whome those warrants were & are to be directed? How in these ptic^lrs the p^rsent course agrees wth the former and wherein it differs.

That they certify for Powder and Armes imported & remaineing in any Port as Weymouth &c. What course was held for chargeing and issueing the same: And what is now held? Whose officers they are y^t are employed in any such Port? And who keepe a Check vpon them? By what warrants this Powder, Armes &c. are issued?

That as they are by the abovewritten clauses desired to certify how all is received into, & issued out of the stores. Soe y^t they expresse apart what course is held in the field in all the Partic^lrs abovewritten.¹⁰²

Endorsed: Quere concerning the [blank]

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 121-2

65

12 MARCH 1643/4

My noble Lord

According to the tenor of yo^r: Commaunds I haue paid (as this Acquittance may manifest) one hundred pounds, notwithstanding it hath beene long since defalked out of the monie I should haue receiued for Armes of the Earle of Carbery by S^r. Henry Vaughan; but the all—potencie of yo^r: Iniunctions worke wth: such validitie vppon my love & service that I should thinke it a greate happiness (though I receaued some Loss) if my best abillities might at any tyme be responsible to yo^r: hono^{rs}: Commaunds which shall neuer be violated by

Royall sir

Yo^r: Lo^{pps}: deuoute Honorer

Thomas Bushell¹⁰³

Bristoll Castle March 12th 1643

postscript

w^t armes and powder yo^r: Lo^{pp}: shalbe pleased to consigne me for p^rserving the Mines this gentleman will saffely bring y^e warrant and obleidg me yo^r: ser^t:

To the Right Ho^{ble}: and my very good Lord Henry Lo: Persie theise wth my humble service p^rsent

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 123-4

66

15 MARCH 1643/4

ffrom Waymouth the 15th: of March 1643.

My Lord

The two Cap^{ts}: Lewer, and Tresaer, it is true I sent a Letter to desire yo^r honno^r to assist them for monies to pay y^{er} company wages, yo^r honno^r knoweth how carefull I was in every Letter that there might bee care taken for payment of them, but I haue gotten a very ingrate, and disgracefull reward from Cap^t. Lewer for all my good Service towards King Charles, and my courtesy to Cap^t. Lewer for when they came downe heere to Waymouth from Oxon they did bring no Letter from yo^r honno^r, nor any Lord else, now would scarce acknowledge mee, but there was a warrant to M^r Witt collector of the Custome, M^r Ellis Viseadmirall, and M^r Gape to examine my accompts for victualling of the two ships, w^{ch} I very willingly did pduce my accompts before them, & willed them to aske of every pticular w^{ch} if they could haue picked a hole in my coate they would haue done it, but wth gods helpe they, nor any man else shall proue that I am a cheater of King Charles, I pray god my examiners doe proue themselves as honest as I haue beene to his Ma^{tie}: after my accompts was examined, & they could not find any thing to challenge mee in that; I demanded them who should pay mee 40^{li}: I did disburse in accompt of the companies wages before the ships went to Haure de Grace, they told mee that they knew not well; besides I did aske the Cap^{ts}. to pay mee 35^{li}: I did Lend them in accompt of the two ships for the reliefe of their necessity since they came Last over, they told mee, that I should haue it the first monies, wth this I was very well contented, I went to M^r Witt the Collector of the Custome, and told him that I had no monies but y^t belonged to King Charles, and desired him that hee would stop 35^{li}: due to mee of that 300^{li}: hee had order to pay the Cap^{ts}: wth. hee gaue mee a faire answere at first, but at Last hee told mee hee would not stop it, but had given order to M^r Churchey a marchant of this towne to pay the Cap^{ts}: the monies a copy of w^{ch} warrant I send up heere inclosed; I went, and got out a warrant from the Maior for the stopping of 35^{li}: in the hands of M^r Churchey, who was willing to stop it for my use, but M^r Witt y^e customer came, and told him that hee must pay the some, and Cap^t: Lewer should giue him a receit for it; The Sarieant willing to haue the monies, that neither M^r Witt, nor Cap^t. Lewer would, but Cap^t. Lewer renders his owne person wthout my knowledge to bee prisoner, and M^r Witt became his baile w^{ch} if M^r Witt would haue passed his word to mee before, that hee would see it payed, I had never sought to laie any arrest on the monies, as for his person it was neither my desire, nor will, but such servants to y^e King is ready to breed more mischeife, for after this Lewer goeth, and pduceth

a Letter of my hand w^{ch} was sent over to Haure de Grace to him w^{ch} I did it vpon the returne of a letter I had from Cap^t. Lewer w^{ch} Letter I sent the 9th: of January to yo^r honno^r, the contents of Cap^t: Lewers Letter if yo^r honno^r bee remembred was that y^e Sailers was in muteny, and wthout there was ready monies at their arrivall in the roade they would not come in, I having Sundry Letters from yo^r honno^r that there was order taken for the payment of y^e Sailers I tooke the occasion to write over to these Cap^{ts}: fearing mutiny, and that the Kings Service should suffer, and writ them that I had order, and monies to pay them by that time they should come to the roade, Cap^t. Lewer having this letter goeth to M^r Gape the Towne Clarke, and thereafter to the Maior, and gets a warrant out to arrest my person that I should pay y^e Sailers their wages w^{ch} truely was done this day about 10 of the Clock, the Sarieant arrested mee on the bridge in [? sight] of a great many townes—men, and so went to my cha[] where god willing heere in this towne shall I never remaine Longer wthout my honest name bee repaired I thanke god I was never in my Liffe time arrested bu[t] once in Scotland on the Shore of Lyth, it was for King Charles, and for my loue towards his Ma^{tie}: and the good Service I did him w^{ch} his Ma^{tie}: very well knoweth, and so is this done, now all I shall desire of yo^r honno^r is to Let my case bee knowne to the Queene to speake to the King to giue mee what reperation on Cap^t. Lewer, and M^r Witt, and others that hath set them on this businesse as his Ma^{tie}: thinketh fit for an honest man (arrest) and take my honest name from mee take my Life from mee, and soe doth Lay Strachen y^t had the Queene, y^e Crowne, and some of the best of the peers in England vnder my charge, blessed bee god & did discharge my part, & now that three, or fower scabs to attach my honesty, & disgrace, and discredit mee; My Lord excuse mee that I haue written to all my noble friends, I hope yo^r honno^r will not take it in an evill part; yo^r honno^r writt to mee to victuall the ships, and to send them over to ffrance for 600 barrells of Powder, it was not my fault it came not, and what toyling, moyling, bauling, and Scoulding I haue had Colonell Ashburneham can sufficiently beare mee witnes, and what courtesy I haue done these people this is my reward, evill Language, & to striue to make a foole of mee, My Lord I thought to haue seene yo^r honno^r by this time, and given an accompt of all things compleatly, and 45 good muskets more, then the accompt of 4917 w^{ch} if I had beene a greedy fellow I could have sould them to my owne vse, but Queene Mary shall ever heare that I shall act the part of an honest man to whome I beseech yo^r honno^r to remember my blessing, and to dispatch my servaunt back againe; Captaine Tresaer is now at court to receiue the rest of the monies, I doubt not but yo^r honno^r will make him sensible how vnthankfully they haue repaied mee for my service, Let them giue an accompt what monies they haue received from the marchants for freight, and that there bee an exact accompt of the muster of their men w^{ch} I beleieve will hold monies in y^e Kings purse soe I rest

Yo^r honno^{rs}: humble servaunt

John Strachen :¹⁰⁴

I did serve the arrest vpon y^e monies in M^r Churchey his hands, & y^e copy of M^r Witt I caused him to giue mee
To my Lord Percy Gennerall of his Ma^{ties}: Artillery at Oxford

Endorsed : Capt. Strachens 15th. March 1643.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 125-6

67

23 MARCH 1643/4

from Wymouth the 23 of March 1643

My Lord

After the wreting of this letter my man came bak hier to me cosening Cap^t: Lewers affairs for the payment of my monies & to Agrie with me My Lord I hawe newer preferred Monies befoir my Honest name & credit & is this all the Reperatioun of my credit to pay me 35 pownds & agrie with me, By the desyr of Coll: Ashburnham in respect of thes distracted tymes espetialie that it should not preiudice the Kings service according to Coll Ashburnham desyr I agreed with him the 19 of this instant & the help promised to pay the 35^{ll} that he & Treseer hade borruied, in the first accompt I sent up to Oxford wiz of the setting forth of the two shipps to Hawer de Grace 40^{ll} that was payed in acompte of the syllers wages I hawe wrettime twice or thryce other that I may be repayed bak *agen out of ther wages or* then to send me word that it is alowed in my acompte by your Lo^t: bot I know that Cap^t: Lewer wold not arested me but one M^r Gaep that is toun clark adwysed him to do it & wrett the warrant & gev it him, such toun clarks that knoweth the Lawes & should instruct the Maiors & others shall preiudice out of ther malice the Kings service & serwants for since that tyme ther is any common man that will trust me in any work I have to do without I have redie monies in my hand thefer my Lord prowyd monies to me & Lett me be repared of this fellowe that all the toun may know it or then faarweell Wymouth for my p^t my acompts ar cleer & I hawe giwen out my credit for moer nor the 400^{ll} I receawed wich shall apeer by accompt & so sone as I hawe setled this goods that came in to Day I will be with your H^r & giwe accompt of all so desyring your H^r: to remem-ber my blissing to King Charles & Queen & all the Royall Progenie & my serwic to the Duck of Richmond & duches & to my L Jerman & M^r Morray & all my noble passengers I Rest

Yowr H^{rs} Humble servantJohn Strachen.¹⁰⁵

To my L Percy

Endorsed: Capt: Strachen's 23^o Mar: 1643

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 130

68

24 MARCH 1643/4

Oxon vicessimo primo die Martii 1643

Whereas by an order from the Com^{rs}: of the 7th of febr. last the estates & goods of S^r Robert Pie the elder & M^r John Parker were seised and sequestred for his Ma^{ts}. vse by Symon Crane gent: and an Inventory of the ptcullers hereof was this day returned to the Com^{rs}. It is this day ordered that the said Symon Crane shall forthwth sell and dispose of for his Ma^{ts}. best profit and advantage the goods and chatles by him soe seised as aforesaid And shall haue power to call together the seuerall tennants of or belonging to the sd S^r Robert Pie and John Parkr, and to demaund and receive as well their rents due and in arreare as what shall become due and payable at our ladie day next; and in case of refusall to pay the said rents, the said Symon Crane shall haue power to

distraine for the same or to warne them to appeare before the Com^{rs}: to ann-swearre theire contemptes and vpon receipt of anie monies hee is p^rsently to bringe in and pay the same to the Com^{rs}. for his Ma^{ty}. use, and in the execucon of this order all Constables and headboroughes & other his Ma^{ty}. officers and ministers are required to bee aydinge and assistinge vnto the said Simon Crane as they will answeare the contrarie at their pills

Concordat cum originali et exr p me

Hen: Davison Cler. Comissionar.

M^r Mason

I thought good to let yo^u vnderstand that the gent. aboue specified M^r Symon Crane in obedience of the aboue written order (beinge a true coppie of the order hee hath) intends to put his order in a speedy execucon ; but haueing receaued a later order from my Lord and Collonnell (in the absence of my Cap^{en}. & Cornet) I shall obey his Lp^s. comaunde; had thought it convenient to lett yo^u see the coppie aboue written, that his Lp^s may bee satisfied; S^r this is all I haue to trouble yo^u for the present; and bee sure that I am your most

humble servant

Willm Higgins¹⁰⁶

ffarington 24^o Martij 1643

To my verie loving freind M^r. Richard Mason secretarie the r^t. ho^{ble}. Henry Lord Percy generall of the artillery these at Oxford p^rsent

Endorsed: An order for selling of S^r. Ro: Pyes goods &c

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 127-8

69

25 MARCH 1644

from Wymouth the 25 of March 1644

M^r Mason

Being in exterordinarie grytt Hest Bing a a shipp come from Holland at this present with Musketts Pistolls & Powder do me the fawore & showe this Carier William Manyard Wher the French Man Pinoseer heth his Lodging that came Latlie from france & yowe ar to Receawe from this bearer the Carier W^m Mannierd Armes for my Lord Digbie & Armes for My L Percy & Armes for My Lord Jerman with a paire of armes for Cap^t Goring & ther is to be payed him for carieg 9^s 4^d a hundreth Wyght the other pakes ar for Monsior Pinoseer who is to pay 10 s a hundreth Wyght, bot the fower stand of Armes doeth Wey 1^c—3^{qr}—22^{li} Wyght & you will pleis to pay the Carier 18s—2d & taek it from the Rest of the Lords that owe the Armes & I pray yow to Caws Pinoseer to pay the C[arier] [w]ell for ther is werie grytt deficultie to gett carieg

So Resting yowr frind

John Strachen¹⁰⁷

To M^r Mason Secritary to my Lord Percy Gennerall of his Ma^{ties}: Artillery at Oxford.

Endorsed: Cap: Strachen's 25th. March. 1644

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 176

70

28 MARCH 1644

Ma^r Mason:

I haue receu'd yo^r Letter at this Instant dated the . 26. this wherein I haue order for the Casting of Muskett shott. the Plomer hath vndertaken to cast one Tonn. by Thursday next. and will take order for the sending itt away. and hee hath promised mee to cast weeckly soe much at the rate of . 16^l. p Tonn. therefore order must be Taken with the Lo^d: Tresurer for p^sent mony for this p^ticular of shott. I haue spoken with Ma^r Jones and hee tells mee hee will p^sently take order to pay the . 100^l. at Oxford. in my absenc there was pay for the Gunsmith . 200^l. and the arrere dew vnto them by the Latter eand of this weeck wilbee at Lest 300^l. and there shalbee noe care wanting in mee to hasten the making as many as possibell may. beeing now promised by the Gouverner they and there sarauants shalbee freed from doing of Duty: soe beeing hastened by Ma^r Kerton for my Letter which is redy to Take hors: I rest

Yo^{rs} euer to Com^{and}Ri: March:¹⁰⁸March. 28^{te}: Bristow:

I am promised mony by Ma^r Jones this weeck for the Gunsmiths and the Bandleers Maker

I was forced to borrow 20 Barrells for S^r John Winter. and haue acquainted my Lo^d: in my Last Letter: sent by M^r Bushell:

f^{or} Richard Mason Esq: Secretary to the Lo^d: Percy in Christ-Church thes

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 177-8

71

29 MARCH 1644

My Lord

I enquired of m^r prat And his mother if they had anie lead armes or any other amunition about their Hous who told me they had none: but I am informed by a nightbour of theires that the lead is buried with some thinge els of Consequence as he supposes in the ground therfor I desire yo^r Lo: to procur me a warrant and I schall find out the lead with what els is burried with it and bring it to yo^r Lo: wher you will apoint me to oxford w^{ch} I conceaue is lafull prise they denyng it and S^r Henrie prat himself being at london and a contri-buter to the Enimie Soe I remaine

Yo^r lo most humble SeruantAlexander Stewart¹⁰⁹Colswell the 29th of Marche

To the right Honoreble My Lord Percie Generall of His Ma^{ties} ordinance Theis

Endorsed: Write to Redd my Lo^d. Gene

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 179-80

72

30 MARCH 1644

My Lo:

I shall ever acknowledge myself much obleidged to y^r Lo for y^r favorable expressiones to mee: my Lo: the thinge that hath infinightly lost mee in this

countye is y^e variety of orders, I haue never binn suffered to be settled vpon one designe, now I am in a fayre way to cleare thease partes, or att least many of them and to fortifye Panswicke, I am comāded not to ingage myself soe y^t I shall desyre y^r Lo: not take y^e troble to sende any aṃunitions, or y^e mortier peece, but rather expect thease two peecees of Cañon wth y^e first conveniencye: vnles I receiue new directiones from Court wch y^r Lo: will vnderstand theire, and accordingly dispose of

My Lo. Y^r Lo: most humble servant

Will: Vavasour¹¹⁰

Hampton 30th Martij: 1644

for my Lo: Percy: Gen^l: of Ordinance. Oxford

Endorsed: S^r. W^m. Vavasor. 30th. of march 1644

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 172-3

73

31 MARCH 1644

My Lorde.

I haue receaued y^e Lorde Wilmottes order, by your Ld^{pps}: seruante, & am now redy to march with your Regimente, y^e souldiers of which beinge generally discontented, I am doubt full will bee in sume disorder this march, but I shall not faile to vse my best meanes to p^ruente it, I hope y^t this March will not bee any hinderance to our receauinge y^t longe expected pay, if it bee I doe not finde y^t wee are at all aduantaged by this littill wee haue alreddy receaued, it being but nine shillings a souldier, though it is about a fortnight since, & they haue had littill or noe free quarter at all, how littill able they are to bye themselves close, breeches, or any other nessisaries with this, your Ld^{pp}. may iudge, & withoute which in how bad an equepage wee are likely to march;

I desier your Ld^{pp}: would bee pleased to send y^e garbines & pistols you weare pleased to promis vs, with as much conueniente speede as may bee by which wee shall not only bee much inabled to serue his Ma^{tie}: but to giue your Ld^{pp}: & our selues honer, which is ye only thinge I ambetius of, next then to bee ;

Your Ld^{pps}:

affectinate, & oblieged seruante

March ye last

Arth: Slingsby¹¹¹.

ffor the right hon^{ble} the Lord Percy Lord Generall of his Ma^{tes} Artillery.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 181-2

74

2 APRIL 1644

S^r.

I haue her inclosed sent yo^u the state of o^r Trayne wherby you will find what of necessity wee must be provided wth before wee moue, wherin I doe humbly desire yo^r fauour as alsoe for the 3000^{li}, w^{ch} yo^u were pleased carefully to moue for, wherwth if wee may be furnished I hope I shall be able to give a good accompt of this Army, & be able to moue as soone as these supplies come to vs. and soe doth

Yo^r most affectionate servant

Reding 2^o. Apr. 1644.

Ralph Hopton¹¹²

For the r^t. ho^{ble}: m^r Edward Nicholas, principale Secretary of State

hast
 post
 has

} for his Ma^{ts} spetiall service.

Ralph Hopton.
Oxford.

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 183-4

75

4 APRIL 1644

Blewbery y^e 4 of Aprill

My Lord,

I can not for beare this plesure till I haue sumthing that I thinke worth the wrighting to you least you should impute it to sumthing else, thearfor I will tell you now that the enmy is remoued from Andouer but whither I know not & that my Lord Hopton will be at Camborne to morrow & my Lo Willmot with his troupes thear abouts in the vaile of whit horse, he can not posibly send your regiment to you but his seruic & the assewrence of that allways when you will make vse of it by this my Lord Wentworth desiers his may cum to you by my hand & intreat you to remember your promise to him for Armes of wich he is confident you neede no other importunity no more then I belieue it necessary to say anything farther then that I am as you haue oblidged me your most assewerdly

[blank]

My lord, the enemie was seene today with all their armie tow miles beyond Andeuor vpon the way either to Salsburie or Gloster Jack Haruy hath told you where wee are to bee to morrow night in order to boath wayes when wee haue certain inteligence you shall bee sure to haue it from my lord

your lo^{shps}

most humble servant

Wilmot¹¹³

for y^e right honorable My Lord Percy

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 90-1

76

5 APRIL 1644

My Lord

The greate proportions of A^municon, lately drawne forth of this Garrison, occasioneth o^r present Adresse vnto yo^r Lo^p: for a Supply, not knowing how suddaine neede wee may haue thereof, Wee most humbly therefore desire yo^r Lo^p: wth all Convenient Speede to send vs 20^c of Match, 20^c of Musquet Shott & 100 Round Shott for Mynion. In The Expençe whereof wee shall employ o^r Care in his Ma^{ts} Service. This vpon y^e Word of

My lord

Yo^r Lo^{pps}: Humble Servant

Reading Aprill 5th 1644

John Owen de: gou: Readinge¹¹⁴

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 185

77

6 APRIL 1644

ffrom Waymouth the 6th: of Aprill 1644.

My Lord

I receiued yo^r honno^{rs} Letters dated the 2th: of Aprill, but according as this country is in distraction, rotten, and Likewise their horse most part all taken away, and Likewise the daunger of the enemy all about vs, it is impossible to obay yo^r honno^{rs} orders in sending vp the armes. Colonell Ashburneham, and I haue thought all y^e waies that can bee thought vpon for the transporting of it to Bristoll, it is but all skores in the sand, for there is noe meanes for carriages, and albeit wee had carryages y^e way is very daungerous yet, at the first rumor of my Lord Hoptons retreat w^{ch} was reported heere that hee was absolutely routed, I resolved with Colonell Ashburneham for y^e security of the Magazine, Portland not being then victualled, and the towne of Waymouth neither forfeited, nor victualled w^{ch} is the fault of the basenes of the county, resolved to put the Armes, and a^munition into Hasedonke his friggatt w^{ch} I did, and the wind being good, I resolved on the first co^ming of the enemy heere to go for Exeter, and deliver it there, but the wind co^ming contrary after two, or three daies, and victualls being provided for the castle of Portland, the safest way was to take the Armes, and a^munition out of the friggatt, and secure it in Portland castle, God willing I will bee as carefull of my Charge as if the King, & Queene were present Looking vpon mee, (But wthall by the way) when such distractions co^meth a thaurt, if my Credit had not beene better then my purse wth monies, if y^e enemy had come the King had Lost a braue magazine, for there is noe body heere would Lay their hands to helpe without monies, & some good friends did Lend mee monies on my promise I should pay them wthin ten daies, My Lord albeit I were never so much necessitated I can haue noe monies of the Customers without an order from my Lord Treasurer, and vpon such Suddaine alarmes as this & the enemy betwixt this and Oxford it is not possible to send for orders, but before it come to mee from Oxford the Kings armes, and a^munition may miscarry. If I may not haue the Credit of 100^l sterling to Ly beside mee, I wonder why the King hath trusted mee wth his Ma^{ties}: Monies, and Armes, and a^munition before this, and I am trusted now Likewise wth these Armes, and a^munition; My Lord I haue beene in Loading, & vnloading into y^e friggat, & putting it out a Land at Portland to y^e sailers of the ships, to worke to worke men [*sic*], to porters great Charges, And at the first in these distracted Times it was very hard to mee, but I run wth monies in the one hand, and a Cudgell in the other, and made them do it. And now my Lord if yo^r honno^r do not send mee speedily an order to receiue monies, the armes must Lay there at Portland, for I haue done as much as Lyeth in mee in worke, word, or deed, or so farre as my credit can reach; remember my Lord I foretold it before hand, if there bee not monies sent if any thing miscarry it shall bee none of my fault, I sent yo^r honno^r a copy of all Armes, and a^munition I reeived, and on thursday Last wee sent away the Galliot for Holland, and her master, and all the sailers very well pleased, and hee hath promised to bee back heere with the rest of the Armes that Lyeth at Rotterdam w^{ch} hee is to Load, & to bring heere, yesternight Prince Maurice was at Chard, and yesternight Colonell Ashburneham did draw all his forces together at Dorchester, and is to joine with the Prince; I hope God willing that within these ten daies of time wee shall bee at Waymouth so fortified that wee shall not care for Si^r William Waller nor all the rebells by Sea, or Land, I must say Colonell Ashburneham

taketh a world of paines, and I am glad y^t I haue a Gentleman that is of my owne opinion (that is to say that Loveth the King) not but that I find a great deale of respect, & that hee doth not any waies desire anything, but by warrant without it bee an extraordinary necessity, as within these three daies there was souldiers wanted bandoleers about 300 Souldiers whereof some was of my Lord Inchequins regyment, and being of the frenc[h] musketts came over first, & some 36 swords, which hee [did] desire mee to furnish now, and hee would procure a warrant for it, I did deliver them, I hope yo^r honno^r will allow of it; My Lord I pray remember my blessing to the Queene if her Ma^{tie}; bee at Oxford, and my Service to the Duke of Richmond, and Dutches, my Lord Jerman, and M^r William Morray, & all my noble passengers I rest

Yo^r honno^{rs} humble Servaunt.

John Strachen¹¹⁵

for my Lord Percy

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 186

78

6 APRIL 1644

ffrom Waymouth 6th: of April 1644.

M^r Mason

I doubt not but that you haue heard of the distractions that wee are in at present, which hath beene the cause of putting mee to extraordinary paines, and Charges for to put his Ma^{ties}: Magazine heere in some safe place, which god bee thanked now I haue put most part of it in a place where it is safe, but it hath put mee to such Cost, and Charges, that had I not ingaged my Credit for haue gotten some monies, and for some ffrriends heere to haue past their word for mee, his Ma^{ties}: Magazine heere h[ad] beene in a very bad condition, wherefore I shall intreate [you] to mind my Lord to send mee some monies as soone as p[ossibl]y may bee, because I and my men are in such great need of monies that I Cannot tell what to doe for want of monies, to supply my occasions, and my mens in his Ma^{ties}: affaires; it is a hard case that a man should suffer in his Credit for want of monies being imployed in his Ma^{ties}: service; and as for my monies I haue not received it, as yet; I pray deliver this inclosed Letter to M^r Dennis saifly & when god sends vs better & sure passage to Oxford I howp you will see

Your frind & servant

John Strachan¹¹⁶

who will not fail to help you with your pistolls

I have Receaved in your 10th lett[?]

To M^r Mason secretarie to My Lord Percy These

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 187

79

7 APRIL 1644

Right Ho^{ble}.

In obedience to your Lo^{ps}: commands I haue deliuered fowre Oxen to the bearer, which weare borrowed at Panswicke, if a complainte be made to the

King against me for it, I will make bould to trouble your Lo^{pe}. so farre as to excuse me, and by that you will engaigne me to be

My Lord
Your reall seruant
W: S^t Leger¹¹⁷

Broude Sommerford
7th: Aprill 1644
For the Right Ho^{ble}: the Lord Percy at Court

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 188-9

80

6 MAY 1644

My good Lord.

you will pardon my slownesse in makeinge a returne to your first letter, though I can giue you no pleasant accounte of our businesse heare, yet I assure you this hath bene a very busy day with me, & I receaued yours very late the last night: If you propose to your selfe any other satisfaction in this correspondence which you haue drawne upon your selfe, then of my duty and affection (besydes the learninge to write a good hande) you will be disappointed, for I know lesse than I am willinge to confesse, and all our materiall informacⁿ comes from your quarters, where I would be glad [?] to heare of as much plenty as wee wish you: but if nothinge will satisfy you, but reall, visible mony, with which the worst cause and the worst men will prosper, if wee must subsist by the same vyle meanes, the rebells doe, wee are like to have an ill tyme, for on my worde a coniurer cannot finde mony enough to please you: pray let our businesse be managed without those worldly motyues. I receaved a letter frō Bath this afternoone, frō whence I finde an opinyon that 100. men lately deliuerd to an officer of yours (a Scottish man) well armed, are withdrawne to the Rebells, because it seemes upon enquiry they cannot be heard of: I hope they have found some meanes pryvately to come to you, otherwise tis tyme to giue ouer pressinge, if it serves only to recruite our enimes:—Oh, that businesse of Lyme, God send us well of it: give me leauē to giue your Lopp the trouble of conyunge this inclosed to your Genarall: and to kisse your handes, beinge

My Lord
your Lopps
most humble serv^t.
Edw: Hyde¹¹⁸

Oxford this 6th. of May. 12: at night.
For my Lord Percy

Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 81-2

81

15 MAY 1644

You are out of such money as now Remayneth in your Custody to pay to y^e: bearors heereof Thomas finch Thomas Horneley and William Carelesse y^e: some of ten pownd to bee distributed amongst fifty Carters y^t. brought fīue

& twenty loads of Iron & round shot of Iron from his Ma^{ty}. Garrison at Euesham to y^e: Citty of Oxōn And for y^r: soe doeinge this shalbee your warr^t: dated att Oxōn y^e. 15th: day of May 1644

Percy¹¹⁹

To John Stamford Paymaster to the Trayne of Artillery

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 74

82

24 MAY 1644

Charles R

Right trusty and welbeloved Wee greete you well. Whereas the Co^mittee of the Lords and Co^mons here assembled have moved Vs that 400 of those Musquetts which were sent from M^r. Grant to Bristoll beeing intended for Oxford, and bought with the money of the Two Houses bee forthwith brought to the Magasine here, vnder the charge of S^r. George Bynion and M^r Nevill¹²⁰ We could not but give Our consent thereunto, and Wee doe therefore pray you speedily to send Order to Bristoll that the said 400 Armes bee speedily brought hither vnder safe convoy and delivered to the persons desired. So wee bid you heartily farewell. From our court at Oxford this 24th of May 1644.

By his Ma^{ties}: commānd

Edw Walker.

Henry Lord Percy

Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 76

ADDENDUM:

The Train of Artillery, 29 January—6 February 1645¹

January 29th.

Traine of Artillery & Horses for it.
 Officers of the Traine.
 Martiall Law to bee reviewed
 Powder & Ammunition.

January 30^o.

Concerning the Traine of Artillery the Lo: Hopton to be written vnto, immediately to send vp an exact List as well of Cannon & [Ordnance *deleted*] Wagons as other things belonging to the Traine as are at Exeter Bristoll Bridgewater, & the Westernne partes, towards the taking of the feild y^t all wants may bee forthwth repaired & supplied.²

Warrants to bee sent to the seuerall Gouvernors to haue an eie vpon such places neere them, where good Teames are to bee had, that may bee able upon a weekes warning to send such a Proportion of Teames & Carts hither as shall bee thought fitt.

The seuerall Gouvernors, to cause couered wagons to bee made, by the 22th of March next.

The Gouvernors of	{ Bristoll	_____	15.
	{ Worcester	_____	10.
	{ Oxford	_____	10.
	{ Bridgewater	_____	5.
			—
			40 W th Geares & Carters.

Orders to bee immediately sent to y^e Iron Works, to cast round shott.

200. bullets of 12^{li}
 1200. of 6^{li}.
 200. of 3^{li}.
 260. of Granadoe shells for Morter peices.
 1400. hand Granadoes.

The Proportion of each foundry to bee directed by prince Maurice who is in those parts.

And a letter to his Highnes to giue order therein.

And a founder to bee sent downe to y^e Prince, to see this executed wth the Proportions of Morter Granadoes.³

31^o. January

The Lord Tresurer his warrant for one hundred pounds presently & 50^{li} afterwards to bee paid at Worcester for prouiding of 8000. pike heads. Orders immediately to y^e Gouerno^r of Shrewsbury,⁴ to prouide against the 20th of

March 12 Large leather Boates, such as the Prince had last year. The severall Garrisons y^t are to furnish Wagons & Carts to provide by the 20. of

March next, such a Proportion of $\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Spades} \\ \text{Pickaxes \& } \\ \text{Shouells} \end{array} \right\}$ as shall make up the number assigned for the Traine.

Bristoll & its dependent Garrisons to provide 1000.

february 1st.

The Lord Trêr saith, hee hath bespoken 1500. pike staves at Blubery. That his Highnes writt, to Colonel Leuestone, to seize vpon fowley of Sturbridge, & cause him to send to Worcester—1900 pike heads, w^{ch} is behind hand wth the King.⁶ And y^t hee provide 2000. more wth all possible speede, for w^{ch} hee shall bee paid : as hee deliueers them in at Worcester. That ouer & aboue y^e Account demanded of the Lo: Hopton January the 30th: of what furniture y^t hee hath, of all furniture in the Westerne parts for y^e Traine, towards y^e taking of the feild, hee is to bee particularly aduertized. That y^e Proportion his Highnes intends to march wth all is 20. peices.⁶

reinforced feild peeces	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 2. \text{ dimi Cannon} \\ 2. \text{ whole Culuerin.} \\ 2. \text{ di Culuerin.} \end{array} \right\}$	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{That his Lopp send an Accompt forthwth, what hee is able to furnish towards a Traine of this Proportion, & what will bee necessary for compleating of it, against the 20th. of March next : and that hee aduertize him, in what places the peices & appurtenances are to repaire the defects.} \end{array} \right\}$
Drakes	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 4 \text{ 12.}^{\text{ll}} \text{ ders} \\ 10. \text{ 6}^{\text{li}} \text{ ders.} \end{array} \right\}$	
—	—	
20.	—	
—	—	

1^o. february 1644.

2. or More Block Cariages for y^e 2. di Cannons.

An Additionall Estimate to bee made of these.	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 30. \text{ scaling Ladders of} \\ 12. \text{ Boates to march vpon their Cariages wth 4. wheelles, \& all necessary equipage, belonging to them, \& in what tyme they may bee expected together wth the Number of Horses \& Carters requisite for them.} \end{array} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 20. \& \\ 15. \end{array} \right\}$	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{foote} \\ \text{long.} \end{array} \right\}$	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Wells \&} \\ \text{John Tailor} \\ \text{to bee con-} \\ \text{ferred wth.}^7 \end{array} \right\}$

The peices appointed by Prince Rupert this day for the feild wear.	di Cannons	2	$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{reinforced} \end{array} \right\}$	The former Proportion of 40 peices to bee reduced according to these 20 peices, And the Horses, Cariages & Carters computed accordingly.
	Culuerins	2.		
	di Culuers	2.		
	12 ^{ll} ders	4.		
	6 ^{ll} ders	10.		
	In all	20.		
		—		

This morning 6^o. february 1644.

There being 300^{li}. paid in, M^r: Sherburne is so to prepare the distribution of the Smithes, Carpenters, Wheelers, & Collermakers, works: that each of them receiuing their particular Charges; And Imprest Bills being accordingly drawne, they may forthwth haue such dispatches, as no tyme may bee lost. But euery neglect or default instantly appeare wherein, & in whom it shall bee. And so the blame & punishment fall where it iustly ought. As well concerning the other Prouisions of the Traine, as touching the Scalling Ladders, & Bridge Boates, whereof such patternes are wth all diligence to bee prepared, as may either bee approued, or the amendment of both so directed, y^t the Residue, may bee wthout exception.

Concerning the Prouision of

plankes boords spokes &c.	}
---------------------------------	---

 to bee had at

Witney & farrington	}
------------------------	---

 hee is to

cause y^e same persons, or in Lieu of Wells the Whelewright to expedite the bringing in of y^e Prouisions, formerly marked & designed for his Ma^{ty}s seruice in those places, his Highnes Prince Rupertt having writtene letters, to the Commanders of both places to y^t effect.

That to the Gouvernor of Farrington being already deliuered to himselfe in this Towne.⁸

The other to S^r. Richard Crane,⁹ now left wth him, hee is to deliuer to Robert Collins together wth such Instructions, and whatsoeuer els, may bee necessary, on the part of the officers of his Ma^{ty}s Ordinance, y^t hee may forthwth take in hand & expedite the dispatch of y^t seruice wth all possible diligence. And whatsoeuer els may aduance y^e proceede of this yeares proportion for the Traine is seriously recommended to M^r Sherburnes best industry & diligence.

Amongst the rest y^e present dispatch of y^e Proportion for the 20. pieces. And whereas the Employment of the Purveior to Farrington, was principally about Smithes Coales, Michaell Bastian hauing already made prouision of a Competent Proportion for some daies.

And y^e said Purveyor according to y^e Lo: Hoptons order being to addresse himself to Dunnington Castle, wth the Prouisions & conuoy of Basing: His said Employment may bee respited vntill his returne (as is conceiued) except some other expedient for the effecting of both may bee found.¹⁰

To w^{ch} end M^r Sherburne is desired to conferre wth Michaell Bastian. That no tyme or meanes for the expediting, or aduancing of any the Prouisions or seruices concerning this yeares Proportion for the Traine may bee neglected or omitted.

John Heydon.

dd into M^r Sherburne hands by E: Stephens
6^o. february 1644. in the forenoone.
by S^r: Jo: Heydons command.

NOTES

The documents printed in Sections A, B and C above have been selected from the whole body of Royalist Ordnance Papers as described in Appendix I. They amount to approximately one half of the total, and include all letters of Ordnance officers, a majority of the original warrants, and representative samples from the journals and registers of the office. The notes which follow, therefore, aim to relate the documents reproduced in the text to the other Ordnance Papers, whether printed or not, as well as to place them in their historical context.

SECTION A

Notes to p. 64

- 1 Henry Younger, often styled Captain Younger, was one of the half dozen senior officers of the train of artillery, paid 10/- a day. He was probably a professional soldier, and had been Comptroller of the Artillery in 1640, the post he retained during the civil war. He commanded several by-trains into the field, the last recorded in the Royalist Ordnance Papers being that of 17 June 1644, B 288. In May 1645 he was rewarded with augmentation of his arms. See above, p.17, B 4, C 4, C 54, B 260, B 261 etc., *Grantees of Arms*, ed. W. H. Rylands (Harleian Soc., Vol. 66), p. 290.
- 2 Charles Greene was a conductor to the train of artillery who had become by this date, and was to remain, its chief plumber. He was listed, among the conductors, as 'Bullet-caster' in the roll of Ordnance Office personnel of 1643-44. His main task, as this entry indicates, was the manufacture of small-arm shot: in the period covered by the journal of receipts, Add. MS.34325, 30 December 1642—10 November 1643, Greene and the Oxford plumber, James Fletcher, delivered 18 tons 4 cwt. of musket shot and one ton of pistol and carbine shot to the New College stores, more than was provided from any other source. He supplied ammunition to the end of the war; large quantities were delivered to the army before Naseby—A 195, A 198—and the last reference to Greene in the Ordnance Papers is dated 20 May 1646, A 206. See above, p.26 n.5, A 6, 9, 17, 31, 61, 148 etc., B 269 and C 54.
- 3 William Baber was a 'pirate' powdermaker, based on Bristol, before the civil war. He became the King's chief powder supplier until replaced by Strode and Wandesford: see above, pp. 14 n.4, 29-30. All the journal entries concerning Baber, of which this is the first, have been included in Section A: they show that from 8 January to 30 May 1643 he delivered 148 barrels to store. This was not sufficient for the army's needs, and Oxford was dependent on supplies from the North and on the Ordnance Commissioners' magazine at the Schools, which appears to have become the principal supplier as early as July 1643, before the formal replacement of Baber in the Spring of the following year. See A 6, 7, 11 etc., 99, 103, 115 etc., and other references to Baber at A 164, B 94, 178 and 230.

Notes to pp. 65-7

- 4 Sir Mathew Carew (b.1580) was of the family of Anthony in Cornwall. He was the eldest son of Sir Mathew, a Master in Chancery, and brother of Thomas, the courtier and poet. He was knighted in 1611. He may have been living at Cockthorpe, Oxon, when he made his contribution of arms to Oxford magazine, but at the fall of Tewkesbury in April he was reported as among those who fled from the town. *D.N.B.*, *Visitation of Cornwall, 1620* (Harleian Soc., Vol. 9), p.33, Shaw, *Knights of England*, 11, p. 151, *Al. Oxon.*, C.C.C., p.91, Add. MS. 18980, f.40.
- 5 Spencer Compton, 2nd Earl of Northampton (1601-43), was one of the peers who early rallied to the King's cause. He raised horse and foot, enlisted four of his sons and took command of Banbury after its capture in October 1642. As this document indicates, he helped supply Oxford from the town with essentials for munitions manufacture; lead was needed for the casting of musket shot. Northampton was killed at the battle of Hopton Heath, 19 March 1643. Clarendon, VI §§ 99, 278, 280, 283, Stevens, pp.49-50, *C.P.*, B 7, 10, 77.
- 6 For the Ordnance Commissioners, and their organisation of craftsmen for the train, see above, pp.17-19, 25-26. The heads for staff weapons—pikes, bills and poleaxes—were supplied separately by local blacksmiths, or from Worcester, as in A 15, and presumably fitted to the staves, such as those delivered here, in the Commissioners' stores in the Schools. The process may be traced in A 10, 11, 12, 15, 16 and B 267. As the pike staves ordered were 15½ foot long the pikes themselves must have been over 16 foot. The craftsmen employed were drawn from a wide area: Thomas Hill was of Chieveley parish, near Newbury, as a later delivery from him reveals, A 15.
- 7 Winter Graunt (d.1660) was a royal servant before the civil war, and until November 1643, when he was replaced by Henry Stevens, an Oxfordshire gentleman, served the Royalist army as Waggon-Master-General. His father and his mother's brothers (Winters of Huddington, Warwickshire) were all Gunpowder plotters, and Graunt was no doubt a Catholic. Through his work he was closely associated with the Ordnance Office, and he appears several times in the Ordnance Papers. In 1644 he was involved in transporting supplies in the West country, C 82; thereafter he lived abroad, *C.Clar.S.P.*, I, pp.320, 336. The arms received from Graunt were probably those handed in to him as a result of the King's proclamation of 5 January 1643, Steele, No. 2344. There is a full account of Graunt and the duties of the Waggon-Master-General by Dr. Margaret Toynbee in Stevens, pp. 13-17.
- 8 There were two Colonel Gerrards in the Royalist army at this date. The regiment of Charles Gerrard, later Earl of Macclesfield (d. 1694), was part of Oxford garrison; that of his cousin Sir Gilbert Gerrard had been stationed at Brill, on the borders of Buckinghamshire, since December 1642. A Captain Houghton was an officer of the latter regiment at Culham camp in May 1643; he may be the 'Hatton' referred to here: see B 117. For both Charles Gerrard and Sir Gilbert Gerrard see note 70, A Section. The muskets were handed in for repair or in exchange for serviceable arms.
- 9 Captain Charles Kirke was one of the several regular officers in Sir Ralph Dutton's regiment of foot, at this time part of Oxford garrison, and was,

Notes to pp. 67-9

- like the officer in the previous note, replacing some of his regiment's unfit arms. The instructions from Strode for this purpose are printed in B 62. Kirke had been a Lieutenant of foot in the Scots Wars (Peacock, p. 85), and rose to be Major of Dutton's regiment by October 1644, when he served with Gage at the relief of Banbury. At the Restoration he was listed as an Indigent Officer. Peacock, p. 85, W. Sanderson, *A Compleat History of the Life . . . of King Charles*, p. 730, *List*, 64, B 99 and 117.
- 10 Colonel John Innes was a Scots professional soldier. He had commanded dragoons at the battle of Edgehill, and sat on the Council of War in November-December 1642. He was Governor of Cirencester in March 1643. Other entries in the Ordnance Papers record the return of arms from his regiment of dragoons during 1643. Bulstrode, *Memories*, p. 81, Harl. MSS. 6852, ff. 166, 260, 6802, f. 49, B 24, 43, 125, A 93, Add. MS. 34325, ff. 11, 50, 66.
 - 11 Thomas, Lord Wentworth (1613-65), son of the Earl of Cleveland, was, like his father, a notable soldier. He commanded cavalry in the Scots Wars, in the first civil war—he was Colonel of the Prince of Wales's Horse in 1644—and at the battle of Worcester (1651). He was also Colonel of a dragoon regiment, and as such took part in the taking of Cirencester in February 1643. The 140 muskets returned to store, from his dragoons, were distributed to Oxford craftsmen for repair on 22 February, and handed back on 24 March 1643, B 73, 78 and 88. *D.N.B.*, *C.P.*, *Bibliotheca Gloucestrensis*.
 - 12 John Russell (c. 1620-87) was the third son of Francis, 4th Earl of Bedford (died 1641), M.P. for Tavistock, Devon, from 1641 until disabled for royalism in January 1644. He was, as indicated here, Lieutenant Colonel of Wentworth's dragoons; he took part in the Chalgrove raid. He was close to Rupert, and when the Prince took over Colonel Lunsford's foot he was commissioned into that regiment, eventually becoming its Colonel. He was Colonel of the Foot Guards after the Restoration. M. F. Keeler, *The Long Parliament* (1965), p. 328, Symonds, pp. 165, 180, *C.C.C.*, p. 1208, C. Dalton, *Army Lists*, I, p. 7.
 - 13 Nicholas Sherman, Master Armourer, was the holder of that office before the civil war. He died in August 1643, and in the following October his widow petitioned for relief. See above, p. 27 n.4, and P.R.O., L.C.3.1. Sherman had carried out repair work on the 30 suits of armour he was now returning. A gorget is a piece of armour for the throat.
 - 14 Sir William Russell (d. 1669) of Strensham, Worcestershire, was a leading Royalist in the county. He raised forces for the King, was made Governor of Worcester, and was active in supplying the Oxford army with the products of the local iron industry. This delivery, of pike heads, is the first recorded in the Ordnance Papers; several others follow. See A 37, 88 and 94. Russell fell into dispute with his fellow Royalists, and was replaced as Governor by Sir Gilbert Gerrard late in 1643. See above, p. 35 and A 134.
 - 15 Bartholomew de la Roche was a French 'fireworker' whom the Royalists much esteemed though seldom paid. An account of his career at Oxford is given above, pp. 32-33. The heavy—60 lb.—mortar was no doubt required to pound the ingredients of la Roche's explosive mixtures.

Notes to pp. 69-71

- 16 The King's proclamation appealing for arms from the citizens of Oxford was issued on 12 March 1643 (Steele, No. 2391a), and it brought an immediate if limited response, which is recorded in the journal of receipts, W.O.55.1661[17]. The same journal records the results of the similar proclamation of 22 April 1643 (Steele, No. 2411), and it has been reproduced in full in Section A. As a result of the first proclamation there were handed in from private persons in the city and colleges of the University to the New College magazine 53 muskets or their equivalent, 97 staff weapons or swords, and 39 pieces of armour or equipment, A 18-25, 28 and 30. After the second proclamation the equivalent figures are 158, 363 and 317, A 35-36, 40-60, 63, 65, 69, 81 and 87. The amounts involved include arms etc. left behind by garrison soldiers with their landlords, and those sold or pawned by soldiers and now recovered. See above, p. 34.
- 17 Gilbert Sheldon (1598-1677), Warden of All Souls from 1626 to 1648, later Archbishop of Canterbury and Chancellor and benefactor of the University, was a Royalist sympathiser: he took the Protestation oath only with qualifications, aided Sir John Byron, the Royalist officer, and his company during their short stay at Oxford in September 1642, and co-operated with the King's forces in the city thereafter. He was ejected from his college on the Parliamentary visitation of 1648. He promptly and no doubt willingly parted with his suit of armour and the college's halberds (next item) to the royal magazine following the proclamation of 12 March 1643. *D.N.B.*, *Oxon. Protestation Returns*, ed. C. Dobson, pp. 100-1, *H.M.C.*, *House of Lords*, new series, XI, p. 326.
- 18 Captain Unton Croke, Junior, and his father, also Unton Croke, were prominent Oxford citizens, lawyers, and Parliamentarians. The former possessed a house in St. Aldate's, and at Marston, outside Oxford. Arms from Unton Croke of 'St. Owles', A 35, and 'St. Toles', A 42, probably refer to his house in St. Aldate's. Whether this receipt from All Saints is from the father or the son, or from some other Croke, is uncertain. *D.N.B.*, 'Sir John Croke', *Oxford Council Acts, 1626-1665*, ed. M. G. Hobson and H. E. Salter (henceforth cited as *O.C.A.*), pp. xxiii, xxix, 222, 306, etc., Bodleian : Add. MS.D.114, f.48.
- 19 Sir Ralph Dutton (1603-?1646), of Sherborne, Gloucestershire, was the younger brother of the wealthy M.P. and later friend of Oliver Cromwell, John 'Crump' Dutton. Sir Ralph enjoyed court favour before the civil war, and his foot regiment, officered mainly by professionals, was the second raised for the King in the summer of 1642. It was part of the garrison of Oxford at this time. *Visitation of Gloucestershire, 1623* (Harleian Soc., Vol. 21), pp. 54-55, W. B. Willcox, *Gloucestershire*, pp. 29, 34, Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, pp. 162-3, Harl. MS.6852, f.253, note 9, Section A, above, B 48, 50, 54, 62, 99, 117, 153 etc.
- 20 David Woodfield (d.1668), Oxford citizen and joiner, was Second Sergeant to the Mayor, 1635-67. He helped train the Oxford militia before and during the civil war, and the arms returned here may be a few of those of the trained bands. The major part of Oxford's arms was placed in the Guild Hall in 1642 and reserved for the use of the city regiment, raised in 1643, in which Woodfield was commissioned as a Lieutenant. *O.C.A.*,

Notes to pp. 71-7

1626-1665, *passim*, *ibid.*, 1665-1701, pp. 1, 12, Bodleian: Add. MS. D.114, f. 46, *List*, 150.

- 21 Edward Stephens (b.1581) was Clerk to Sir John Heydon, and probably the longest serving official of the Ordnance Office. He had begun his military career in the Low Countries, and his active service included the siege of Julich, 1610, the war in the Palatinate, 1620, and the expedition to Cadiz in 1625. He had since then been at the Office of Ordnance, first under Sir William Heydon, then his brother Sir John, with whom he left London in 1642 to join the King. His goods, along with those of Heydon, were sequestrated by Parliament in 1643. His pay was seven years in arrear when he petitioned for relief in 1645. This entry and others—A 62 and 79—indicate Heydon's concern that la Roche should be well supplied. *D.N.B.*, 'Sir John Heydon', P.R.O. 30.5.6, pp. 368-70.
- 22 Sir William Pennyman (1607-43), of Marske, Yorkshire, M.P. for Richmond, 1640-42, was a wealthy landowner and alum miner, with connections at court before the civil war, who had raised a foot regiment in Yorkshire for the King which was later styled by Symonds the 'Eldest Regiment of the army'. It was at this time, like Dutton's, part of Oxford garrison. This, and the following entries, A 33, show the regiment exchanging unfit for serviceable arms. *D.N.B.*, Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, pp. 302-3, Symonds, pp. 160-1.
- 23 There was more than one Oxford citizen of this name in the civil war. It is probable that this entry refers to John Holloway (1598-1675), Steward of New College, who lived in St. Aldate's parish. His delivery of a pike to the magazine, like those of other citizens on or after 22 April 1643, was prompted by the King's proclamation; see above, note 16, A Section. Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, p.249, Bodleian: Add. MS. D.114, ff.24, 46, Wood, *Fasti*, II, 12.
- 24 This delivery of iron cannon balls, mortar and hand grenades and pike-heads from Worcester was not the earliest to be received by the Oxford magazine—see A 15 and 26—but it was the first of real significance. The arrival of the train, rumoured to consist of 95 carts, caused excitement at Oxford. It is more likely that about half that number of carts had been required to carry the ammunition listed here, which weighed some 20 tons. The passage from Worcester would have been *via* Evesham and either Chipping Campden or Stow-on-the-Wold, the routes recommended to Sir William Russell, the Governor of Worcester, in connection with the train which arrived on 25 March: A 26 and Harl.MS.6852, f. 259. The journey normally took four days. In return Oxford sent powder, musket shot and match to the forces in Worcester, B 116, 121. Further deliveries of iron or ironwork from Worcester are listed at A 88 (8 tons) and 134 (2 tons). See above, p.35. The conductor of the train was William Dudley, who had previously conducted that of 25 March 1643, A 26 and W.O. 55.459, f.81.
- 25 The garrison at Cirencester, of which Colonel John Innes was Governor, was withdrawn by the King in order to concentrate his forces for the relief of Reading, threatened by Essex. The cannon returned to Oxford and listed here were not those taken by Prince Rupert for his successful assault on the town on 2 February 1643, but were no doubt captured

Notes to pp. 77-82

- there ; they were supplied with ammunition from Oxford in March 1643 : see B 56, 83 and 91. Of the two tons each of powder, match and musket shot which the New College stores had sent to Cirencester, much less than half was returned in this train, B 20, 87 and 91. The sakers—five-pounders—were inferior iron guns, and mounted on improvised carriages. An order to Innes to send the guns to Oxford had been drafted as early as 30 March, Harl. MS. 6802, f.49. The officers accompanying the train, William Fowler and Christopher Jones, had been keepers of the Cirencester stores, B 56 and 91. See above, note 10, A Section, for Innes.
- 26 George Symm, of Marske, Yorkshire, was Sergeant Major (i.e. Major) and later Lieutenant Colonel to Pennymman. He left the service of the King in October 1644 and compounded with the Parliamentary committee of Yorkshire. Symonds, p. 161, names him George Symons. *Yorkshire Royalist Composition Papers*, ed. J. W. Clay (Yorks. Arch. Soc., Record Series, Vol. 18), pp. 18-19.
- 27 Peter Tilliard (d.1643), of Oxford tradesmen family, was elected Sergeant to the city Bailiffs, 1635, and served until his death during the civil war. Like Woodfield, he had no doubt come into possession of the arms he delivered here as a result of his official post, cf. note 20, A Section, above. *O.C.A.*, pp. 60, 63, 69, 114, etc., Wood, *Life and Times*, I, p. 203.
- 28 Sir Richard Cave (d.1645), M.P. for Lichfield, 1641-42, was an associate of Rupert's and an early member of the Oxford Council of War. He was, however, not at Oxford when this musket was received. He had joined Maurice's forces at Sudeley on 1 April, and was involved in the surrender of Hereford to Waller on 25 April. He was killed at Naseby. Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, pp. 128-9, J. Duncumb, *Collections towards the History . . of the County of Hereford*, I, pp.245-58, Symonds, p.193.
- 29 Philip Parsons (1594-1653), Principal of Hart Hall since 1633. *D.N.B.*
- 30 Sir James Pennymman (1608-79), of Ormsby, Yorkshire, was at this time Lieutenant Colonel to his cousin Sir William Pennymman's regiment of foot, and succeeded him in the command on Sir William's death in August 1643. He left the Royalist cause before Naseby, and compounded for his estates in 1646. He was created Baronet in 1664. His company, quartered in St. Thomas's parish, had left these arms behind when it joined the expedition to relieve Reading, 22 April 1643. Other arms of the company, also handed in by a St. Thomas's parishioner—they are among those 'swept up' by Captain Humphrey Elmes, listed at A 60—were reclaimed later by Pennymman's men: W.O. 55.459, f. 141. For Pennymman see G.E.C., *Complete Baronetage*, III, pp. 287-88, *C.C.C.*, p. 934, *Dugdale's Visitation of Yorkshire*, ed. J. Clay, III, pp. 70-74, Symonds, pp. 160-1, *Yorkshire Royalist Composition Papers*, I, pp. 187-94.
- 31 This entry indicates the employment of local craftsmen, in this case a cooper, in Oxford's munitions industry. The saltpetre house was a necessary link in the chain of gunpowder production in the city. In 1627—another year of military emergency—the city council had helped set up such a petre workshop: *O.C.A.*, p.9. Other elements in the chain of production are referred to in B 50 (the powder mills) and A 133 (the powder house).

Notes to pp. 84-90

- 32 Gerrard Croker (d.1647), of Hook Norton, Oxfordshire, raised locally first a troop then a regiment of horse for the King, in the winter of 1642/3. A delivery of horsemens' armour was made to his troop, 14 December 1642, B 41. His regiment survived until Spring 1644, when Croker withdrew from the war. *C.C.C.*, p. 1639, *List*, 34, Will, P.C.C. Fines 220, Harl. MSS. 986, ff. 79-90, 6804, f.130, 6851, f.106, 6852, f.1.
- 33 Probably Major Symm, of Pennyman's foot, is intended. See above, note 26.
- 34 Sir John Culpepper (d.1660), of Hollingbourne, Kent, one of Charles I's principal councillors from 1642, had exchanged the Chancellorship of the Exchequer, which went to Sir Edward Hyde, for the Mastership of the Rolls in February 1643. He was created first Lord Culpepper in 1644. *D.N.B.*, *C.P.*
- 35 Sir Thomas Holland (c. 1577-c.1644), of Berw, Anglesey, M.P. for Anglesey in 1601, Sheriff of the county, 1609, 1622, 1640, and trained band Captain. *Dict. of Welsh Biography*, p.361.
- 36 Brian Twyne (1580-1644), Fellow of Corpus Christi College, historian of the University and first keeper of its Archives, was 'one of the greatest of Oxford antiquaries'. His account of the Musterings of the University, 13 August 1642 to 15 July 1643, which was used by Anthony Wood, and other manuscripts he gathered, are an important source for the history of civil war Oxford. He died in St. Aldate's parish in July 1644. *D.N.B.*, *Oxoniensia*, Vol. V, pp.96-114, Wood, *Life and Times*, I, p. 53 ff. Twyne himself explained the background to the entry in the journal of receipts printed here. On his copy of the proclamation of 22 April, calling for arms (Steele, No.2411), he noted that it 'was red in St Tolls [Aldate's] parish at Euening prayer on Sunday. 23. of Aprill. It seemes y^t for hast, it could not be printed.' 'I myselfe was induced to bringe in (for more suretie) one birding peece made of a Caliuier barrell, and a very good bill w^{ch} I had lately trimmed vp for mine owne defence.' His receipt for these, which he also preserved, is signed Thomas Eastbrooke and dated 24 April. Bodleian : MS. Twyne-Langbaine 2, ff. 26-7. See above, p. 34 n.3.
- 37 Hannibal Potter (1592-1664), Fellow of Trinity from 1613 and President of the College from August 1643 until deprived by the Parliamentary Visitation, 1647. *D.N.B.*, 'Francis Potter'.
- 38 Sir Edward Hyde (1609-74), later Earl of Clarendon, at this date Privy Councillor and Chancellor of the Exchequer. *D.N.B.*
- 39 John Sayer, Sayre or Sare (d.1643), Oxford chandler, was an Alderman of the city and Mayor in 1627 and 1634. *O.C.A.*, pp. 6, 7, 8 etc., Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, p.36.
- 40 Leonard Lichfield (1604-57) had succeeded his father as printer to Oxford University in 1635, and was employed by the King during the civil war to print royal declarations, proclamations etc. He was paid £676 for this work in March 1644, but was owed a further £1200, which his widow claimed at the Restoration. His shop, in Butcher's Row, now Queen St., was burned down in the Oxford fire of October 1644. *D.N.B.*, F. Madan, *Oxford Books*, II (1912), *passim*, *C.S.P.D. 1644*, p. 73, 1661-2, pp. 135, 238, 245.

Notes to pp. 93-5

- 41 Joseph Bampffield (b.1622) was an Irish adventurer who had served as a junior officer in the Scots Wars and rose rapidly, though very young, to be a Colonel of foot in 1642. On 24 February 1643 he was supplied with match for 'servuice in the west', and was probably sent to Malmesbury with infantry, B 74 and note 103. He claimed later, in his *Apologie*, that he had been made Governor there by Rupert. He and the garrison forces were withdrawn to aid in the relief of Reading, and these few stores were returned to the Oxford magazine at the same time; cf. A 38 (Cirencester), A 61 and 67 (Banbury), A 66 (Abingdon), A 67 and 68 (Lichfield). *D.N.B.*, *Bellum Civile*, ed. C. Chadwyck-Healey (Somerset Record Society, Vol. 18), pp. 69, 72, 73, *Colonel Joseph Bamfield's Apologie* (1685).
- 42 While the army faced Essex's forces before Reading Abingdon stores were called in. The town had been garrisoned and supplied after Edgehill, B 8, and the two cannon placed there had been exchanged for two falcons on 8 January 1643, B 53. It remained a Royalist stronghold until the summer of 1644.
- 43 Rupert had been recalled by the King immediately after his capture of Lichfield on 21 April 1643: he and his forces arrived at Oxford on the 24th and joined the King on his way to Reading. The Prince's train was received into store on the 26th and 27th, this entry and A 68. The demi cannon, the culverin and one of the sakers, and the ammunition for them—the most important element in the stores returned—had not formed part of Rupert's train when he set out on his expedition to the Midlands on 28 March 1643, B 93. It is likely that they—or some of them—were supplied to Rupert from Lord Capel, the Royalist commander at Shrewsbury. Warburton, II, p. 163, H.M.C., *Hastings*, II, pp. 99-100.
- 44 William Seymour, Marquess of Hertford (1588-1660), had been named the King's commander in the South and West in the summer of 1642. When he had failed to gain the support he expected first in Somerset, then in South Wales, he returned to Oxford in January 1643, probably bringing with him these two minions. Although taken by Rupert in March, and here returned, they were earmarked for Hertford's use in his subsequent Western campaign: B 56, and note 87, B 93, 111 and 112.
- 45 Anthony Greene (d.1644), Major of Northampton's regiment of foot at Banbury, was a professional soldier who had served as a Captain of foot in 1640. He was one of an expert committee of officers set up in January 1643 to advise on the future size and composition of the artillery train. He acquitted himself well during the siege of Banbury, August-October 1644, and was knighted at Oxford, November 1644. He died at Hart Hall in December and was buried in St. Mary the Virgin's. Peacock, p. 86, Harl. MS. 6851, f. 64, *The Life, Diary, and Correspondence of Sir William Dugdale*, ed. W. Hamper, p. 75, Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, p. 246. See B 10, 77 and 109 for other references to Greene at Banbury. This was the second delivery of supplies for musketeers from Banbury to Oxford: cf. that of 24 April, A 61.
- 46 Henry Southam (d.1660), Oxford glover and innholder, was an Alderman and Mayor of the city in 1629 and 1637. He was an active councillor during the civil war. *O.C.A.*, pp. 8, 21, 74, 242 etc., Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, pp. 35-7, H.M.C., *House of Lords*, new series, XI, pp. 322, 327-8, 332.

Notes to pp. 95-8

- 47 Thomas Walker (d. 1665) was Master of University College from 1632 until his ejection at the Parliamentary Visitation, 1648, and again from 1660 to 1665. Wood, *Life and Times*, I, p. 445, II, p. 52.
- 48 The King had marched from Oxford on 22 April 1643 to relieve Reading with seven cannon of battery, an uncertain number of smaller pieces and a train of 50 carts: see B 103 and note 131. He had been checked at Caversham Bridge on 25 April, and Reading was surrendered the following day. On the 28th the King and Rupert returned to Oxford, and the train, listed here, the day after. Some changes in its composition are noteworthy. If 3 twelve-pounders were taken only one was returned. But two minions were rescued from Reading, and perhaps also the falconet, which is not listed in B 103: and more powder, match, musket shot and big cannon shot were returned than were taken. The terms of the surrender of the town had allowed the Royalists to march out with four guns and 50 carts with baggage and sick men: and the rescue of the best cannon and munition and all the men locked up in Reading had been the main objective of the relief expedition. On the other hand ten pieces in the town and much powder was lost: see below notes 46 and 124, B Section. Clarendon, VII § 35-6, Warburton, II, pp. 178-9.
- 49 Sir William Vavasour (d. 1659) was the younger son of Sir Thomas Vavasour, Knight Marshall to James I. He served as Colonel of foot in the Scots War, 1640. At Edgehill he was Lieutenant Colonel of the King's Lifeguards of Foot, and captured; but he escaped from imprisonment in April 1643. That he had probably resumed an infantry command and was at Oxford is indicated by this delivery of 1 May 1643. In the following month he was appointed Commander-in-Chief of forces in Herefordshire, Monmouthshire and South Wales: later references to him as General there are A 140, B 174, 248, 264 and his letter of 30 March 1644, C 72. See also B 51, and Stevens, pp. 40-2.
- 50 Probably William Leighton, Major of the King's Lifeguards, is intended. Leighton had served on the continent before the civil war; he was wounded at Edgehill, but took part in Rupert's capture of Cirencester, February 1643. He became Lieutenant Colonel of the Guards upon Vavasour's promotion: see above, note 49. He was knighted at Hereford, September 1645, and at the Restoration was rewarded with a commission in the Foot Guards. B 12, 71, 172; National Library of Wales, Chirk Castle MS. F 7442, Symonds, pp. 194, 233, Walker, pp. 61, 129, Dalton, *Army Lists*, I, p. 45.
- 51 Henry Washington (c. 1615-64) was the eldest son of Sir William Washington of Packington, Leicestershire, and through his mother allied to the great Villiers connection. A professional soldier, he served abroad, then in the Scots Wars, and rose in the civil war to command a regiment of dragoons in succession to James Usher, killed at Lichfield, April 1643. He won renown at the taking of Bristol in July 1643; in the following year he was Governor of Evesham, and in 1646 of Worcester, which he surrendered in July at the end of the war. He obtained a captaincy of foot in the Guards at the Restoration. Peacock, p. 73, Stevens, pp. 39-40, Dalton, *Army Lists*, I, p. 7. The broken arms of his regiment, here

Notes to pp. 98-102

- handed in for repair, were replaced in part by the order of 11 May 1643, B 113 and note 149. Cf. also A 80, B 127 and B 225.
- 52 Sir James Harrington (1607-80), of Ridlington, Rutland, and Merton, Oxfordshire, was a noted Parliamentarian, Recruiter M.P. and Councillor of State. The great copper, no doubt to be melted down as other pots, kettles and similar utensils had been, for the use of the gunfounder—B 84 and 86—was probably taken from his house at Merton. G.E.C., *Baronetage*, I, p. 53. See A 90 for another requisitioning, and A 87 for coppers supplied from the royal kitchens.
- 53 Joseph Wagstaffe (b. ?1612) was a soldier of fortune, who had been, before the civil war, Major in an Irish regiment in French service. He was named by the Long Parliament for the army raised for Ireland in the summer of 1642, and so, like many others, found himself serving in Essex's army in the autumn. He was captured in January 1643, transferred to the Royalists, and was in command of foot which was supplied with ammunition in February, B 68. He rose to be Major General of Foot under Prince Maurice, and was knighted at Crediton in July 1644. He took part in Penruddock's rising, 1655, and was rewarded with a small grant of land at the Restoration. *D.N.B.*, *C.Clar. S.P.*, I, p. 222. These 36 muskets received from Wagstaffe for Washington, or an equivalent number, were delivered to the latter on 16 June 1643, B 127 and note 164.
- 54 Francis Windebank (c. 1613-45), the second son of Charles I's Secretary of State, Sir Francis Windebank, had entered the service of Thomas Wentworth, Earl of Strafford, and been appointed Usher of the Chamber to Prince Charles, then had taken a command in the army facing the Scots in 1640. He was at this date Sergeant Major in Charles Gerrard's foot regiment—see B 50 and 196. He was later given the command of Bletchington House, near Oxford, and was executed for surrendering it to Cromwell in May 1645. *D.N.B.*, 'Sir Francis Windebank,' Symonds, pp. 163-4.
- 55 Sir John Byron, later Lord Byron (1599-1652), of Newstead, Nottinghamshire, was one of the King's foremost cavalry commanders. He had gained experience in the Low Countries, was an officer in the Scots Wars, and was named by Charles to the lieutenancy of the Tower in the dispute with Parliament, December 1641. He raised horse for the King in the summer of 1642, paid for by his kinsman the Earl of Worcester, and fought at Edgehill. In the autumn of 1643 he was created 1st Baron Byron of Rochdale and given command in Lancashire, *D.N.B.* In mid-May he and Wentworth—for whom see note 11 above—led a party of horse and dragoons on a raiding expedition into Buckinghamshire, in which they plundered the countryside, fired villages, levied forced taxes and drove off cattle. The munitions returned here from their forces were that part of a delivery to them, made the same day, which was surplus to their requirements: B 114. Warburton, II, pp. 191-4.
- 56 Sir Richard Molyneux, 2nd Viscount Maryborough (c.1617-c.1654), eldest son of an official of the Duchy of Lancaster who had been raised to the Irish peerage, mustered mainly Catholic horse and foot for the King in the summer of 1642 in Lancashire. His regiment of foot served with

Notes to pp. 102-3

- the Oxford army, and Molyneux was at Edgehill, but thereafter he remained largely in the North, fighting at Whalley in April, Ormskirk in August 1643 and Marston Moor in July 1664. He was at Naseby, surrendered at Ludlow (1646) and took part in the campaign which ended at Worcester, 1651. *D.N.B.*, *C.P.* His foot regiment, referred to here, was at Culham camp—see note 63 below—and therefore named in Ordnance Papers, A 93 and B 117: its Lancashire origins are obvious from the company commanders listed in B 117: and see next note.
- 57 Roger Nowell (b. 1606), of Rede, Lancashire, was in all probability the Lieutenant Colonel of Molyneux's foot at this date. He survived the Restoration. His younger brother Richard was a Captain in the same regiment and was killed at the taking of Bristol, July 1643, Warburton, II, p. 248, and *Dugdale's Visitation of Lancashire, 1664-5* (Chetham Society, Vol. 85), II, p. 221.
- 58 It is possible though not certain that Henry Harris was Lieutenant Colonel of Lord Digby's, later Thomas Weston's, regiment of horse, at this date quartered in Oxfordshire. Warburton, III, p. 17. This seizure of goods of a 'delinquent' compares with that in A 78: see note 52 above.
- 59 Marmaduke Rawdon (1582-1646), of Hoddesdon, Hertfordshire, wealthy London Councilman and clothworker, was of Yorkshire origin. He was an officer of the City trained bands before the war, and supported the Royalist Mayor in 1641. Like other prominent City Royalists such as Crispe, Strode and Bynion—for whom see notes 74 and 92, B Section, and 120, C Section—he joined the King at Oxford and took an active part in military affairs. He raised a regiment of foot at his own expense (see B 102) in part recruited from Londoners in exile, in the Spring of 1643. He was made Governor of Basing House, which he successfully defended in November, and was knighted at Oxford, 20 December 1643. Later ousted from his post, he died as Governor of Faringdon in April 1646. Stevens, pp. 47-8, Harl. MS. 986, f.91, Pearl, *London and the outbreak of the Puritan Revolution*, pp. 121, 265. A near contemporary memoir of Rawdon is printed in the *Journal of the Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc.*, Vol. 25, pp. 315-30. His regiment, to which these muskets, repaired by William Standinought, the Oxford gunsmith, belonged, was probably at this date not yet removed to Basing. Cf. B 182 and note 227.
- 60 Probably Humphrey Brookbank, a renegade from the Parliamentary army after Edgehill, is here referred to. He was captured by Parliamentary forces at the surrender of Grafton House, near Towcester, Northants, and shot as a deserter, December 1643. It is not known in which regiment he was Major at this time. *Camden Miscellany*, Vol. 12, pp. 86-7, 95, Peacock, p. 49.
- 61 Sir Henry Vaughan (c. 1587-c.1660), of Derwydd, Carmarthenshire, the sixth son of Walter Vaughan of Golden Grove, was Sheriff of the county in 1620, M.P. for Carmarthen in the Parliaments of 1621-8 and for the shire in the Short and Long Parliaments, until disabled in 1644. He was knighted at Oxford in January 1643. He brought his South Wales regiment of foot to the King's army some time later: this entry in the Ordnance Papers is the first reference to it. While it remained with the field army for the campaigns of this and the following year—see B 147, 153

Notes to pp. 103-4

- and note 184, B Section, A 118 and Symonds, p. 160—Vaughan was sent to aid his nephew Lord Carbery in South Wales. He was an irreconcilable Royalist and spent much time in prison after his capture at Naseby. *D.N.B.*, *Dict. Welsh Biog.*, Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, p. 371.
- 62 John Owen (1600-66), eldest son of John Owen of Clennau, Caernarvonshire, Sheriff of the county, 1630, brought his foot regiment from North Wales to Oxford at the end of 1642. He was an active and able infantry commander, who may have acquired some military experience abroad, and in the civil war took part, it is said, in seven battles, nine sieges and 32 actions. Like Vaughan and Molyneux he left his regiment at Oxford when he took up a command nearer home. In 1644 he was appointed Governor first of Harlech, then of Conway, and Vice-Admiral of North Wales. He was knighted in December 1644. At the end of the war Rupert tried to persuade him to take service with the French. *D.N.B.*, *Dict. Welsh Biog.*, N. Tucker, *Sir John Owen*.
- 63 Owen's regiment was quartered, along with the major part of the infantry of the Oxford army, in a camp, started on 1 May 1643 after the surrender of Reading, which lay on rising ground between Abingdon and Culham, on the east bank of the Thames. 14 or 15 regiments—about 5000 men—were there supplied with ammunition and arms, B 108 and 117. Conditions in the camp were not good, however: the soldiers, badly paid and poorly clothed, lived in improvised mud-huts and fell prey to the war-typhus already raging in the Parliamentary army. When Owen and other senior officers in the camp requested that the sick be moved out, the Council of War agreed, and withdrew the infected men to hastily prepared hospitals near Oxford. At the same time an equivalent number of the defective arms of their regiments were brought out, and deposited in the New College magazine, 10-21 June, where they were recorded in the journal of receipts. This entry, relating to Owen's regiment, is the first; the next is that of Colonel Herbert's. No others have been reproduced, for a schedule of all the muskets and pikes so received was later drawn up, and this is included as A 93. Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, p. 733, Harl. MS. 6804, f. 92.
- 64 Possibly Edward Bostocke of Holt, Denbighshire. Tucker, *Sir John Owen*, p. 131.
- 65 Richard Herbert, 2nd Baron Herbert of Cherbury (c. 1600-55), was the eldest son of Lord Herbert of Cherbury, courtier and soldier, and nephew of George Herbert, the poet. He was M.P. for Montgomery in the Long Parliament until disabled in 1642. Having seen active service in the Scots Wars and in Ireland in 1642, he was commissioned, in September 1642, to raise a regiment of foot, which had arrived to join the main army by 16 March 1643, when it was supplied from New College magazine, B 82 and note 112. Herbert was later Governor of Ludlow—see B 184—, and in 1644 of Aberystwyth. *D.N.B.*, 'Edward Herbert', *Dict. Welsh Biog.*, Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, p. 212, H.M.C., 10th Report, App. IV, p. 399, Stevens, pp. 48-9. The defective arms returned with the sick men from Herbert's regiment were brought in by a company armourer; a sign that the proclamation of 10 March, which had asked for armourers to be appointed to regiments, was working. See above, p. 49 and n. 9.

Notes to pp. 104

- 66 The Lord General was the Earl of Forth, for whom see note 26, B Section. He had taken over this foot regiment as well as the command of the army from the Earl of Lindsey, mortally wounded and captured at Edgehill.
- 67 Sir Jacob Astley was the Sergeant Major General, commander in chief of the infantry: see note 75, A Section. He had recently superseded Richard Feilding, in disgrace for the loss of Reading, as Colonel of this regiment.
- 68 Richard Bolle (d. 1643), of Theddlethorpe, Lincolnshire, probably a career soldier, was given command in the summer of 1642 of the regiment of foot raised in Staffordshire by Lord Paget. Bolle was killed at Alton in December 1643, and was buried in Winchester Cathedral. *Lincolnshire Pedigrees* (Harleian Soc., Vol. 50), I, p. 149, *C.S.P.D.*, 1628-9, p. 477, G. Godwin, *The Civil War in Hampshire*, p. 146.
- 69 Sir Edward Fitton (1603-43), 2nd Baronet, of Gawsworth, Cheshire, Sheriff of Cheshire, 1632, recruited this regiment in his native county, where he was a leading Royalist, and brought it to the main army before mid-October 1642. He died shortly after the taking of Bristol in July 1643, but whether of wounds received there or not is uncertain, and the command passed to his Lieutenant Colonel, a professional soldier, Anthony Thelwall. *G.E.C.*, *Baronetage*, I, p. 113, Harl. MS. 6851, f. 211.
- 70 Sir Gilbert Gerrard was the youngest brother of Sir Charles Gerrard of Halsall, Lancashire, whose wife was the sister of Sir Edward Fitton—see previous note—and whose eldest son and heir was Charles Gerrard, later Lord Gerrard of Brandon, also a Royalist Colonel. Sir Gilbert's foot regiment, of which his twin brother Ratcliffe was Lieutenant Colonel, was largely Lancashire in composition—three company commanders were also named Gerrard, B 117. Sir Gilbert and his regiment were quartered at Brill in the winter of 1642/3; he was later, in succession to Sir William Russell, Governor of Worcester. Notes 8 and 14 above. Charles Gerrard (c. 1618-94), whose regiment is also listed in this schedule although it was probably not in camp but in garrison at Oxford, had been a soldier in the Netherlands and was promoted early in the civil war. He commanded a tertius of infantry at Edgehill, became an associate of Rupert's, and was General in South Wales, 1644-5. He acquired a fairly disreputable character after the Restoration. For accounts of him see *C.P.*, *D.N.B.*, Stevens, pp. 44-5; and for Sir Gilbert, Burke, *Dormant and Extinct Peerages*, p. 229.
- 71 Sir Thomas Lunsford (c. 1610-c. 1653), who had originally raised this regiment in Somerset in the summer of 1642—it was in part a re-creation of the unit he had commanded in the Scots Wars—had been captured at Edgehill, and the Colonelcy passed to his younger brother Henry (b. 1611). When Henry was killed at the capture of Bristol in July 1643, Rupert himself took it over, and the effective command was given to Colonel John Russell, for whom see note 12 above. Sir Thomas Lunsford was released in 1644 and became Governor of Monmouth. He was captured at Hereford in December 1645, spent some time in the Tower and died in Virginia. *D.N.B.*, Symonds, pp. 154, 166 etc., P. Young, *Edgehill*, pp. 219-21.
- 72 Sir Thomas Salusbury (1612-43), 2nd Baronet, of Llewenni, near Denbigh, was a leading Royalist in North Wales. In the summer of 1642 he was

Notes to pp. 104-5

elected by the gentry in Denbighshire and Flintshire Colonel of the locally raised foot regiment, which he brought to the Royalist army before Edgehill. It was a large and poorly armed force, and suffered at the battle. It was at Reading at the surrender, and now at the camp at Culham : but Salusbury himself was at the head of his troop of horse with Prince Maurice at Worcester. He died shortly afterwards, and the engineer Charles Lloyd took the regiment over. That it was still one of the biggest regiments and still perhaps short of firearms is indicated in the schedule of arms returned. *D.N.B.*, *Dict. Welsh Biog.*, N. Tucker, *Denbighshire Officers in the Civil War*, pp. 91-116.

- 73 Edward Sherburne (1618-1702) had succeeded his father, also Edward, as Clerk of the Ordnance at the Tower early in 1642. He was now, along with the other senior official of equal status pre-war, Richard March, styled Commissary. Sherburne and March had been briefly imprisoned by Parliament in the summer of 1642, but had made their escape to Oxford by November, B 31. Their houses and goods in the Tower were taken over for Parliament's use. In Sherburne's case these included an excellent library ; he was a scholar and minor poet, and was probably more responsible than any other for the preservation of the Royalist Ordnance Papers. He served in the Office throughout the war, and again at the Restoration, until deprived in 1688. He was a Catholic—his family came from Stonyhurst in Lancashire—and had no doubt strong Jacobite learnings. His younger brother Henry was also an Ordnance official during the war : see note 100, A Section below. *D.N.B.*, Aylmer, *The King's Servants*, pp. 79-80, 156-8, 291, 357, Wood, *Fasti*, II, p. 30 (based on the information sent to Wood by Sherburne himself, now Bodleian : Wood MS. F 44, ff. 221 *et seq.*). See above, pp. 13, 19-20. The document printed here, signed by Sherburne, is the schedule to a warrant of Heydon's, dated 6 August 1643, reproduced at B 148 : see note 186, B Section. It authorizes redelivery of the arms handed in, in June, to those formerly sick men who were recovered of their illness and were about to rejoin their regiments, then at the siege of Gloucester. Some arms had been redelivered prior to the warrant ; they are listed in A 93. The 35 muskets and 36 pikes handed back to Owen's regiment after repair were received on 2 August 1643, W.O. 55.459, f. 370.
- 74 Rupert had arrived at Buckingham by 1 July 1643 with a strong detachment of horse to protect the passage of the Queen and her train from the North to Oxford. He there skirmished with Essex's forces, mustering at Aylesbury, and on 4 July a train of two six-pounders, their supplies and the 'fireworks' of la Roche were dispatched to him, B 134 and note 169. On the 6th, however, he drew out of Buckingham and marched North ; the Queen had already set out from Newark. Perhaps to speed his march, he sent back the artillery train, while keeping the more easily transportable 'fireworks'. Warburton, II, pp. 223-8, Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, pp. 733-4. The 6-pounders returned here may well be the same guns which were taken by Prince Maurice to relieve Hopton at Devizes and which were in action at the battle of Roundway Down, B 137.
- 75 Sir Jacob Astley (1579-1652), of Melton Constable, Norfolk, was a career soldier, with considerable experience acquired since 1599 on the continent,

Notes to pp. 105-7

- commander and councillor of war during the Scots Wars, and at this time Sergeant Major General of the King's army. He led the infantry in all the major campaigns of the Civil War, and was created Baron Reading in November 1644. Astley had taken over the regiment of Feilding after the fall of Reading, see note 67 above. *D.N.B.*
- 76 Ludovic Lindsay, 16th Earl of Crawford (1600—c. 1652), Scots soldier of fortune, had served in the Spanish army before 1640. He raised a regiment of horse for the King in 1642 and fought at Edgehill. He and his cavalry were part of the Oxford horse brought by Maurice to join Hopton's forces in June 1643, and he was at Lansdown, Roundway Down and First Newbury. He went to Scotland with Montrose in 1644. *D.N.B.*, *C.P.*, Lord Lindsay, *Lives of the Lindsays*, II, p. 58.
- 77 Hopton's Cornish and the Oxford horse had driven Waller from the field of Lansdown on 5 July 1643, but the infantry had themselves to retire to Devizes a few days later as Waller regrouped his superior forces, blocking the road to Oxford. Crawford and a part of the Oxford cavalry broke through, brought these broken arms to the royal magazine and rode back with a fresh train—listed at B 136—which was intercepted and taken by a detachment of Waller's horse under Major Dowett the following day, 11 July. Maurice and re-inforcements from Oxford defeated Waller on Roundway Down, two miles to the North of Devizes, on 13 July. See note 172, B Section, for a full account of these actions.
- 78 Captain Francis Whitehead had been Scoutmaster-General in Reading garrison before its surrender in April 1643, and had been employed in taking messages from the acting Governor to the King. He claimed at the Restoration to have been also Waggon-Master-General and Captain of Horse during the civil war, and to have lost part of his estates and all his fortune. *Richard Atkins and John Gwyn*, ed. P. Young and N. Tucker, pp. 49, 72, *C.S.P.D.*, 1660-1, p. 17, 1661-2, p. 630, Ashburnham, II, Appendix, p. xxiv. Part of the armour he brought in was delivered next day to Sir Thomas Aston's regiment of horse, W.O. 55.459, f.327.
- 79 This is the first delivery from the Commissioners' stores in the Schools building, Oxford, to the New College magazine, recorded in the journals of receipts. It anticipates an order—B 163—to supply the magazine with munitions, issued in August 1643, and indicates that some six months before February 1644, when Strode and Wandesford officially took over the production of powder at Oxford and—in theory—throughout Royalist England, they were challenging William Baber, whose last recorded delivery of powder was 30 May 1643, A 88. See note 3 above, and pp. 19, 30-2. Following the warrant of 22 August the Schools continued to supply the New College stores : all such deliveries have been reproduced in A Section, A 103, 115 etc. From this first entry, 13 July 1643, to the last, 12 June 1646, A 207, the delivery of 583 cwt. of gunpowder from the Commissioners' magazine to the New College stores is recorded. Because of the incompleteness of the journals, particularly after June 1644, this cannot, however, be taken as an accurate record of their total production.
- 80 Captain John Strachan (d. 1670) was a Scots sea-captain, a native of Aberdeen. He had command of a royal navy ship in the Scots Wars, opposed the National Covenant and was named as a 'delinquent' by the

Notes to pp. 107

- Covenanters in 1641. His great and acknowledged services to the King in 1642, as Captain of the frigate 'Providence', were to carry arms and men to England from the Queen in the Netherlands; in July he brought the nucleus of the Royalist train of artillery and several prominent Cavaliers, including George Digby. He was again successful in running the Parliamentary blockade in February 1643, landing the Queen herself, her entourage and vital military supplies at Bridlington Bay: see above, pp. 40-1. These were the stores now brought to Oxford, in his keeping. Strachan was sent to Weymouth after its capture in August 1643 to organise the traffic in arms from the continent; fifteen of his letters to the Ordnance Office from there survive and all are printed in C Section. The first, C 26, is dated 26 November 1643, and the last 6 April 1644, C 78. After the civil war he joined the Queen in Paris, and in the 1650s engaged in gun-running to Scotland. At the Restoration he remained in the entourage of Henrietta, and died at Westminster in 1670. J. Spalding, *Memorials of the Trubles* (Spalding Club, 1851), II, pp. 169-71, *Register of the Privy Council of Scotland, 1638-43*, p. 512, *C.S.P.D., 1639*, p. 279, *1641-3*, p. 346, *C. Clar.S.P.*, II, pp. 181, 203, 358, 374, 457, III, pp. 14, 198, 352. His will is P.C.C. Penn 10.
- 81 Henry Percy (1605-59), the younger brother of the 14th Earl of Northumberland, who adhered to Parliament, had been appointed General of the Ordnance by commission of 22 May 1643, C 3, and created Lord Percy of Alnwick, June 1643. For an account of Percy and an assessment of his Generalship, see above, pp. 20-1.
- 82 Richard March (d. 1672) had been Keeper of the Stores in the Office of Ordnance since 1635. He, as well as Sherburne—see note 73 above—was imprisoned in the summer of 1642, had his house and goods sequestered and made his escape to the King. From November 1642 he played a vital role in organising arms manufacture—he was called in to take charge at Cirencester after its capture in February 1643—and the import of supplies; he was sent to Bristol when it surrendered and remained there until at least May 1645. His letters from Bristol are printed in C Section: the first, 6 September 1643, is C 13. At the Restoration he was rewarded with the office of Gentleman Usher. See above, pp. 13, 19-20. *C.S.P.D., 1641-3*, p. 68, *L. J.*, V, pp. 308, 448, William Salt Library, S. MS. 45, ff. 3, 20 etc., S.P.16. 507, No. 78, *Calendar of Treasury Books, 1660-7*, p. 454. His will is P.C.C. Eure 50.
- 83 Henrietta Maria had landed on the Yorkshire coast, with arms, munitions and veteran officers from the Netherlands, in February 1643. She held court at York until she began her journey south in June with a considerable force: she wrote to the King on the 27th that she marched with 3000 foot, 30 companies of horse and dragoons, six cannon and two mortars, and a train of 150 waggons, *Letters*, p. 222. She left Newark on 3 July, met Rupert at Stratford on the 11th and the King at Edgehill on the 13th. She entered Oxford in triumph the following day, and her stores were received by the magazine, as we see here, on 19 July. The inventory shows that the Queen had one three-pounder as well as the six cannon already referred to; that the mortars were of unequal size; that four of the cannon were Dutch and the two six-pounders Danish—a detail

Notes to pp. 107-9

- furnished by the copy of the train in the journal of receipts, Add. MS. 34325, f. 58—and that her supplies, as listed here, were sufficient to fill approximately 23 carts. Most importantly it indicates that the Queen carried with her a sizeable amount of gunpowder and the sulphur for making powder, still in short supply at Oxford. She kept some control of the brimstone later, B 150 and 169, and notes 188, 189, and 214, B Section below. The train was therefore as important as that sent earlier to Oxford from the Queen and the Earl of Newcastle, which had consisted of two guns and their ammunition and 136 barrels of powder, A 83, 16 May 1643. Clarendon, VII § 122, *Letters*, pp. 219-24.
- 84 The entry in the journal, Add. MS. 34325, f. 58, adds to this list 'Horse harneis 33. decayed.'
- 85 On 23 July 1643 Mark Pope and William Dudley, two conductors of the train, were instructed to carry munitions to Wallingford garrison, and in addition further supplies to a destination to be revealed to them by Percy himself. It may be that these stores seized in the 'Late service in Hampshire' and now brought to Oxford by Pope and Dudley relate to Percy's secret instruction. W.O. 55.459, ff. 302-4, 307.
- 86 Shortly after the capture of Bristol the Royalist High Command decided to attempt Gloucester, the last obstacle to communications between Oxford and South Wales, and between Bristol and Worcester. The city was reputed to be poorly defended and ready to declare its loyalty to the King. Charles summoned Gloucester on 10 August 1643. For deliveries to the army camped before the city, see B 152 *et seq.*, and B Section, notes 191, 192, 193 etc. Killinghall was named to conduct supplies to the foot under Forth, *en route* to Gloucester, on 7 August, B 148: no doubt he received these muskets for repair in exchange.
- 87 A journal of stores received was kept by the Clerks of the Ordnance Office who were with the army which lay before Gloucester and took part, later, in the First Newbury campaign. It consists of 9 leaves; entries begin, here, 21 August and end 22 September 1643; and selected excerpts are printed below, A 104-6, 108, 110 and 112. 'A Booke of Deliveryes' was also kept by the clerks with the army in the field; see B 157 and note 196. All entries in these books relate, of course, to arms received into and delivered from the magazine of the marching army, and not to the New College stores.
- 88 Sir Bainham Throckmorton (c.1606-64), 2nd Baronet, of Tortworth, Gloucestershire, was a county landowner and pre-war farmer of the King's works in the Forest of Dean. A brother-in-law of Hopton, he was a prominent Royalist, Sheriff of the county in 1643 and commander of its trained bands. Throckmorton was instrumental in organising the supply of the county's men and materials (as here) to the forces before Gloucester: see B 167 and his letter to Percy, C 12. *Visit. Gloucs.*, 1623, p. 163, G.E.C., *Baronetage*, I, p. 65, *C.S.P.D.*, 1641-3, p. 67 etc., 1644, p. 446, 1660, p. 451, *C.C.C.*, p. 1149, Harl. MS. 6802, f. 102.
- 89 Sowdley or Soudley, in the Forest of Dean, possessed furnaces and forges which were put to work for the King's forces. Further deliveries of iron ammunition—in all 527 round shot, mainly for large siege pieces—from

Notes to pp. 109-12

- Soudley were recorded, A 106, 108. Probably, like the stores from Bristol, A 108, the shot was transported up the Severn by boat to the camps of the besiegers. See above, p. 36.
- 90 Ralph, Lord Hopton (1598-1652), Royalist general, had been appointed, after some dispute, Deputy Governor of Bristol when it fell into the King's hands. From there he supplied the forces engaged in the siege of Gloucester. He was created Baron Hopton of Stratton by patent, 4 September 1643. *D.N.B.*
- 91 There were handed in, by the constables of parishes within the Oxfordshire hundreds of Bampton, Bullington, Chadlington and Ploughley, a total of 35 shovels, 36 spades, 10 pickaxes and one hoe, 5-19 September 1643 : further details are supplied by Add. MS. 34325, ff. 67-70. The tools were required for the improvements to Oxford's defences which were undertaken at this time ; A. Wood, *History and Antiquities of the University of Oxford*, ed. Gutch, II, p. 468.
- 92 The Royalist forces had raised the siege of Gloucester on the approach of Essex's army, 5 September 1643 ; they passed through Painswick the same night. This entry confirms these events ; it and the next indicate that Bristol continued to supply the army on the march. *Iter Carolinum*, Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, p. 734.
- 93 If Evers is a variant spelling of Eure (cf. B 161 and note 205), Thomas Eure, eldest son of Colonel Sir William Eure and Major to his regiment of foot, which had recently arrived at Oxford from the North, may be referred to. He was killed at First Newbury. See note 205, B Section, D. Lloyd, *Memoir of the Lives*, p. 670, *Durham Visitation*, 115.
- 94 Captain Samuel Fawcett, named as Comptroller of the Bytrain in 1643 and 1644, C 4 and C 54, was also a cannon-founder at Oxford. He had charge of a mortar at the siege of Bristol, and of some siege pieces at Gloucester, Warburton, II, pp. 246-7, B 164. That of his own making was not at Bristol, but was sent—along with 20 shells—as part of the train, B 146, which accompanied the Oxford foot under Forth to join Rupert's forces for the siege of Gloucester in early August. When his own broke, Oxford was asked for a replacement, 14 August 1643, and one of two the Queen had brought from the North was sent, B 155 and A 107. Now, the siege being raised, all three mortars, including the broken one, are returned to store, together with iron cannon (two small hammered guns, according to Add. MS. 34325, f.69), ammunition and unserviceable arms and materials. Fawcett's broken mortar was melted down in October, B 187. Fawcett was a Norwich man, the brother of the Rev. Thomas Fawcett ; he was later Governor of Woodstock, and took part in the battle of Worcester, 1651. He was captured and died in the Fleet before the Restoration. See above, p. 33 ; A. G. Matthews, *Walker Revised*, p. 198, *C.S.P.D.*, 1660-1, p. 68, B 293, 295.
- 95 Edward Somerset, styled Lord Herbert (1603-1667), son and heir of the wealthy Catholic peer, the Marquess of Worcester, of Raglan Castle, Monmouthshire, raised men and money locally for the King in 1642-3, supplied—as here—ironwork for the army, and was rewarded with high command in South Wales. He acquired notoriety in 1645 when, as the

Notes to pp. 112-4

- Earl of Glamorgan, he went as Charles's envoy to the Confederate Irish. See above, p. 36.
- 96 Most probably Henry Aldham, a local Gloucestershire officer, Major to Sir Williamavasour's Welsh forces at the siege of Gloucester, and at Tewkesbury in April 1644, W.O. 55.459, ff. 403, 452, 95-7. He was taken at the surrender of Sudeley Castle in June 1644, TT : E 252 (43). This entry and the next are the last in the journal of receipts of the marching army : for their significance, see above pp. 55-56.
- 97 The battle of Newbury was fought on 20 September 1643. The King and Prince Rupert returned to Oxford on the 23rd, and the sutler's waggon was no doubt part of their train. The full train returned to Oxford two days later ; arms and ammunition in it are listed in full at Bodleian: Add. MS. D. 114, f. 131.
- 98 This is the first entry in the journal of receipts for Reading magazine. All entries in this journal —beginning 4 October 1643, ending 11 April 1644— are reproduced in the following Ordnance Papers : A 114, 116, 117, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 128, 145. The Royalists had re-entered the town, abandoned by Parliament after the battle of Newbury, on 3 October. Sir Jacob Astley was appointed Governor, and the town was set to work to rebuild the defences and provide for the large garrison placed there. The journal kept by the clerks of the Reading magazine, under the command of Henry Sherburne (see below, note 100), records the delivery to their stores not only of arms and ammunition from Oxford, as this entry, but of arms, armour, tools and materials etc. from local craftsmen and private citizens.
- 99 Colonel Robert Villiers, *alias* Danvers (1624-74), illegitimate son of Viscountess Purbeck, and later Fifth Monarchist plotter, was commissioned to raise a regiment of foot on 15 June 1643. It was now sufficiently recruited, from Shropshire and North Wales, to be armed : 200 muskets and 100 pikes, and powder, shot and match, were delivered, 2-7 October, to the regiment, quartered at Cowley, W.O. 55.459, ff. 486, 489-90. This entry shows that the arms came originally from the Commissioners' magazine, along with an impressive supply of other stores. Black, p. 47, N.L.W., Clennau Letters, 537, *List*, 136. For Villiers' remarkable career see *C.P.*, 'Viscount Purbeck', and *D.N.B.*, 'Danvers, Robert.'
- 100 Henry Sherburne (d.1646), the younger brother of the Commissary, Edward Sherburne, was placed in charge of Reading magazine, where he remained until the abandonment of the town in the following year : see above, p. 51, and B 204, 208, C 63. He was later Chief Engineer of the army, prepared a plan of the defences of Oxford, and was killed by the 'tumultuating Souldiers' just before the surrender of the city. A. Wood, *Fasti*, II, p. 32, *Athenae*, II, p. 704, *City of Oxford*, II, p. 258, Bodleian: Wood MS. F. 44, f. 234.
- 101 Degory Collins (d. 1672), Major of Sir Ralph Dutton's foot regiment, was a veteran career soldier. The regiment normally formed part of the garrison of Oxford. *C.S.P.D.*, 1628-9, p. 488, *Addendum*, 1625-49, p. 283, J. Chester, *Westminster Abbey Registers*, p. 178.
- 102 Wokingham, Berkshire. This and the following entries reveal that Astley sent small raiding or foraging parties to the villages around Reading.

Notes to pp. 115-21

103 Twyford, Berkshire.

104 Reading had been supplied at first with two six-pounders and two three-pounders only, A 114. Three twelve-pounders and another six-pounder are now assigned and are here munitioned ; thus strengthened, the town would be the base for Hopton's operations in the Southern counties in the coming winter. Note other deliveries from Oxford at this date, and B 197, A 124.

105 Sir Humphrey Forster (1595-1663), 1st Baronet, of Aldermaston, Berkshire, Sheriff of Berkshire, 1619-20, was the Royalist owner of the manor house at Aldermaston, which was now stripped of its arms and armour for the King's service. G.E.C., *Baronetage*, I, p. 145, *Visit. Berks., 1532-1666*, I, p. 208.

106 Sir Charles Blount (d. 1644), of Mapledurham, Oxon., Catholic and Royalist, was active in the King's service—see C 18—until accidentally killed by a sentry at the North Port, Oxford, in June 1644. The arms from his house, which, like Forster's, lay close to Reading, were also sent into the magazine there. A. Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, pp. 114, 245, C.C.C., p. 2245, A. H. Cooke, *The Early History of Mapledurham*, pp. 115-6, 209.

107 Weymouth had fallen to the Earl of Caernarvon in early August 1643, and Sir Anthony Ashley Cooper was appointed Governor for the King. The Ordnance Office attempted to assert its authority over the military stores there, particularly the large number of heavy iron cannon ; see C 14, 17. An inventory of the ordnance in the town and in Melcombe Regis was made, 13 October, B 189, and the agent for Percy, Captain John Strachan, was sent there in November, C 26 *et seq.* Eight of the smaller guns were dispatched to Oxford on 30 October, by Richard March, and arrived, as this entry indicates, on 10 November. Rawl. MS.D.395, f. 214 adds the following information about them : of the King's, one bastard minion, weighing 13 cwt., one bastard minion weighing 11 cwt., 3 qtrs., and one falcon weighing 8 cwt., 1 qtr. Of Mr. William Gardner's, marked I.B., three minions, two weighing 17 cwt., 3 qtrs. and one 17 cwt., 2 qtrs. Of Mr. H. Mitchell's, one minion weighing 17 cwt., and of Capt. Geares, one minion weighing 17 cwt. The cannon in Weymouth was in part owned by the government, part by the town : Henry Mitchell and James Gear were prominent citizens and office-holders. Rawl. MS.D.395, f. 214, and *Weymouth and Melcombe Regis Minute Book, 1625-1660*, ed. M. Weinstock, Dorset Record Society, I, pp. 42, 43, 50.

108 A further large delivery for Reading foot and the bigger siege guns in the town, from Oxford, following those of 24 October (see note 104 above), and 4 November, A 124. The warrant for this delivery is B 208 ; see note 254, B Section. Four days were required for the train to be floated down the Thames from Oxford to Reading.

109 It is not known when and where in Oxford Roger Daide, the match manufacturer, built his workshop. It may be that the tools delivered to him on 20 May 1643 were for this purpose, B 50 and note 75, B Section. This and the next delivery from the Schools, A 133, indicate no shortage of

Notes to pp. 121-8

match at Oxford at this time. See also A 137, for another reference to the match house.

- 110 The powder house, here being repaired or strengthened, was a link in the chain of gunpowder manufacture at Oxford, which involved also the powder mills, B 50, and the saltpetre house, A 47 and note 31 above.
- 111 Most probably John Knightley (1611-50), of Offchurch, Warwickshire, Catholic recusant and Royalist, is here referred to. He received a warrant of Baronetcy from Charles I in July 1645, presumably for his services in munition supply. Other references to his activities are A 88 and 156. G.E.C., *Baronetage*, II, p. 455, III, pp. 118, 355.
- 112 The kinds of harness made by local collar-makers, and used by the train of artillery, reflected the two methods of drawing carriages at this time : the thill was the central pole or pair of shafts of a waggon, the trace the ropes, chains or leather straps which, attached to the swingletree, could be used in place of or in addition to the shafts.
- 113 Sir Williamavasour, for whom see note 49 above, had commanded in South Wales from June 1643 ; he led a strong Welsh force at the siege of Gloucester and took Tewkesbury and Painswick, January and March 1644. He received considerable supplies from Oxford, B 248, 264, W.O. 55.459, ff. 72, 95-7, 102-5. On 2 April, however, following Hopton's defeat at Cheriton, he and his forces were recalled to Oxford, and his train of two cannon, ordered to be sent to him only on 20 March, B 264, and munitioned on the 29th, is here returned. See his letter, C 72 ; Stevens, pp. 40-2.
- 114 Sir Arthur Aston (d. 1649) was a veteran career soldier and a Catholic, 'bred up in the Wars of Germany', before returning to England to fight in the Scots Wars and the civil war. He was, successively, a dragoon General, Governor of Reading and then Governor of Oxford, August 1643-December 1644 ; his foot regiment, referred to in February 1644 as new and lacking arms, Harl. MS. 986, f. 75, was probably that of the city of Oxford itself, which, as Governor, he nominally commanded. *D.N.B.*, D. Lloyd, *op. cit.*, pp. 644-5.
- 115 Sir William Boteler (c. 1606-44), 1st Baronet, of Teston, Kent, was imprisoned for his part in presenting the Kent Petition to Parliament, April 1642. He joined the King at Oxford and raised a regiment of horse ; he was wounded at Cheriton and killed at Cropredy Bridge. G.E.C., *Baronetage*, II, p. 96, Harl. MS. 986, f. 87, *Visit. Kent, 1619*, pp. 223-4. The assorted 'decayed' arms Boteler deposited with the magazine here were redelivered to him on 14 May 1644, B 283, and note 326 below, presumably for some foot he also commanded.
- 116 This entry is the last in the journal of receipts at Reading magazine ; the proclamation which may have prompted this collection of arms was Steele, No. 2561a : see above, p. 34. Several foot regiments had returned to Reading from the battle of Cheriton, and wished to make good their losses. That the response was not great—32 muskets, 43 pikes, 6 swords and 6 staff weapons, and 18 pieces of armour were handed in on this occasion—may be explained in part by earlier gleanings of private arms in the town, A 117 and 124, but also by reluctance to aid the Royalists :

Notes to pp. 128-34

- see the grievances of the town, Harl. MS. 6804, ff. 182-3. The places referred to in this inventory may be traced in the contemporary plan of Civil War Reading, B.M., Add. MS. 5415, E 3, or in *Historic Towns*, ed. M. D. Lobel, I, 'Reading'.
- 117 It is not certain which of the twelve or thirteen foot regiments quartered in Reading is indicated here. Possibly Sir James Pennyman's is referred to ; the officers named in the inventory may be of his or another's regiment.
- 118 The Royalist army, horse and foot, mustered on Aldbourne Chase, near Marlborough, on 10 April 1644, and was reviewed by the King. Attached to this page of the journal, and referring to this and the next entry, is a letter from William Godfrey—like Wharton a clerk to the Commissaries, March and Sherburne—to Richard Bachelor, another clerk at the Oxford magazine, explaining that these arms were taken in the town of Marlborough and were ordered by Captain Younger to be sent into the stores. Harl. MS. 986, ff. 79-90, C 54.
- 119 Among the first 'English-Irish' regiments of foot drawn from Ireland by the King was that of Sir William St Leger ; James, Duke of York, the later James II, then aged eleven, was named honorary Colonel. It lay at Marlborough at the time of the Aldbourne rendezvous, and no doubt left these unfixed weapons, needing repair, in the town, Harl. MS. 986, f. 82, and Godfrey's letter : see previous note. The regiment was being re-equipped at this time, cf. A 163 and 164, and Harl. MS. 6802, f. 169. For St Leger see note 132, A Section.
- 120 In the Grove were the workshops and forges of the craftsmen attached to the train : the wood was required, in all probability, mainly for waggon building. Oak was used for the spokes, ash for felloes, elm for wheel naves. Other entries at this date—here omitted—indicate unusual activity among the wheelwrights and carpenters. As well as this delivery 169 foot of elm board and 333 foot of ash, with dozens of felloes, axletrees and spokes, were received into the Grove, W.O. 55. 1661 [2]. This was part of the preparation for the transport of the train during the coming campaign : Essex and Waller were closing in on Oxford in mid-May.
- 121 Probably this delivery of bar iron and iron ammunition originated with Francis Walker, ironmaster, of Bouldon, Shropshire—see Introduction, p. 35, n. 8—and was complementary to his supply of cannon to the royal forces. Its arrival, just before Essex and Waller encircled Oxford, was reported by Luke's scouts on 13 May, some days before its formal reception into the New College magazine : carpenters were ordered to prepare boxes for the shot on the 14th, and the next day order was made for the payment of fifty carters who brought the 25 loads from Evesham—undoubtedly this supply, which weighed 12½ tons (shot approx. 9 tons, bar iron 3 tons, 4 cwt., 3 qrts., 23 lbs., corrected weight) and so required 25 carts ; *The Letter Books of Sir Samuel Luke*, ed. H. G. Tibbutt, p. 652 ; B 283 and C 81. This was the last delivery of substance from the ironmasters of the West Midlands recorded in the Ordnance Papers—although later deliveries are known of from other sources—and it brought the total of their supply of iron and ironwork (excluding cannon) since early 1643 to 51 tons. For other Worcester supplies see A 15, 26, 37, 88, 94 and 134 ; for Colonel Knightley see note 111 above.

Notes to pp. 134-6

- 122 The evacuation of Reading, on the approach of Essex, and the razing of its defences, were completed on 18 May. Three days before, Forth, the Lord General, had reported to Secretary Nicholas that he had sent munitions from the town to Donnington Castle, Greenland House and Wallingford, and the rest to Oxford as here recorded : *C.S.P.D.*, 1644, p. 163. Some of these, or some other supplies from Reading, loaded in a barge, were captured by Essex's forces, *Dugdale*, p. 67. That, despite these deductions, the Oxford convoy was considerable, reflects the earlier importance of Reading as a garrison and centre of operations for Hopton's army, and the determination, hitherto, of the King and the Council of War to maintain it. It had been heavily munitioned in the previous month, C 76, B 271, 275.
- 123 Sir Henry Radley (1590-1653), of Yarborough, Lincs., was of gentry family, and had been knighted in 1616. At this time he commanded a company of Life Guards, which had been supplied with arms in April 1644, B 273 and note 318, below. He now returned an equivalent, or, in the case of the pikes, a greater number of arms to store for repair, and so gained his acquittance. *Lincs. Pedigrees*, Vol. 3 (Harleian Soc., Vol. 52), p. 808 ; Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 160.
- 124 The foot, having evacuated Reading, were quartered on the Downs and in the villages between there and Wantage. These arms were sent in for repair and replacement : Parliamentary scouts reported that the infantry were short of arms and that supplies were being sent from Bristol, *Luke*, pp. 656-7.
- 125 The field army abandoned Abingdon, marched through Oxford and quartered around Woodstock on 25 May, leaving these stores in their wake at the royal arsenal. The amalgamation of Hopton's original army with Forth's reinforcements and the residue of Reading and Abingdon garrisons, makes it difficult to apportion this train precisely ; basically it belonged to the army of the Cheriton campaign, but probably two six-pounders were from Abingdon, B 242, 261, 288. Most of the train was removed again the same day to rejoin the army. *Dugdale*, p. 68, *Luke*, pp. 658-9, A 165 and note 133.
- 126 The muskets are those of the foot regiment of Sir Francis Dodington (1604-70), of Dodington, Somerset. He was an active local commander, who had joined forces with Hopton in 1643, and in March 1644 had taken Wardour Castle after a long siege, during which he had been supplied from Oxford, C 25 and note 27, B 253 and note 298. An intransigent and bullying Royalist, he was excepted from pardon at the Treaty of Uxbridge, did not compound, and remained in exile until the Restoration. *The Memoirs of Edmund Ludlow*, ed. C. H. Firth, I, pp. 70-80, 459-60, *C.Clar.S.P.*, I, pp. 259, 264, *C.C.C.*, p. 2557. His will is P.C.C. Penn 58.
- 127 Malmesbury had fallen to Edward Massey, Governor of Gloucester, on 24 May. The Royalist Governor, Colonel Henry Howard, had written to Percy earlier to plead for an engineer to improve the fortifications of the place, C 61 and note 99. These supplies from Bristol were no doubt part of an attempt to make Malmesbury more defensible. Cf. B 258 and note 303. *Ludlow*, I, pp. 457-8, Stevens, p. 49.

Notes to pp. 136-9

- 128 Robert Markham (c. 1619-63), of Merton, Notts., was Captain, then Major — probably in succession to William Leighton in the summer of 1643—of the King's Lifeguards of Foot. He fought at Naseby and was in Oxford at its surrender. The Guards were normally part of the garrison of Oxford. See above notes 49, 50. *D.N.B.*, 'Gervas Markham', *C.C.C.*, p. 1569.
- 129 Richard Hall rose from Captain to Lieutenant Colonel (by December 1644) in Hopton's Foot regiment. The regiment was incorporated into the main army at this time, and Hall was in Oxford at its surrender. This entry, like the last, shows that the army was unloading arms in need of repair while it lay close to Oxford. *Dugdale*, p. 88, *List*, 72.
- 130 Richard Gerrard (1613-86), of Bryn, Lancs., was the younger son of a Catholic Baronet, connected to the Molyneux family, and had been a soldier of fortune in the Spanish service before the Civil War. He commanded the Queen's bodyguard from the Hague to England, and was promoted in 1643 Lieutenant Colonel of her Foot Guards. This regiment, as with the King's Guards, was usually part of the Oxford garrison. See B 50, 141. *List*, 54, *D.N.B.*, *Visit. Lancs.*, 1664-5, II, p. 116.
- 131 The army, stationed around Woodstock, returned these bandoleers, no doubt, as surplus to requirements.
- 132 Sir William St Leger (c. 1615-44) was the son of the President of Munster. He served in the Irish Wars until the Cessation (September 1643), when he brought his regiment of Foot—which became the Duke of York's—to England: see note 119 above, and C 79. He was killed at Second Newbury. This entry is a further instance of the re-equipment of the regiment at this time, A 149, 163, B 254. *D.N.B.*
- 133 Part of this list had been entered in the journal the day before, A 164, and incompletely erased. Probably the train was returned to Oxford from Woodstock when the army regained the city on the near approach of Essex at Islip, 2 June. The King slipped out of Oxford with cavalry and some Foot on the night of 3-4 June, leaving most of his Foot, train and baggage behind. The train, as here recorded, is largely that brought in earlier, A 159, and sent out again to the King on 17 June, B 288. Walker, p. 20.
- 134 Probably a career officer, Mill was an Ensign in the Scots Wars, then Lieutenant in Sir Lewis Dyve's Foot regiment by April 1643, B 106. He was at the surrender of Pendennis in summer 1646, with Shelley's regiment. See next note.
- 135 Colonel Henry Shelley, of Sussex family, was a professional soldier who was named for the expedition to Ireland in the summer of 1642. He remained in England, however, to fight for the King, and was taken prisoner at Chichester in December 1642. His regiment was new in 1644; it was on the Western campaign thereafter, and continued in the West Country until the surrender of Pendennis in 1646. Peacock, p. 69, *C.C.C.*, pp. 339, 2370, *List*, 119, *C.Clar.S.P.*, I, p. 323.
- 136 Probably Walter Slingsby (b. 1618), fourth son of Sir Guilford Slingsby, Comptroller of the Navy, is referred to. His memoir of his service with Hopton in the West is well known; as with other units of Hopton's army

Notes to pp. 139-41

- after Cheriton his regiment was temporarily incorporated in the main army in 1644. *Bellum Civile*, pp. 90-103, *C. Clar. S.P.*, I, p. 323.
- 137 Boarstall House, Buckinghamshire, eleven miles from Oxford, had been occupied and fortified by the Royalists in October 1643, as part of the defensive ring of strongholds round the city. They evacuated it in May 1644, but found the Parliamentary garrison established there a considerable annoyance to Oxford. Colonel Henry Gage led a successful assault on the place, 11 June, with 1000 Foot and, no doubt, this mortar and train now returned to store. Sir William Campion was later made Governor, and Boarstall had an active part to play until the end of the war. Stevens, p. 47, Walker, p. 26, *Dugdale*, p. 69, and the Campion Papers, Danny MSS, in the E. Sussex Record Office.
- 138 Godstow House, $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles Northwest of Oxford, close to Wolvercote, had been a nunnery until the Dissolution and was now the possession of David Walter, prominent Oxfordshire Royalist. Like Boarstall it was fortified to protect the King's Headquarters. In the Summer of 1644 the shortage of good brass cannon forced the King to withdraw these three-pounders from Godstow and include them in his projected marching train of 17 June, for the coming campaign. But this entry shows that they were returned to store at the last moment. Cf. B 288. *Dugdale*, p. 79.
- 139 The walls of Rewley House, a ruined Cistercian abbey North of Hythe Bridge, were incorporated in the defences of Oxford on the Northwest side, and housed a culverin as is here indicated. Supplies from Rewley, as from Godstow, were used to replenish the arsenal, depleted after the departure of the train on 17 June 1644. Wood, *City of Oxford*, II, p. 290 *et seq.* .
- 140 Donnington Castle, close to Newbury, was garrisoned by the King's forces from September 1643, 'to command the great road through which the western trade was driven to London.' Its Governor was Colonel, later Sir, John Boys. Bullet moulds would be a useful addition to the equipment of any garrison, particularly one liable, as Donnington was, to be cut off from arms suppliers. Stevens, p. 44, Clarendon, VII § 212.
- 141 Before the King had left Oxford in June he had commissioned a group of councillors to order affairs in and around the city in his absence; they were known as the Lords Commissioners: see Introduction, above, pp. 50, 57; Black, pp. 30-1, 220. In this entry and the next the Lords authorize the transfer of stores from the Schools magazine (Strode and Wandesford) to New College.
- 142 A full account of the brothers Boncle (or Bunckley), in arms for the King, is given in Stevens, pp. 59-63. Captain Boncle was probably a brother of George and Sebastian. Cf. B 9, 212, and notes 17 and 259.
- 143 Colonel Smith cannot be certainly identified. Of the several officers of this rank and name in the army at this time, none is commander of an infantry regiment, as this entry would indicate. The 'vrgent and present occasions' were probably the supplying of the force gathered by Gage for the relief of Basing, which left Oxford on 9 September 1644. See note 145 below.

Notes to pp. 142-4

- 144 The foundry set up at Christ Church is first referred to in the Ordnance Papers in March 1643, B 78 and 84, and note 109, where the foundryman is identified ; there are several other references in 1643 to the scrap metal and other materials received there, and the brass cannon it produced, B 141, 159, 187. This entry and the previous one show that the work of the foundry continued in 1644, despite shortages, and that, as in 1643, six-pounders were preferred.
- 145 The Marquess of Winchester's large and well-fortified house at Basing, which had been a Royalist stronghold since 1643, had been supplied with munitions by the expedition led by Gage from Oxford, 9-14 September 1644. The reason for the return of this sadlery to store is not known. Walker, pp. 90-5.
- 146 After the Second Battle of Newbury, 27 October 1644, the King, harassed by the combined armies of the Parliamentarians, had deposited the greater cannon of his train, and his treasure, in Donnington Castle for safekeeping ; then, meeting Rupert at Bath, had returned to Oxford on 1 November. This entry shows that in lieu of the artillery left at the castle, the four guns there were removed and brought to Oxford, together with a falcon from Prince Maurice's army. Maurice had joined his forces to those of the King in the West during the Summer. The Donnington guns recorded here may well be the four sent there from Reading in May 1644: see note 122 above, and B 210. The King led the expedition to Donnington, 9 November, which brought the artillery back to Oxford; the cannon and ammunition listed at A 182 may be part of it. Symonds, pp. 143, 148-9.
- 147 Having relieved Donnington, the King and Rupert, newly proclaimed Lord General, marched with the army from Lambourn to Marlborough on Tuesday, 12 November. From there these stores, and those in the next item, were sent back to Oxford magazine. It is noteworthy that Maurice's Western army train retained its separate identity. *Iter Carolinum*, Luke, p. 676.
- 148 Richard Feilding (d. 1650), occasionally styled Lord Feilding, was a kinsman of the Earl of Denbigh, and a professional soldier who had served in the Scots Wars. He was disgraced for his part in the surrender of Reading in April 1643, but reprieved ; and in 1644 he had command of Hopton's Ordnance. It may have been as General of Ordnance with Maurice that he was involved in decisions, as here indicated, concerning the Prince's stores. Wood, *Fasti*, II, p. 77, Lloyd, *Lives*, p. 658, *Bellum Civile*, pp. 83-4, Clarendon, VII §§ 28, 39-42, 43, P.C.C. Grey 210.
- 149 Exeter had fallen to Maurice in September 1643.
- 150 Leonard Pinckney (c. 1692-67), a royal servant before the Civil War, was Commissary-General of Victuals to the Foot in the Royalist army. He arranged the taking of provisions and quarters in the army's march after the relief of Donnington, and probably as a by-product of his officers foraging while the army was at Faringdon, this amount of powder was discovered and sent to Oxford. Stevens, pp. 64-5, Harl. MS. 6802, f. 283.
- 151 Sir Bernard Astley (c. 1610-45), younger son of Sir Jacob Astley (for whom, see note 75 above), was a Major in Ireland, then Colonel of Foot in England. He was knighted at Burford, 18 June 1644. His regiment

Notes to pp. 144-8

- was with the army settling into winter quarters in and around Cirencester at this time. *D.N.B.*, 'Sir Jacob Astley', Add. MS. 18981, f. 342 : see also B 226 and note 270.
- 152 Sir Henry Gage (1597-1645), a Catholic and a veteran of the Spanish army in the Low Countries, came to Oxford in 1644 and quickly rose to prominence. He led the party which successfully supplied Basing in September (notes 143, 145 above), and repeated this feat with 1000 Horse, each with a bag of corn tied to the saddle bows, on 21 November. This entry may not, however, refer to the Basing exploit, but to the brigade (*tertia*) of foot which he commanded at Oxford, where he had been recently knighted and was shortly to be appointed Governor. *D.N.B.*, TT: E 303(6), Walker, pp. 119-20, Symonds, p. 147.
- 153 Lieutenant Colonel Richard Palmer, a veteran officer, was appointed the first Provost Marshal for Oxfordshire in early 1644, in an attempt by the King to tighten discipline in Royalist quarters. His body of horse grew to a regiment later, and took up quarters in local houses, such as Rousham, as here, and Bletchingdon. *C.S.P.D.*, 1627-8, p. 129, Steele, No. 2530, Harl. MS. 6802, f. 44, Symonds, p. 163, *Luke*, pp. 156, 214, 284-5, 460, 470, 529.
- 154 Rousham House, 'a very strong house of Sir Robert Dormer's' halfway between Oxford and Banbury, served as Royalist quarters ; but on the near approach of Cromwell Palmer may have been stripping the house of its lead before abandoning it. *Luke*, pp. 454, 470.
- 155 Pontoon bridges were a feature of the Civil War, and in the plans for the artillery train drawn up in January 1645 (Addendum to the Ordnance Papers, p. 428) '12 Large leather Boates, such as the Prince [Rupert] had last yeare' were ordered from the Governor of Shrewsbury. These were to be supplied with everything necessary for them to march upon four-wheeled carriages. Shrewsbury fell, however, on 22 February, and this entry, A 184 (where an overseer of the workmen attached to the train has become Bridge Master), 189 and 190 indicate that the making of the pontoons was being undertaken at Oxford. Sir Henry Slingsby recorded in his diary that the King selected 14 cannon for the coming Summer's campaign and 'caus'd 14 boats to be made for transporting his artillery over any river, & one day makes tryall upon y^e river by Oxford how these boats would carry these Guns, causing two of y^e biggest to be drawn over by y^m.' But despite the presumed success of these trials only eight boats were included in the train when the army left Oxford on 7 May 1645. There is no evidence of their use during the Naseby campaign, and as late as June supplies for the boats were still being received by the New College magazine, A 199-201. W.O.55.1661[2], *The Diary of Sir Henry Slingsby*, ed. D. Parsons, p. 142, Symonds, p. 165.
- 156 This transfer of munitions from the Commissioners' stores to New College took place a little over a week before the army left Oxford.
- 157 East or Magdalen Bridge was fortified by the Royalists at an early stage—see gabions posted there, B 64—and the later presence of cannon to defend the bridge is noted in B 108, 135 etc. For Oxford defences in general see B 50, and relevant notes.

Notes to pp. 148-51

- 158 Although this is the only reference in the Ordnance Papers to a battery there, the botanical gardens, occupying their present position opposite Magdalen College, had been part of Oxford defences since November 1642. The Spanish minion was probably the three-pounder sent to Oxford from the Earl of Newcastle in the North in May 1643, A 83 ; it may have been included in the train this year and its ammunition returned to store as a result ; and in the following year returned to Oxford, A 205. *Oxoniensia*, Vol. I, pp. 161-72.
- 159 Munitions in the small cloister quadrangle of New College, the Ordnance Office magazine, were no doubt loaded onto carts there ; this tumbril appears to have been left behind, by accident or design, when the rest of the train departed.
- 160 The King's army was at Daventry on 10 June. Fairfax had raised his siege of Oxford on the 5th, and the covered waggon laden with la Roche's devices may well have reached the Royalist forces in time to be captured at Naseby.
- 161 On 24 August 1645 the King's forces, mainly Horse, had entered Huntingdon after a slight resistance ; these miscellaneous infantry weapons were no doubt taken in the town. Symonds, pp. 230-1.
- 162 Faringdon, Berkshire, was one of the last Royalist garrisons to surrender, in June 1646. It had housed, as evidenced by this entry, not only part of the infantry but a section of the train of artillery. Cf. note 158 above. Bodleian : Clarendon MSS. Vol. 23, No. 1796.
- 163 John Wandesford, one of the original Ordnance Commissioners, for whom see Introduction, p. 18.
- 164 The King had left Oxford on 27 April 1646 to surrender to the Scots, entrusting affairs there to the Lords Commissioners, for whom see note 141 above. The final disposition of the munitions in Oxford had no military significance : the Royalist authorities were already treating with Fairfax for the surrender of the city.
- 165 This entry and B 206 indicate that the guns in Oxford's defences were being supplied right up to the moment of final surrender, 24 June 1646.

SECTION B

Notes to pp. 152-5

- 1 Mountjoy Blount, 1st Earl of Newport (c. 1597-1666), illegitimate son of Lord Mountjoy, the Elizabethan General, and brother of Sir Charles Blount (for whom, see note 106, above), was a wealthy courtier who had seen military and diplomatic service overseas in the 1620s. He bought the Mastership of the Ordnance from Lord Vere of Tilbury about 1634, and made large profits from it before the civil war. 'Silly and faithless', he changed sides more than once during the war, and the King considered the Mastership vacant in 1644, when it was offered to Forth. *D.N.B.*, C.P., G. Aylmer, *The King's Servants*, p. 231; and see above, pp. 16, 20 n. 4. This warrant to Newport should be viewed as an attempt to tighten up issuing procedures in the Office of Ordnance after the confusion of the Scots Wars.
- 2 The King arrived at Bridgnorth, having left Shrewsbury, on 12 October 1642, and stayed there till the 15th. See Introduction, p. 16, for the significance of this order.
- 3 Sir John Heydon (1588-1653) had been Lieutenant General of the Ordnance since 1627, and continued in this command until the end of the civil war: see above, pp. 16-17, *D.N.B.* This is the first indication in the Ordnance Papers of his presence with the Royalist army, and the association with the Ordnance Commissioners.
- 4 Great Packington, Warwickshire, East of Birmingham and close to Meriden, was the King's quarters on 18 October 1642. *Iter Carolinum*.
- 5 Prince Rupert (1619-82) had arrived in England with his younger brother Maurice in August, and was made Captain General of the Horse. *D.N.B.* This is the earliest warrant from the Prince in the Ordnance Papers; it indicates the items of equipment required by cavalymen—pistol holster, spanner (for winding-up the pistol's wheellock mechanism), powder flask, and ball for pistol and carbine (the trooper's short musket). James Eastland, who signs the receipt for some of these items, was Rupert's Secretary: see also B 15, 36 etc.
- 6 The King and the Council of War decided at Edgcote on 22 October to send an infantry brigade and artillery to take Banbury, then held for Parliament, unaware that Essex's army was close by. The four biggest guns, a substantial train of munitions for cannon and for 4000 Foot are detailed for this expedition. But both sides discovered each other's presence that night, and the royal forces marched to Edgehill for the first major battle of the Civil War, 23 October 1642. Clarendon, VI §§ 80-1, Warburton, II, p. 12. Banbury was taken after the battle, on 27 October, with the train listed at B 7: there the four guns originally ordered are supplemented by three more, chosen from the seven captured at Edgehill, and the number of men required for each cannon is indicated. Several of the officers listed here and B 7 are found in C 4 and 54: for Captain Henry Younger see note 1, A Section.
- 7 Wardington lies one mile East of Cropredy. The train was probably stationed in the village before, as well as after the battle, P. Young, *Edgehill*, p. 80. This 'perfect state' of the magazine is a particularly valuable record of the army's post-Edgehill supply position, showing that the four heavy cannon were not accompanied by good field artillery of intermediate size

Notes to pp. 156-8

(falcons, falconets and robinets are small pieces), but that seven such guns had been captured in the battle—the twelve-pounders, six-pounders and three-pounders listed. These enemy cannon had, as yet, no supply of ammunition. While the army had stocks of powder and match, there was a shortage of musket, pistol and carbine shot, which Heydon's orders to his clerks confirms. John Newport and Ralph Parker are the two Ordnance officers most in evidence before the arrival of March and Sherburne.

- 8 Edgehill, 23 October 1642.
- 9 The King and the army entered Oxford on 29 October, and an expedition led by Rupert took Abingdon on the 31st. His train included two of the cannon captured at Edgehill. Abingdon was occupied, fortified and munitioned as one of the defensive ring of garrisons round Oxford: two culverins were stationed there, B 33, until replaced in January 1643 by two falcons, B 53 and note 84. Sir Lewis Dyve (for whom, see note 15, below) was appointed Governor of the town.
- 10 This, the first warrant among the Ordnance Papers signed by Charles at Oxford, orders the supply of the Foot as the army was about to embark on the march to London. 17 regiments are listed, and B 10 adds one other, Northampton's Foot. Only two infantry regiments known to be with the army at this time, Stradling's and Beaumont's, are not supplied. Altogether, if B 10 is included, 2030 lbs of powder, with shot and match proportionable, were delivered; enough, if each man filled his bandoleers—see B 10—for over 4000 musketeers, the number referred to in B 17. The deliveries were made to some units while they were still in Oxford, to others on the march: six were supplied on 5 November, when the army had reached Reading: see B 12 and 13. Only those commanders and selected junior officers not already identified have been included in the notes which follow. The Lieutenant General's regiment was that of the Earl of Lindsey, now the Earl of Forth's: see notes 66 above and 26 below. The Colonel Gerrard supplied on 2 November is Charles Gerrard; on 7 November, Sir Gilbert. This list should be compared with the pay warrants for the same regiments, printed in P. Young, *Edgehill*, pp. 180-2.
- 11 The King's Foot Guards were commanded by Lord Willoughby d'Eresby, the son of the Earl of Lindsey; with his father he was taken prisoner at Edgehill. For later notices of this regiment, normally part of Oxford garrison, see B 12, 35, 51, 63, 71, 99, etc.
- 12 Herbert Price (c. 1606-78), Brecon landowner, M.P. in the Long Parliament till disabled in 1643, and courtier in the Queen's household, raised this regiment in his native county. It did not remain long with the Oxford forces, however, for Price was captured at the fall of Hereford in April 1643. Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, p. 314, *C.C.C.*, pp. 360, 1203-5, 2042-3, *List*, 108-9.
- 13 John Savage, Earl Rivers (c. 1603-54) was a Catholic peer and landowner, M.P. for Chester, 1624-5, and High Steward of Macclesfield. He recruited his Foot regiment in Cheshire and brought it to the King at Shrewsbury; it was later, under John Boys—see note 19 below—the garrison of Donnington Castle. *C.P.*, *C.C.C.*, pp. 914-6, P. Young *Edgehill*, p. 232.
- 14 Thomas Blagge (1613-60), of Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk, raised his Foot regiment and brought it to the King before 12 October 1642. It was the

Notes to pp. 158-61

garrison of Wallingford—and its Colonel the Governor—from December 1642 until the end of the war. Blagge died shortly after the Restoration, and was buried in Westminster Abbey. J. Chester, *Westminster Abbey Registers*, p. 152, P. Young, *Edgehill*, pp. 181-2, 217-8, *List*, 13, Lloyd, *Lives*, p. 679: and see B 37, 101, 276, etc.

- 15 Sir Lewis Dyve (1599-1669) was of Bedfordshire family, and half-brother of Lord George Digby. He raised Horse and Foot for the King in the summer of 1642, and before the end of this year was appointed Governor of Abingdon. For his career see H. G. Tibbutt, *The Life and Letters of Sir Lewis Dyve*, Bedfordshire Hist. Record Soc., Vol. 27 (1948).
- 16 John Belasyse (1614-89), second son of the 1st Viscount Fauconberg, was a Yorkshire Catholic, M.P. for Thirsk, 1640-2, whose regiment was among the first raised in the summer of 1642. He was created 1st Baron Belasyse in January 1645. *D.N.B.*, Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, p. 104, *C.C.C.*, pp. 966-8, 1338-9.
- 17 George Boncle or Bunckley (1616-45), of Scottish family, was servant of the household of the Prince of Wales before the Civil War. He was at this date Major to Salusbury's Welsh regiment, and later Lieutenant Colonel to Sir Arthur Aston's Horse. Knighted in January 1645, he was taken prisoner at Naseby and died in imprisonment. Stevens, pp. 59-62.
- 18 Urian Leigh (b.1600), of Adlington, Cheshire, was probably the second son of Sir Urian Leigh, and a soldier who had served in foreign parts before becoming Major to Fitton's Cheshire regiment. He was taken prisoner at Alton, Hampshire, in 1643, but was with the royal forces on the Western campaign, summer 1644. He survived the Restoration. *Visit. Cheshire, 1663* (Harleian Soc., Vol. 93), p.63, Walker, p. 61, *List*, 47, *C.C.C.*, pp. 893-5.
- 19 John Boys (1607-64), eldest son of Edward Boys, of Bonnington, Kent, had been a Captain in the Scots Wars: he was later Governor of Donnington Castle, and knighted for his successful defence of the place in October 1644. See above, notes 140, 146, A Section, and 13, B Section. *D.N.B.*, Peacock, p. 77.
- 20 Bartholomew Pell (c.1598-1671) was of Lincolnshire gentry family. He rose to be Major, then Lieutenant Colonel of this regiment, and was knighted. At the Restoration he was listed as an Indigent Officer. *Lincs. Pedigrees*, Vol. 3 (Harleian Soc., Vol. 52), p. 770, Walker, p. 61, *List*, 55.
- 21 Richard Bagot (1618-45), the fourth son of Sir Harvey Bagot, of Blithfield, Staffs., was Captain in Bolle's regiment for a brief space only. He was named Governor of Lichfield by Rupert after its capture in 1643, and continued there until he died, of wounds received at Naseby, in July 1645. G. Wrottesley, 'A History of the Bagot family', *Collections for a History of Staffs.*, W. Salt Arch. Soc., N.S., Vol. XI (1908), pp.94-109, Harl. MS. 986, f. 93.
- 22 Francis Saunders has not been certainly identified. He was, no doubt still as Major to Lord Molyneux, at Culham camp in May 1643, and at the siege of Bristol in July. Harl. MS. 6804, ff. 92-3, Warburton, II, p. 248.
- 23 The King left Oxford at the head of the army for the advance on London, 3 November 1642, and arrived at Maidenhead on the 8th. The town had

Notes to pp. 162-4

- already been taken by Rupert and the cavalry on the 4th. *Iter Carolinum*, and Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, p. 731.
- 24 The Prince with the Horse was at Egham, Surrey, before moving on to Brentford, where the Parliamentary forces were engaged on 12 November. The low-gauged musket shot and match may have been intended for dragoons accompanying Rupert.
- 25 Henry Wentworth (b.1594) was the younger brother of the Earl of Cleveland, whose son, Thomas, Lord Wentworth,—like Cleveland himself—commanded cavalry in the civil war: see note 11, A Section, and note 322 below. Henry Wentworth was a veteran infantry officer, who had seen service on the continent and in the Scots Wars. Burke, *Dormant and Extinct Peerages*, p. 578, *C.S.P.D.*, 1628-9, p. 565, 1635, p. 267, and 1639-40, pp. 532, 567, P. Young, *Edgehill*, p. 67. The 'present service', for which this substantial supply of munitions was required, may have been the linking up of the *tertia* with forces under Rupert, then at Egham, close to Old Windsor, in readiness for the advance on Brentford. One of the *tertia* regiments was noted at Brentford fight, 12 November. *Atkyns and Gwyn*, ed. P. Young and N. Tucker, pp. 46-7, Warburton, II, p. 63.
- 26 Patrick Ruthven (c.1573-1651), experienced Scottish soldier who had risen to high command in the service of Sweden before taking part in the Scots Wars—he was Governor of Edinburgh Castle in 1640—and in the civil war, where he replaced Lindsey as Commander-in-Chief of the Royalist forces after Edgehill, had been created Lord Ruthven of Ettrick in the peerage of Scotland in 1639. In March 1642 he was created Earl of Forth, and in 1644 Earl of Brentford. *D.N.B.*, *C.P.*
- 27 Longford lies just to the East of Colnbrook, on the road to London. On 10 November the King and his forces had arrived at Colnbrook, and there received the Commissioners sent by Parliament to treat for peace. In the meantime Rupert, with Horse and Foot (see above, notes 24 and 25), was ordered to push on to Brentford, where part of Essex's army lay. This warrant, embodying the King's express command, is a clear indication of his intention to continue his march on London, despite the peace treaty. In a day's march the by-train could, after Longford, have reached Brentford—although not in time for Rupert's dawn attack—or Hounslow, where the King quartered on the following day. The train lacks six-pounders, ordered by Astley, and makes do with demi-culverins (nine-pounders) instead. Gardiner, *Civil War*, I, pp. 56-9, *Iter Carolinum*, Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, p. 731.
- 28 Kingston, with its important bridge over the Thames, was only briefly occupied by the Royalists, in their retreat from Turnham Green, where they had faced the greatly superior forces of Parliament on 13 November. The King and the train of artillery (see next item and C 1) quartered at Oatlands, 14-18 November. The cannon, if sent, must have been quickly withdrawn on Essex's approach. The drakes of 3 lb. bullet may be the bastard falcons of the Edgehill campaign under another name; or they may include guns captured at Brentford. Shot was being cast on the march, as during the Edgehill campaign; cf. B 6.
- 29 Henry Huncks, a Devon man, was Lieutenant Colonel of the Earl of Northampton's regiment of Foot. A veteran soldier, he had been Governor

Notes to pp. 164-7

of Barbados, 1639-41. He was knighted in January 1643, but lost his command in May. He served later in the West and surrendered in 1646 on Exeter articles. P. Young, *Edgehill*, p.231, *C.C.C.*, p.1283.

- 30 Eton, Bucks. The foot under Huncks—a commanded party (ie. drawn from several units)—were holding Eton no doubt to defend the bridge at Windsor. The supply ordered is generous and includes tools for entrenching. All of it may not have been sent, however: Huncks signs for a lesser amount, and on behalf of his regiment only.
- 31 Charles was at Reading from 19 to 29 November. The infantry detachments at the crossings of the Thames at Marlow and Henley, like that at Eton—see previous note—were covering the army's retreat to Reading and Oxford. For Henry Lunsford and this regiment see note 71 above.
- 32 Great Bookham, Surrey, two miles Southwest of Leatherhead. No doubt these carts and their drivers had been impressed by the army on its march to or from Turnham Green; possibly by the party sent to destroy the mills at Chilworth, near Guildford, C 1.
- 33 Edward Grey (b.1611), a younger son of Sir Ralph Grey of Chillingham, Northumberland, and half-brother of Lord Grey of Warke, raised Horse, Foot and Dragoons for the King in the North. He served throughout the war, surrendering in 1646 on Newark articles. He was rewarded at the Restoration with command in the Foot Guards. *C.P.*, *Visit. Northumb.*, 1615 and 1666, p. 63, *Alum. Cantab.*, *C.C.C.*, p. 1409, *C.S.P.D.*, 1663-4, p.524, Dalton, *Army Lists*, I, p. 7, *List*, 60-1.
- 34 Colonel Grey's Dragoon regiment, a small one, had fought at Edgehill. In December 1642 it was captured at Winchester. P. Young, *Edgehill*, p.236. The delivery to this unit was part of a general supply of the Dragoons, ordered by Aston, their Major General. On the same day Colonel Usher's received four barrels of powder, and in the following December and January his, Colonel Duncombe's and Sir Robert Howard's regiments were supplied in all with 8½ cwt. of powder, together with match and shot proportionable. W.O. 55. 423, ff. 74, 76, 216, 238-9, and W.O. 55. 457. 60, f. 32. See also B 25. Aston's warrant, and Heydon's comment, indicate laxity in the issuing procedures in the Ordnance Office: cf. B 1, and the 'Advices' of an investigating committee, Harl. MS. 6804, ff. 160-1.
- 35 The Council of War, over which the King presided, was the main executive committee on the Royalist side in the civil war. This is the only record of the meeting of 22 November. It was copied into the Ordnance Office journals as authority for the action required: cf. B 43. The train ordered to Oxford was substantially that which had accompanied the army on the Edgehill and Turnham Green campaigns, with the exception of the two demi-cannon sent to Maidenhead (B 14), and the four three-pounders left at Reading (B 23). It was received at Oxford—at Christ Church magazine—on 25 November. On the following day part of it was ordered to return to Reading, B 29. The residue was sent to New College stores and listed there, 29 November, Add. MS. 34325, f. 5.
- 36 George Digby, 2nd Baron Digby of Sherborne (1612-77), the son of John, 1st Earl of Bristol, succeeded Falkland as Secretary of State in 1643.
- 37 Francis Leigh, 1st Baron Dunsmore (d.1653), was Captain of the Gentlemen Pensioners. He was created Earl of Chichester in 1644.

Notes to pp. 167-71

- 38 Thomas Wriothesley, 4th Earl of Southampton (1608-67), an important and influential Privy Councillor, was named as a Commissioner for the peace negotiations of 1643 and 1645.
- 39 Arthur Capel, 1st Baron Capel (1604-49), was a wealthy 'new' peer. He was given command of Shropshire, Cheshire and North Wales in 1643.
- 40 Sir Edward Nicholas (1593-1669), Secretary of State from 1641, and Privy Councillor.
- 41 Sir John Culpepper was Chancellor of the Exchequer until February 1643: see above, note 34, A Section.
- 42 Edward Waller (1612-77), Somerset gentleman, herald, and Secretary-at-War to the King, was also Secretary to the Council of War. In 1645 he rose to be Garter King of Arms and was knighted. His papers, and the posthumously printed *Historical Discourses*, are an important record of Royalist activity.
- 43 Farnham Castle, Surrey, had been occupied by a party of Royalists led by the poet and courtier, Sir John Denham. Charles, still at Reading, now orders a Dragoon detachment to go to their aid. This reinforcement, if it arrived, was of no avail, however: Waller forced the surrender of the Castle on 26 November. Rushworth, *Historical Collections*, II, p. 92.
- 44 Sir Arthur Aston (for whom, see note 114 above) had been appointed Governor of Reading by commission dated 22 November 1642. A substantial store of munitions for the garrison of the town is here left under his command, and an officer for the magazine appointed. The Reading arsenal was the most important outside Oxford, and was augmented throughout the Winter of 1642-3: see 11. The artillery left for the protection of the town was less impressive, however. The four pieces and their ammunition referred to were the three-pounders and stores sent there on 22 November, 123. Eight other guns were sent on the 27th, B 29.
- 45 Henry Hastings (c.1609-67), second son of the 5th Earl of Huntingdon, had been named by the King Sheriff of Leicestershire in the summer of 1642. He was the county's leading Royalist, and raised Horse which he brought into the main army. By commission dated at Reading 22 November he was given command of a Dragoon regiment. He was now to return home, and is supplied with munitions for his journey. In 1643 he was made General of the Associated Counties of the East Midlands, created Lord Loughborough, and commanded his own 'flying army' from his headquarters at Ashby de-la-Zouch. He had already distinguished himself with the King's forces on the Edgehill campaign—hence Heydon's fulsome comments on this warrant. *D.N.B.*, H.M.C., *Hastings*, II, pp. 86-95.
- 46 Having ordered, on 22 November, four cannon only to remain at Reading, and the remainder of the train to return to Oxford (B 23, 24), the King and his council on the 26th, and still at Reading, reversed this decision: eight pieces, with appropriate supplies, are here assigned to the town, and two leading officers, Captain Fawcett and Master Gunner Betts, are placed in charge. Cf notes 35, 44.
- 47 George Brydges, 6th Baron Chandos of Sudeley (1620-55), owner of Sudeley Castle, Gloucestershire, although named Lord Lieutenant of the county by Parliament in 1642, joined the King and was commissioned to raise a regiment of Horse on 19 November. These munitions for the

Notes to pp. 173-8

regiment were delivered on the eve of its departure for the West Country. C.P., Harl. MS. 6852, f. 1.

- 48 The Foot regiments of Thomas Blagge and the Earl Rivers were quartered in Wallingford, as part of the general move into winter quarters by the army at this time, Harl. MS. 6851, f. 237. Blagge was appointed Governor; see note 14, B Section. John Boys, who signs for the munitions received, was the actual commander of Rivers' Foot; see notes 13 and 19, B Section. For Winter Graunt and transport from Oxford by water to Royalist strongholds on the Thames see p.22 and note 7, A Section.
- 49 Charles Howard, Viscount Andover (c. 1615-79), eldest son and heir of the Earl of Berkshire, and briefly M.P. for Oxford in the Long Parliament, was commissioned to raise his regiment of Horse early in October 1642. It was as yet very incomplete, and in January 1643 was only three troops strong. A list of the quarters of the army on 9 December places Andover's Horse at Islip, five miles North of Oxford, hardly the 'vttmost parts of Buckinghamshire'. Harl. MSS. 6852, f. 1, 6851, f. 237, Stevens, p. 9.
- 50 The Foot Guards, now established as part of Oxford garrison along with Dutton's, Pennymann's and Charles Gerrard's, had been supplied previously on 31 October and 30 November 1642, B 9 and W.O. 55. 423, f. 222. One of the largest regiments, they had priority in supply: see B 63 and 71. The weekly munitioning of the garrison began in the new year, B 51, but this delivery—and one of the same date to Charles Gerrard's, 423, f.227 — was for 'speciall service', no doubt Wilmot's assault on Marlborough, 5 December 1642.
- 51 As the Royalist forces moved into winter quarters around Oxford, Rupert ordered this supply of the Horse to the East of the city. Six regiments (28 troops) were to be quartered in Oxfordshire under the Agreement made between the King and the county this month. A troop of Charles Gerrard's was allotted to Thame; whereas, on 9 December, Prince Maurice's regiment was listed at Faringdon, Berkshire. Perhaps this was why these stores were returned on 8 December. Waterstock lies between Wheatley and Thame, eight miles East of Oxford: allowance must be made in the calculation of distance, in this document and elsewhere (e.g. B 39), for seventeenth-century reckoning in old British miles of 2,428 yards. *An Explanation of the Agreement*, January 1643 (F. Madan, *Oxford Books*, II, No. 1187), P. Young, *Edgehill*, p. 185.
- 52 Brill, Buckinghamshire, stands on high ground ten miles Northeast of Oxford. Given a small garrison consisting of Sir Gilbert Gerrard's and Lord Molineux's Foot regiments, it became at this time part of the ring of outposts defending the city, and Gerrard was appointed chief officer there. He was further supplied in January 1643, B 61, 64. P. Young, *Edgehill*, p. 185, Harl. MS. 6851, f. 242.
- 53 Richard Bishop was Major of Sir Gilbert Gerrard's regiment, and continued in that position during 1643 and '44. He was Lieutenant Colonel at Worcester in 1646. B 126, Harl. MS. 6804, f. 92, Symonds, p. 13.
- 54 Richard Bachelor was a long-serving officer of the magazine, Clerk to Thomas Eastbrook, Assistant to the Commissaries, whose presence was first recorded in November 1642 (B 14) and finally in August 1645 (A 202), in the same post. He was paid, as clerk, 2/6 per day, C 4. Named as clerk

Notes to pp. 178-9

- of the Reading magazine, he served there till the surrender of the town in April 1643: see B 14, 26, 38, 42, 45. His inventory of stores agrees with that of 24 November, B 26.
- 55 Daniel O'Neill (c.1612-64), the elder son of Con O'Neill, was distantly related to the Earls of Tyrone. He became a courtier to Charles I, a Protestant, and a soldier in the Low Countries and in the Scots Wars. He was now Major of Rupert's Horse, quartered at Abingdon, and was shortly promoted to Lieutenant Colonel. An active Royalist in exile in the 1650s, he was substantially rewarded at the Restoration. *D.N.B.*, Belvoir Castle, Lindsay Papers, QZ. 22, f. 43. The cavalry at Abingdon were suffering from shortages of all kinds, as O'Neill wrote to Rupert, and could supply little for Reading: B 45, Warburton, II, p. 82.
- 56 Henry Frederick Howard, Lord Mowbray and Maltravers, later 3rd Earl of Arundel (1608-52), was the second but eldest surviving son of the 2nd Earl, the great patron of the arts, diplomat and courtier. He was summoned to Parliament in 1640 as Lord Mowbray, quarrelled with the Earl of Pembroke there, sided with the King in 1642, and was Governor of Arundel Castle when it was held briefly for the King in 1643. This entry is the only record of this sitting of the Council of War, one of the earliest held at Oxford: see note 35, B Section, for the Council and its instructions. Among the other Councillors the Lieutenant General is the Earl of Forth, the Chancellor of the Exchequer Sir John Culpepper.
- 57 Charles, Lord Grey of Ruthin (1612-43) signed the Declaration for the King at York, June 1642, but was not among the most wealthy and influential of the Royalist peers. He died at Oxford in June 1643.
- 58 Henry Pierrepont, Lord Newark (1607-80), succeeded his father as Earl of Kingston in 1643 and was created Marquess of Dorchester in 1645. He and six servants lodged in John Holloway's house in St. Aldate's, Oxford, in June 1643. A small man with a violent temper, he was often at odds with his fellow Councillors. Bodleian: Add. MS. D. 114, f. 24, and note 23, A Section.
- 59 William Legge (c.1609-70), of Anglo-Irish family and ancestor of the Earls of Dartmouth, was a professional soldier who served abroad and in the Scots Wars. He was Master of the Armoury before the Civil War and after the Restoration, when he was also appointed Lieutenant of the Ordnance. He became at this time a close friend of Rupert, and like O'Neill, served in his regiment of Horse. He was promoted by the Prince thereafter, becoming Governor of Oxford in 1645.
- 60 The Council's deliberations reflect the concerns of the Royalist High Command at this stage: the reinforcing of the strongholds protecting Oxford, the improvement of the artillery train and the creation of Dragoons. Two small brass cannon are sent to Banbury, bringing the number of pieces there up to four; see B 48. Heydon and the Ordnance Commissioners are ordered to take in hand the making of short and light carbines, suitable for use on horseback by Dragoons: cf. B 73.
- 61 Major Loopworth cannot be certainly identified. Possibly the actual signature, of which this is a transcript, was that of Lockwood, an officer resident in St. Aldate's, Oxford in 1643. He may have commanded the guard for the Banbury train which met it at Woodstock.

Notes to pp. 181-6

- 62 Thomas Shirley (b.1597), third son of Sir Thomas Shirley, of Wiston, Sussex, was, like his father, a soldier and adventurer. He was Lieutenant Colonel of Sir Lewis Dyve's Foot regiment, stationed at Abingdon, where its Colonel was Governor. Shirley, *Stemmata Shirleiana*. His request is an indication of the plight of the troops in the town: see note 55, B Section.
- 63 John Audley was Quartermaster to the train of artillery. In 1645 he was with Captain Fawcett in Woodstock garrison. At the Restoration he was certified an Indigent Officer; B 293, 295, C 4, 54, *List*, 149. He was here involved in the carrying of the train by boat to Reading and Abingdon. The supplies sent to Reading were for the twelve guns ordered there in November, B 23, 29, and include materials for 'fireworks'. The Oxford magazine is emptied of all its demi-culverin and saker ammunition; but, as Bachelor had indicated, B 40, the needs of the garrison at Reading were great.
- 64 Henry Wilmot (c.1612-58), of Anglo-Irish family, was a career cavalry officer, in the service of the Dutch before the Civil War, who rose to be Commissary General of Horse in 1640 and was involved in the army plots. He was now Lieutenant General of the Royalist Horse, with his Headquarters at Abingdon. As with the order of 14 December, B 42, Oxford and Abingdon stores were to be scraped clean in order to make good the shortages at Reading. But, as B 38, 42 and 45 make clear, little remained in these magazines, and the results were disappointing. Once again Winter Graunt, the Waggon-Master-General, requisitions a boat for the transport of munitions: see note 7, A Section, B 32, 37 and 45.
- 65 Sir Henry Newton, afterwards Puckering (1618-1701), younger son of Sir Adam Newton, Baronet, of Charlton, Kent, raised a troop of Horse for the King and was present at Edgehill. He now receives, by order of an Ordnance Commissioner, horseman's armour for himself. *D.N.B.*
- 66 Colonel Charles Gerrard.
- 67 Gerrard's regiment, along with the other Oxford garrison regiments, supplies a contingent of musketeers to make up a party of 500 'commanded men' to convoy munitions to Banbury. The New College arsenal is short of match—cf. note 64, above—but eventually the proportions listed in the receipt, p. 185, were scraped together, and successfully delivered to Banbury. On the day following, Christmas Day, the King orders shot for the four guns in the town, two of which must be the falconets sent there on 16 December, B 43. For Huncks, who signs for this ammunition, see note 29, B Section.
- 68 David Scrymgeour (d.1644), third son of the 1st Viscount Dudhope, was Adjutant General of the Horse to Rupert. His quarters were Ginge, near Wantage, at this time. In 1644 he served during the Cornish campaign, and died at Oxford in December. It is not clear what reference Rupert's authority has to the orders for the supply of Banbury. *The Scots Peerage*, III, pp. 313-4, Belvoir Castle, Lindsay Papers, QZ. 22, f. 43, Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, p. 245.
- 69 This small train of munitions for infantry was probably designed for the Foot the Marquess of Hertford was bringing from the West to Oxford. Byron's cavalry, normally quartered around Burford, met it at Woodstock and brought it to Burford, where he clashed, on 1 January 1643, with a

Notes to pp. 186-7

party of Parliamentarians. Harl. MS. 6851, f. 237, Warburton, II, pp. 90-1. And see next note.

- 70 Eynsham Ferry over the Thames is $5\frac{1}{2}$ miles from Carfax, Oxford: see note 51, B Section, for seventeenth-century reckoning. It would appear, however, from Heydon's instructions, that the route North via Woodstock was the one followed; and another Ordnance Paper, not printed here, indicates that the train was received at Stow on the Wold before being taken to Burford. W.O. 55. 457. 60, f. 45.
- 71 This is a summary, found in a journal of issues, of several separate deliveries of tools over a six-month period, the original warrants for which have in some cases survived. Where this is the case it is possible to date the delivery. The Guards, Gerrard's and Dutton's regiments were first supplied on 18 December 1642, Gerrard's and Dutton's again on the 29 and 31 December. The date of Pennyman's and Carbery's supply is not known; but see next note. The garrison soldiers were contributing to the improvement of Oxford's defences, which were under almost continuous alteration from November 1642. Most of the materials listed in this document, however, were for the use of the citizens conscripted into the works. From first to last a total of 679 shovels, 390 spades, 162 pickaxes and 48 other tools were issued in these months for work on Oxford's defences. The stock of tools in the magazine was probably somewhat smaller: these figures are of issues, and some tools would be issued out more than once. The inhabitants of Oxfordshire and Berkshire had sent into the magazine, 10 December 1642-10 January 1643, no more than 316 shovels, 262 spades and 188 pickaxes, Add. MS. 34325, ff. 1-4: and other deliveries from the stores at Oxford diminished this stock, B 64, 108. W.O. 55. 1661 [7], 457. 60, f. 44.
- 72 Richard Vaughan, 2nd Earl of Carbery (c.1600-86), of Golden Grove, Carmarthenshire, M.P. for the county before the Civil War, raised a Foot regiment there which had arrived at Oxford and was quartered in the city by 8 January 1643: on 16 January it was supplied by the magazine with munitions, B 55. This delivery of tools was probably made at about the same time. Carbery was later the Royalist commander of Southwest Wales. Harl. MS. 6851, f. 61.
- 73 Part of the Northern line of Oxford's defences ran from St. Giles Church to Holywell, excluding at first Holywell Church and the mill, then known as Mr Napper's mill, on the Cherwell. The large number of tools for this work may have been issued about April 1643.
- 74 Sir Nicholas Crispe (c.1599-1666), wealthy City merchant, customs farmer, and M.P. for Winchelsea in the Long Parliament until expelled as monopolist in 1641, had left London in 1643 to join the King at Oxford, and raised Horse and Foot there. *D.N.B.*, Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, p. 147. He was not named as one of the Commissioners for the fortifications of Oxford, May 1643, but was at this time probably responsible for the working of men from St. Peter's in the East parish. Bodleian: Add. MS. D. 114, ff. 10, 17.
- 75 Roger Daide was the match manufacturer in Oxford. He was supplied with these tools on 20 May 1643, probably in connection with the match house: see A 131, 137 and B 245.

Notes to pp. 187

- 76 Charles Lloyd (c.1602-61), the son of a Montgomeryshire soldier of fortune, was a military engineer in Dutch service in the 1630s before becoming Engineer in chief and Quarter Master General to Charles I. In the royal proclamation of 8 June 1643, ordering the completion of the Oxford fortifications, he was named as Engineer in charge. These tools were supplied to him on 29 May. Bodleian: Add. MS. D. 114, f. 22.
- 77 One of the works on which Lloyd—see above note—was engaged at this time was the flooding of the meadows bordering the Thames on the Southwest side of the city. But the flow of water to the powder mills at Osney had at the same time to be maintained. Lloyd was no doubt about to cut new channels, or improve old ones, to the mills. Harl. MS. 6852, f. 82, B 100.
- 78 The massive work at St. Clement's, protecting Magdalen Bridge and entirely enclosing the parish church, was begun in April 1643; these deliveries were made on 17 and 23 June, and included tools to a carpenter for the construction of the gun platform there. By the end of June a demi-cannon was in position at St. Clement's. *Oxoniensia*, I, pp.161-72, W.O. 55. 1661 [7], B 131.
- 79 Rhys Thomas (c.1602-45), probably the fifth son of Sir William Thomas, of Aber, Caernarvonshire, and, we may assume, a soldier on the Continent before the Civil War, was at this date Major and later Colonel of the Queen's Lifeguards of Foot. He commanded a part, at least, of the regiment at Naseby and was there killed. *Dict. Welsh Biog.*, Walker, p. 115 (*recte* 131), *List*, 128. The Queen's Guards formed part of the Oxford garrison from its arrival in July 1643, until 1646, and, as indicated here, supplied men for work on the defences. Cf. note 130, A Section, and B 141.
- 80 Captain Balis or Bayly was named as Captain of the Pioneers at 5/- a day in the lists of artillery men of this year, C 4 and 54. He commanded an establishment of 200 pioneers of the train, 69 of whom were named in the later list of personnel. Gabions or cannon baskets—see Appendix III—were made in the mills round Oxford, at Osney, Hollywell and Folly Bridge, Bodleian: Add. MS. D. 114, f 92. They were filled with earth and used in the gun positions at this time being constructed in the city defences. Previous deliveries of tools had been made to Captain Bayly on 3 and 15 May. W.O. 55. 1661 [7].
- 81 Owen Wynne, an unidentified Welshman, was variously described as the Commissary of the Draught Horses or Cannon Horses of the train, at 8/- a day. In the summer of 1644 he was commissioned by the King as Waggon-Master-General of the army. B 199, C 4, 7 and 54; Stevens, pp. 15, 18, 37, 70.
- 82 This was the first delivery to the Foot Guards of the weekly allowance to the garrison regiments for the defence of Oxford; the other regiments, Pennyman's, Charles Gerrard's and Dutton's, were supplied with equivalent amounts at the same time. Orders for some or all of the regiments—including, for a time, Carbery's, B 55—to receive their weekly allowance were continued hereafter; e.g. B 99. Most have not been reproduced in the *Royalist Ordnance Papers*. The powder and shot were normally put into store for the regiment, but the sentries, who kept their match alight while on

Notes to pp. 188-92

- duty, used up the week's allowance of match. W.O. 55. 423, ff. 24, 57-62, 78, 86-87, 128, 147, 182; 457. 60, ff. 50, 60-61, 67.
- 83 For Sir William Vavasour, Lieutenant Colonel of the Guards, see notes 49 and 113, A Section.
- 84 The magazine at Abingdon had been run down to provide stores for Reading, B 42, 46; now the two largest cannon there, sent on 1 December 1642, B 33, were to be returned to Oxford in exchange for smaller pieces. They were required for Rupert's expedition to Cirencester: see note 86, below. The shot for the culverin was recorded as returned on 10 January, A 3. On 31 January the two other guns supplied earlier were ordered to be delivered to Brill, B 61. Little remained there when, in April, the King recalled all the provisions from Abingdon, A 66. For the shortages at Abingdon, and the complaints of the officers there, see notes 55, 62 and 64, B Section.
- 85 Lord George Stuart, Seigneur d'Aubigny (1618-42), younger brother of James, Duke of Richmond, and father of Charles, the 3rd Duke, had been killed at Edgehill. He was buried with great pomp and circumstance in Christ Church Cathedral on Friday, 13 January. Brian Twyne describes how his corpse was brought from Magdalen College on a chariot draped in black velvet, accompanied by Horse and Foot. Musketeers fired 'three great volleys of shott at the enterringe of the body'. Here three of the garrison regiments receive match for this purpose; the fourth, the Guards, had been supplied the day before, W.O. 55. 457. 60, f. 50. The new regiment at Oxford, Lord Carbery's, did not take part: it was supplied on the 16th for the first time, B 55. Wood, *Life and Times*, I, p. 82, *City of Oxford*, II, p. 550.
- 86 This train was ordered for Rupert's expedition to relieve Henry Hastings, besieged at Ashby-de-la-Zouch. His force consisted of five regiments of Horse, Dragoons, and Foot drawn from the Oxford garrison: the four small field pieces were for security on the march. It left Oxford on 21 January and reached Daventry in Northamptonshire on the 24th, before the Prince learnt that the siege had been lifted. He altered his purpose and decided to attack Cirencester in Gloucestershire, which he had—with the Marquess of Hertford—attempted earlier in the month. The Parliamentary garrison there was an obstacle to Royalist communications with the Severn Valley and South Wales, and the extension of Royalist quarters Westward from Oxford. Rupert's force reached Northleach on 1 February, where he received reinforcements from Oxford, including a train, despatched from New College magazine on 29 January, consisting of a mortar, the two culverins, with 60 shot, previously withdrawn from Abingdon, and 212 entrenching tools—cannon and materials suitable for a siege. With the aid of these, and la Roche and his explosives, Rupert, Maurice and Caernarvon stormed Cirencester on 2 February, and took five cannon, 1200 muskets and 14 colours, as well as 1100 prisoners. W.O. 55. 423, ff. 104-5; *A Particular Relation of the Action before Cyrencester, 1642*[3], *A Relation of the Taking of Cicester, 1642*[3]; Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, p. 732.
- 87 For these cannon see note 44, A Section.
- 88 John Ashburnham (1603-71), the long-standing court favourite of Charles I, was now also Treasurer-at-War and Councillor of War at Oxford. He was able to transmit the orders of the King, as here, directly to the Ordnance Office. His hasty note, which can be dated 27 January, reflects the change of

Notes to pp. 193-5

- plan made by Rupert; the Prince required siege materials, such as petards, and could best be intercepted on his march to Cirencester by sending them *via* Burford, as noted here. Possibly la Roche accompanied the petards: he was at the siege but is not named in either of the major trains involved. Cf. note 86, above.
- 89 For Sir Brian Palmes (1599-1654), the Ordnance Commissioner, see above, p. 17 and B 85. Pennyman, Governor of Oxford and Colonel of one of the regiments stationed there, had received ammunition on 2 December, a day or so before Foot was drawn from the garrison to join Wilmot's assault on Marlborough. He may have received part of the arms referred to at the same time. W.O. 55. 457. 60, f. 24.
- 90 Two of the smallest guns in the Royalist armoury—robinets are three-quarter-pounders—were posted on South or Folly Bridge, and here receive materials for making grape shot. The Southern line of Oxford's defences was wholly unimproved at this time, and the Royalists apparently relied on these miniature cannon and the natural barrier of the Thames until work could be started in the Spring of 1643. Cf. B 89, 100, 108, and note 77, B Section.
- 91 Edmund Peirce (d. 1667), a young London lawyer who had been imprisoned by Parliament in 1642, now served in the King's Horse Guards at Oxford. Later in 1643 he raised his own regiment of Horse at his own charge, fought in the campaigns of that year and the next, was wounded, and became Advocate General to the army. *Grantees of Arms* (Harleian Soc., Vol. 66), p. 195, *C.S.P.D.*, 1660-1, p. 11, *List*, 105, *C.C.C.*, p. 1566.
- 92 For Sir George Strode (1583-1663), one of the two principal Ordnance Commissioners and the later gunpowder monopolist, see above, pp. 17-19, 29-32.
- 93 Cannon commonly bore on their barrels the emblems, inscriptions or other marks of their owners. The *fleur de lis* on this falcon no doubt indicates its French origin.
- 94 The garrison of Brill consisted of the Foot regiments of Sir Gilbert Gerrard and Lord Molyneux: but, confusingly, it seems likely that at least a detachment of Charles Gerrard's regiment from Oxford was also quartered there at this time, and that the Colonel signs this receipt. Brill, attacked by a party of Buckinghamshire Parliamentarians under Colonel Arthur Goodwin on 27 January, was supplied by New College magazine on 23 and 27 January, as well as with these guns from Abingdon. W.O. 55. 423, ff. 91, 98, 102; notes 52, 84 and 97, B Section.
- 95 Conyers Griffin, later Colonel of Foot in the West Country, and Governor of Longford House, Wiltshire, was the signatory. Walker, p. 106, *Bellum Civile*, p. 64.
- 96 The work at St. Clement's was to be begun in April 1643. In the meantime Magdalen Bridge, like Folly Bridge, was protected only by its 'parting arch' (drawbridge), and a gun emplacement with these temporary parapets. Cf. B 50, 108, 135, and notes 78 and 90, B Section; *O.C.A.*, p. 419.
- 97 B 61, where one cart, six carters, and eleven horses were used to draw the two pieces to Brill. The tools, from the stock at Oxford recently accumulated, were no doubt required to improve or repair the fortifications at Brill after the assault of 27 January. Shovels, spades and pickaxes were normally

Notes to pp. 196-202

- issued in the proportion of 2:1:1, and Heydon assumes Astley has made a mistake in reversing these proportions. The final delivery indicates a shortage of shovels and gabions at Oxford. See notes 71 and 94, B Section.
- 98 Sir Edward Sydenham (d.1675), of Giddy Hall, Essex, was Knight Marshal, an officer of the palace court, and had been knighted in November 1642 at Reading. He here receives powder and ammunition for the personal use of the King and Prince of Wales, as well as the palace guard at Christ Church. The royal children at Oxford were given some training in weapons of war: see B 260. Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 215, *C.C.C.*, p. 1257, *C.S.P.D.*, 1660-1, pp. 17, 89, 137, Will P.C.C. Dycer 131.
- 99 Deddington lies five miles South of Banbury, 15 North of Oxford. Colonel Joseph Wagstaffe, for whom see note 53, A Section, no doubt commanded a regiment of Foot there. Astley's warrant is not acted upon for ten days, possibly, as Heydon's note indicates, because of the continuing shortage of match in the magazine.
- 100 Bernard de Gomme (1620-85), Walloon military engineer, served in the wars of the Low Countries, until in 1642, like la Roche, he came to England, probably in the entourage of Prince Rupert: see above, p. 27. He advised on the fortification of Royalist strongholds, and drew up plans for Oxford and Liverpool. These, and his sketch maps of several battles in the Civil War, are of great value to the historian. At the Restoration he was appointed Chief Engineer, and knighted. *D.N.B.* He is now raising a company of Foot in the regiment of Colonel Thomas Blagge, part of the garrison of Wallingford, where Blagge was Governor. The company is in the town and further supplied, 21 April 1643, B 101.
- 101 At the last royal review of the troops at Oxford the Guards had had 210 men unarmed, B 63. Now, with a recruit of 112 men, there were 322 without arms. The repair of muskets and the production of pikes locally was only now getting under way. By November 1643, according to the journals of the Ordnance Office, over 2000 long pikes were received into store. But the shortage of firearms continued, in spite of the calls to Oxford citizens, and when the Guards were supplied, up to two months after Astley's warrant, it was in the proportion of two pikes to one musket, the reverse of the optimum ratio. See above, p. 54; notes 6 and 16, A Section; B 73; and Add. MS. 34325. For Markham and Leighton see notes 128 and 59, A Section.
- 102 These 140 muskets had been handed in from Lord Wentworth's Dragoon regiment on 16 February, A 14. They are here distributed to local craftsmen for repair. The cost of their work when completed was calculated on 24 March to be £19. 10. 0, B 88. See note 11, A Section, note 115, B Section.
- 103 The service was probably the occupation of Malmesbury, where Bampfield, according to his own account, became Governor: see note 41, A Section. In April the arms of the town were returned to Oxford, A 64. For further Western service by Bampfield see B 112.
- 104 William, 6th Baron Paget (1609-78), was a lukewarm Royalist, but, as a Staffordshire peer, kept in touch with Hastings at Ashby-de-la-Zouch, and, as this item indicates, acted on his behalf at Oxford. *H.M.C.*, *Hastings*, II, pp. 94-5, 107.

Notes to pp. 202-5

- 105 New College magazine received staves and heads separately, and employed local craftsmen such as Goulbron to assemble them. The Ordnance Papers record that he fitted 219 pikes and 50 brown bills in February and March. W.O. 55. 1661 [18], and note 6, A Section.
- 106 John Morley, Major of Wentworth's Dragoons, rose to be Lieutenant Colonel of the regiment, and Deputy Governor of Winchester after its capture at the end of 1643. This—very minor—delivery is one among several to the regiment at Oxford at this time: cf. A 14, B 73, 78, 88, W.O. 55. 423, ff. 140^a, 153.
- 107 The expedition which had in fact set out to relieve Ashby-de-la-Zouch on 21 January: see note 86, B Section. The lack of match at Oxford had left Rupert's train six cwt. short—B 56—and forced him to borrow from Banbury *en route*. Despite the order of the Council of War the restitution could not be completed until 21 April—a further indication of the continuing scarcity of match. For the general significance of this document see above, Introduction, p. 48.
- 108 Sir John Tyrringham of Tyrringham, Bucks., was knighted at Colnbrook on 12 November 1642, but does not appear to have raised troops for the King. He no doubt required this small amount of powder for his own use. Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 215.
- 109 This is the earliest reference to the foundry at Christ Church, for which see above, Introduction, pp. 27-8. Hugh Richardson, described as the Founder or the Brass Founder, was no doubt an associate of Mr. Lanyon, the Oxford Gunfounder. He had been one of John Browne's foundrymen before the Civil War. *C.S.P.D.*, 1644-5, p. 619, 1645-7, p. 27. See note 144, A Section, B 84, 141, 159, 187.
- 110 The original line of defence on the North side of Oxford bordered St. John's College gardens, and mounds in this area are recorded by Loggan (1674) and others. Shovels had been issued for this work in December 1642, and Luke's scouts commented on the strength of the Northern line at this time. 'Cartrushes' are cartouches. W.O. 55. 457. 60, f. 44, *Luke*, ed. Philip, I, pp. 34-5. See also note 73, B Section, B 145, 182.
- 111 This warrant, and other Ordnance Papers not printed here, refer to an abortive attack on Aylesbury, 19-22 March, led by Rupert, the Foot commanded by Pennyman. In addition to the ammunition, listed here, for the Foot, a train of two pieces, a saker and a falcon, was supplied by the magazine. Nothing was accomplished and the stores were returned on 22 March, except for the expenditure of nine saker shot and three cwt. of ammunition issued to the infantry—enough for 600 musketeers. W.O. 55. 423, ff. 171-3, 181, Warburton, II, p. 142, Rupert's Journal, *E.H.R.*, Vol. 13, p. 732, *Luke*, ed. Philip, I, p. 39.
- 112 Colonel Richard Herbert (for whom see note 65, A Section) brought his Foot regiment to Oxford at this time: this is the earliest reference to it in the city. Parliamentary scouts claimed that Welsh reinforcements arriving at Oxford were largely unarmed, except for Welsh hooks (see Appendix III), but, although a few of these are referred to, A 92, the regiment apparently possessed 80-100 firearms, and lacked only bandoleers and munitions. New College magazine, however, was able to supply only part of its needs. *Luke*, ed. Philip, I, p. 37.

Notes to pp. 206-11

- 113 Cirencester had been taken by Rupert on 2 February, and garrisoned under the command of Colonel John Innes. It had been supplied previously, B 66, and was reinforced later, B 87, 91. This supply, except for the shot, was signed for by Innes on 20 March, W.O. 55. 423, f. 169: the saker shot, noted here as expected from Worcester, arrived at Oxford on 25 and was received at Cirencester on 28 March, A 26, B 91.
- 114 For la Roche and his work see Introduction, pp.32-3. Brimstone or sulphur was one of the ingredients in gunpowder, and la Roche received supplies of the other two, charcoal and saltpetre, on 29 March, B 94.
- 115 See A 14, and note 11, A Section, B 73, 78, and note 102, B Section, for earlier reference to this work. Gunsticks (1 d. each) are ramrods for the muskets. £26.6.0 is the correct total for the repairs undertaken, and it is not clear why this figure was altered.
- 116 Powder for budge barrels and gunners' horns was normally fine grain, used for priming the cannon. This delivery reveals again (cf. notes 90 and 110, B Section) that at this time the artillery in Oxford defences were mainly small, and were supplied largely with case-shot (anti-personnel ammunition). As much of Christ Church meadow was soon to be flooded for defence, it is likely that the gun emplacement in 'y^e meddowe' was situated close to the East Bridge and Physic Garden: see W.O. 55. 423, f. 162, B 50, 92, and note 77, B Section. That South Bridge was protected is known from B 59.
- 117 Sir Humphrey Bennett (c. 1605-c.1667), of Shalden, Hampshire, the third son of a London Alderman and related to the Earl of Arlington, was commissioned to raise this Horse regiment in March. This is the first reference to it. Bennett served as Brigadier in Hopton's army in the Southern counties in 1643-44. Black, p.22, *List*, 10, Symonds, p. 50, Harl. MS. 986, f.89.
- 118 Wall, the original Lieutenant Colonel of Bennett's Horse, was killed at Lansdown, July 1643. *Atkins and Gwyn*, ed. P. Young and N. Tucker, p.19.
- 119 The arrival of shot from Worcester—see note 113 above—the threat to Cirencester from Waller and the consequent presence there of Rupert on 25 March may have prompted this express order for immediate action only three days after substantial supplies had been sent to Cirencester, B 87. As in an earlier warrant, transmitting an urgent royal command, B 56, the closeness of Ashburnham to the King is apparent in this note. Cirencester was evacuated on 22 April and its stores returned to Oxford, A 38.
- 120 This was the train to accompany Rupert's expedition to Lichfield. Sir John Gell had captured the Cathedral and Close on 4 March, and the death of Northampton at Hopton Heath on the 19th had further straitened Royalist activity in the Midlands. Rupert, with a mainly cavalry force designed for rapid marches (no heavy siege guns in this train, and his Foot probably mounted), left Oxford on 29 March to recover the position and help secure a passage for the Queen, her army and the vital supplies from the North. He took Birmingham by assault on 3 April, arrived at Lichfield on the 8th, and stormed the Close on 21 April. The Prince was then recalled to aid in the Reading expedition, and his augmented train was returned to New College store on 26 April: A 67, 68 and note 43, A Section. Rupert's two three-pounders were those of the Marquess of Hertford: see note 44, A

Notes to pp. 211-8

- Section. It is noteworthy that the gunners for the train are armed with poleaxes: a large number of these had been produced for the magazine by an Oxford locksmith, James Bull, Add. MS. 34325.
- 121 Ifley, a mile or so beyond Oxford's walls, was a convenient village in which to stable draught animals for the use of the garrison.
- 122 Tewkesbury garrison was threatened by the activities of Waller in Gloucestershire, and after the battle of Little Dean, between the forces of Waller and Maurice, it fell to a party from Gloucester, 12 April. The stock of match at Oxford was now apparently greater than hitherto: a double proportion is asked for, and sent.
- 123 Lucius Carey, 2nd Viscount Falkland (c. 1610-43), Secretary of State to Charles I since January 1642, was killed at First Newbury, September 1643.
- 124 Reading had been supplied several times during the winter—see B 20, 23, 26, 29 and relevant notes—but according to Clarendon and Parliamentary scouts remained poorly provisioned. The King and Council of War debated whether to evacuate the town, but this delivery would appear to demonstrate their continuing support for the garrison there, before Essex opened his campaign on 13 April. Colonel Henry Lunsford commanded a Foot regiment in the garrison: see note 71, A Section.
- 125 The question of the authority of Sir William Pennyman, Governor of Oxford, to order the issue of munitions is discussed above, Introduction, p. 50. Charles Gerrard's regiment was one of the five in garrison, and possibly the largest: all were supplied with powder and shot on 15 April, B 99.
- 126 John Marsh, probably of the family of East Langdon, Kent, was an office-holder at Oxford, acting here as a Commissioner for the fortifying of the city, and later named as Receiver-general of the taxes levied on Oxford parishes for the defences. For the works near the powder mills at Osney see note 77, B Section. The old foundations there may well have been those of Osney Abbey, dissolved at the Reformation. *C.C.C.*, p.2853, Bodleian: Add. MS. D. 114, ff. 10, 15, 17, 24.
- 127 Wallingford, strongly defended by its energetic and ruthless Governor, Thomas Blagge, was the forward base for the army now in the field under the command of Forth, the Lord General. These substantial supplies, as with part of the munitions sent earlier to the army (W.O. 55. 457. 62, 15 and 16 April 1643), were transferred to Wallingford for safekeeping. Forth was to be advised of their arrival. After the return of the King's forces to Oxford the garrison was supplied, by boat, with stores for its own use, B 107.
- 128 For Bernard de Gomme and his company see note 100, B Section.
- 129 This is the first recorded delivery of arms to the newly raised regiment of Marmaduke Rawdon, for whom see note 59, A Section. It is also the earliest instance of a commander contracting with the Office of Ordnance to return arms received, or pay for them himself. A system of indenture similar to this was in operation in the following year: see B 243, 244, 254, 263, 273, etc.
- 130 Thomas Johnson (d. 1644), London botanist and apothecary, according to Wood 'the best herbalist of his age in England', had joined the King at Oxford in 1642. He was Major of Rawdon's Foot by August 1643, when it

Notes to pp. 218-20

- formed part of the garrison of Basing, and was its Lieutenant Colonel when he died there following a skirmish in September 1644. *D.N.B.*, Harl. MS. 986, f. 91, W.O. 55. 459, f. 363.
- 131 The train taken by the King for the relief of Reading. The small amount of munition for the infantry reflects the fact that supplies had already been sent to the army in the field and deposited in Wallingford—see note 127 above. As listed here, the train is one of the largest recorded in the Ordnance Papers: 50 carts and 347 horses (corrected total) were needed if all the cannon were included—virtually all the transport available to the magazine; and no provision is made in this list for the carrying of the Foot munition, which would require, it might be estimated, a further six carts and 30 horses. But several of the smaller guns were left behind, and possibly part of the rest of the train: the listing of materials is unspecific and conventional, and may be theoretical. The inclusion of six cartloads of tents (some three tons of canvas) in the train reveals the intention of the army, unusual in the Civil War, to camp in the field. In spite of the King's march to Caversham Bridge Reading was surrendered, and the train, significantly altered, was returned to store on 29 April, A 71, and note 48, A Section.
- 132 Wooden uprights for use in marshy ground.
- 133 Sir Lewis Kirke (c. 1588-1663), of London and Bridgnorth, Shropshire, was a member of a family well-known in the Canada trade, which aided in the first English conquests there. He was now acting as Governor of Oxford in the brief absence of Pennyman on the Reading expedition. For this purpose he had been knighted by the King the day before this warrant gave him power to order supplies for the garrison. Kirke was later Governor of Bridgnorth, B 270. *Visit. London*, 1633-5, II (Harleian Soc., Vol. 17), p. 33, *Grantees of Arms* (Harleian Soc., Vol. 66), p. 145, Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 215, C.C.C., p. 1596, Will, P.C.C. Juxon 121.
- 134 Edward Littleton, 1st Baron Littleton (1589-1645), Lord Keeper since 1641, was named, with the other councillors authorising this warrant, one of the Lords Commissioners for the safeguarding of Oxford in the King's absence: see above, Introduction, p. 50, 57, A 175, 206, 207 and relevant notes; and Black, pp. 30-1. Littleton was later to raise a regiment of lawyers for the garrison, B 286.
- 135 Edward Sackville, 4th Earl of Dorset (1590-1652), Privy Councillor.
- 136 John Digby, 1st Earl of Bristol (1580-1653), diplomat, father of George Digby.
- 137 Sir Richard Willys (c. 1616-90), of Cambridgeshire family, had been knighted at Shrewsbury in 1642 and commissioned to raise a regiment of Horse in February 1643. He here receives a contribution to the arming of his troops from Hyde. Willys was appointed to convoy a train to Worcester in May, B 116, was captured at Ellesmere in early 1644, and was later Governor of Newark, 1645. Believed, correctly, to have been a correspondent of Thurloe in the 1650s, he did not find favour with the Royalists at the Restoration. G.E.C., *Baronetage*, II, pp. 234-5, Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 214, Black, p. 3, Will, P. C. C. Dyke 163, D. Underdown, 'Sir Richard Willys and Secretary Thurloe', *E.H.R.*, Vol. 69.

Notes to pp. 221-6

- 138 The camp at Culham was begun on 1 May 1643: see note 63, A Section. The major part of the Royalist infantry—estimated at 6000 strong by Graunt—was settled there after the loss of Reading. The first need was for tools for entrenching, and two cartloads are here delivered to Charles Lloyd, the King's Chief Engineer. 239 more tools were sent to the camp by 13 May, having been scraped together by the Ordnance Office from various sources, including Banbury; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 131-5, B 109. Then followed four small cannon (two from Oxford defences, two from the artillery park) and munitions for the troops in seven carts; carts and their drivers listed on p. 224.
- 139 William Villiers, 2nd Viscount Grandison (1614-43), nephew of the great Duke of Buckingham and father of Barbara, Duchess of Cleveland, had begun the war with a regiment of Horse, but was now Colonel General of the Foot. He and Colonel Wentworth appear to have commanded the infantry in the camp; see B 122. Dyve was the Governor of nearby Abingdon. Grandison led the Foot at the storming of Bristol in July, was there wounded and died at Oxford in September 1643. *C.P.*, Warburton, II, pp. 75, 237-49.
- 140 A clerical error, in the transcription of the signature, for Captain Henry Younger.
- 141 Pattison was one of the twelve Gentlemen of the Ordnance which the establishment of the Ordnance Office at this date allowed for. He was named as a deserter in 1644. C 4, 54.
- 142 William Compton (1625-63), younger brother of James, 3rd Earl of Northampton, shared in the command of Banbury. He was knighted in December of this year, did well in the 1644 siege of Banbury, and at the Restoration was Master of the Ordnance. New College magazine was repaying, with interest, the supplies borrowed from Banbury for the army in April, A 61, 67. Before the arrival of this train it was thought the garrison had only 16 barrels of powder left, B 111. The six-pounder, here supplied, noted as 'newly taken' in B 111, was that captured by Northampton in a skirmish at Middleton Cheney on 6 May, Warburton, II, p.186. Major Greene, who is to convoy the train, had recently replaced Henry Huncks as Deputy Governor of Banbury; see notes 45, A Section, and 29, B Section.
- 143 Bullen Reymes (1613-72), of Overstrand, Norfolk, diplomat and courtier, here receives armour as a cavalry officer with Wilmot. He later served in the West as a Colonel of Foot. H. Kaufman, *Conscientious Cavalier*, is a life of Reymes.
- 144 This important review of the stores is the first recorded since that of 25 October 1642, B 6. A further view was taken on 22 May 1643, upon the appointment of Percy as General of the Ordnance, B 118, and note 157. The 'present state' of the Oxford magazine, as revealed in this inventory, is generally satisfactory, with one important exception. The heavy guns brought to Oxford after Edgehill had been preserved throughout the first winter of the war; iron ammunition from the Midlands and North had begun to arrive, and more was shortly to be received (A 26, 37, 83 and 88, and relevant notes); the shortage of match had been remedied; staff weapons were in plentiful supply; and the withdrawal of outlying garrisons

Notes to pp. 226-34

- and their stores in April compensated somewhat for the loss of Reading: see note 41, A Section, and references there. But the stock of powder was very low; only 57 barrels are recorded, and the stocks in other garrisons are equally meagre. Oxford production was inadequate, and the Northern train of 16 May, which included 136 barrels of powder, was much needed: it more than trebled the magazine's stocks; see note 3, A Section, and A 83.
- 145 A force was being gathered under the command of Hertford and Maurice to join hands with Hopton, advancing from the West. One twelve-pounder and 40 shot, the two minions with 100 shot, and a mortar, all listed here, were assigned to this expedition. Bampffield took the minions about 10 May, B 112, and Maurice the remainder a week later, B 115.
- 146 The officers of the magazine had difficulty in deciding how to total the cannon in their charge. In all 43 are listed, if the 15 in garrisons are included, but other totals may be obtained. Only 32 field carriages were being prepared. The number of guns listed in outlying garrisons agrees with other sources and known deliveries from Oxford. The two bastard cannon were brought by Rupert from Lichfield, the four iron sakers from Cirencester and Malmesbury, A 67, 38 and 64.
- 147 For these guns and their fate see above, p.28.
- 148 The history of these two guns has been traced in notes 44, A Section, 120 and 145, B Section. To convoy the train Colonel Bampffield's regiment of Foot, only 250 strong, was sent ahead of Hertford and Maurice. Warburton, II, p. 189.
- 149 On 6 May 1643 Washington had handed in a number of muskets and musket parts for repair, and on the 11th a conductor of the train had brought 36 broken muskets from Banbury for Washington's regiment, A 77,80. Out of this stock Bastian was to receive 40, and in return supply the regiment with good arms. Washington received his muskets on 16 June. A 77, 80, B 127, and relevant notes.
- 150 Henry Huddleston (d.1666), of Sawston Hall, Cambridgeshire, was Lieutenant Colonel of Washington's Dragoons. Will, P.C.C. Mico 78.
- 151 For Byron and Wentworth's raid, and the return of these munitions, see A 84 and note 55, A Section.
- 152 Hertford and Maurice set out with this train from Oxford on 19 May: see above, notes 145, 148. That some siege work was contemplated is indicated by the presence of a mortar, and Mr Henrick, the Petardier, with his devices, selected in consultation with la Roche.
- 153 Pennyman's authority to order supplies had been queried more than once: see above, p. 50, B 98 and W.O. 55. 459, ff. 110-1. 40 musketeers from the garrison are assigned to convoy Hertford's train to Faringdon on the way to Chard and the meeting with Hopton.
- 154 This is the earliest indication in the Ordnance Papers that Oxford was supplying Worcester with powder and match in return for the many wagonloads of iron sent from the Midlands. For the first time Oxford magazine was in a position to spare some part of its stores, particularly after the arrival of the Northern train of 16 May: see note 144, B Section. For Sir Richard Willys, who convoyed the train, see note 137, B Section; for Sir

Notes to pp. 234-44

William Russell, the Governor of Worcester, who received it, see note 14, A Section.

- 155 The bulk of the Royalist Foot was camped near Culham, and the indenture printed here records the 15 regiments present, company by company. The commanders have, except for Stradling, next note, already been identified at A 92 and 93. The camp had been supplied earlier with tools and ammunition, B 108. Following the complaints of the officers there and the arrival of more arms at Oxford—see above, pp. 54-5, A 83—250 muskets and bandoleers were sent, in addition to the pikes and bills distributed generally, to seven of the regiments, almost certainly those which had lost arms at the surrender of Reading. Further deliveries were made to the camp, B 122. The brown bills noted as sent in four carts do not appear in the indenture.
- 156 This was the regiment Sir Edward Stradling (1601-44), 2nd Baronet, of St Donat's, Glamorgan, had raised in South Wales at the start of the war, and had led at Edgehill. There Stradling had been captured, and the regiment at this time was commanded by John Stradling, his kinsman. Released from Warwick Castle in May, Stradling died at Oxford in June 1644. *D.N.B.*, 'John Stradling', G.E.C., *Baronetage*, I, pp. 6-7, *D. Welsh Biog.*
- 157 The inventory which follows was no doubt ordered by Percy to be compiled when he took office as General of the Ordnance; his signature appears here for the first time on an Ordnance Paper. It is a theoretical computation of the supplies and transport required for the marching train of 19 pieces, and—unlike B 111—excludes cannon permanently in Oxford defences or in other garrisons. It omits the small arms listed previously, but includes the officers of the train. Reference should be made to another 'Present State' of the stores, compiled on 22 May, not reproduced in the *Ordnance Papers*. It provides an opportunity to trace the incomings and outgoings of the magazine since the previous inventory of 8 May, B 111. With the removal of the trains for the West in mid-May (B 112, 115), the magazine is reduced exactly as indicated in B 111: otherwise the cannon, brass and iron, and mortars, the round shot and grenade supplies, remain the same. The stocks of other ammunition, weapons and equipment differ, but not significantly. The amount of powder (129 barrells), match ($9\frac{1}{2}$ tons) and musket shot ($5\frac{3}{5}$ tons), and the number of muskets and bandoleers, has increased, reflecting new supplies received, A 83, and issues made, B 112-6, etc. 122 carts, etc. are listed, an increase of 40 on the previous state. Altogether the inventory of 22 May indicates a healthier position in the Oxford stores than at any time previously, and the trains listed in B 118 confirm this view. Marching trains were mobilised and listed on 7 June (16 pieces) and 7 July (18 pieces), but neither was sent. W.O. 55. 459, ff. 220-5, 354-5.
- 158 Parliamentary scouts reported that Rupert had placed two troops of Horse to guard Wheatley Bridge in May. Thomas Gardiner, who signs for the supplies received, was the elder son of Sir Thomas Gardiner, the King's Solicitor and Recorder of London. Captured at Chalgrove, imprisoned in Windsor Castle, he was released and later knighted for bringing the news of Rupert's relief of Newark. He was killed in a skirmish near Aylesbury in July 1645, and buried in Christ Church Cathedral. *Luke*, ed. Philip, I, p. 74, II, pp. 90-1.

Notes to pp. 244-8

- 159 This further delivery to Worcester follows the substantial supply of 17 May, and a train of four cannon ordered on 30 May but returned the next day, after Waller was known to have withdrawn from before the city, B 116, W.O. 55.459, ff. 199-201. Thomas Pritchard, who signs for the supply, was a servant of Sir William Russell, Governor of Worcester. *Diary of Henry Townshend*, ed. J. W. Willis-Bund (Worcs. Hist. Soc., 1920), II, pp. 26, 148.
- 160 In their 'Humble Desires' to the King the officers at Culham camp in May had asked for bandoleers for their troops. 250 had been supplied in the delivery of arms of the 22nd; and on the 29th the Council of War had ordered as many powder bags as were finished to be sent. See above p. 54, B 117, W.O. 55. 459, ff. 193-5. The magazine was dependent on Oxford production; Mr Jones the Girdler for belts, local glovers for bags. From 6 June to mid-July Jones produced 1600 belts, A 91, Add. MS. 34325, and the magazine was enabled to make this delivery to the camp, along with four cartloads of munitions.
- 161 The Foot regiments of Henry Percy and Thomas Pinchbeck had been formed out of the Yorkshire infantry that accompanied Northern supply trains to Oxford, and were now assigned, like other units of the garrison, to duty in the city defences. Little is known of Colonel Pinchbeck, a London man and career soldier. He was killed at First Newbury, and his regiment passed to Sir Henry Bard: see B 292. Percy's Foot had been first supplied on 4 June; this was the first delivery to both regiments at the East Gate. Both continued to be supplied for this guard duty, at two- to three-week intervals, until 23 August: see W.O. 55. 459, ff. 206, 293, 317, 375, and B 165; Harl. MS. 986, ff. 75, 82.
- 162 Under the direction of Charles Lloyd the fortifications at Oxford were at this time in a sufficiently advanced state for cannon to be placed on the platforms prepared. The great fort at St. Clement's was now ready, and a demi-cannon stood there by 27 June, B 131. Oak and elm timber had been accumulated by the magazine in the Spring, A 16.
- 163 The Foot, which had remained short of leather equipment of this kind for some time, was now being supplied: see note 160, above. Another delivery of powder bags, a substitute for the scarcer bandoleers, had been made on 13 June, W.O. 55. 459, ff. 244-5. The infantry, which broke up from Culham camp at this time, was divided into three tertias, one led by its Colonel General, Grandison, whose Major was Richard Bishop: notes 139 and 53, B Section.
- 164 For these muskets see note 149, B Section.
- 165 Sir Arthur Aston—for whom see note 114, A Section—had recovered from the injury he received during the siege of Reading in April, and had now a command and a regiment in the cavalry under Rupert. The very light robinets (threequarter-pounders) were described as 'galloping guns'—mobile field cannon with two or three horses directly harnessed to each gun—in the order of 29 June to add a cartload of munitions to the train, W.O. 55. 459, ff. 297-8. It was assembled at Bletchingdon House, North of Oxford, for Rupert's Buckingham expedition. Having skirmished with the enemy at Padbury on 2 July the Prince, reinforced by Colonel Richard

Notes to pp. 248-55

Herbert's Foot and munitions, B 130, marched to Stratford to join the Queen, 10 July, and convoy her to Oxford: note 74, A section.

- 166 Heydon had noted on 8 May that royal servants were to be armed, and occasional deliveries of swords and guns to the King's footmen were made. The magazine had probably a surplus of poleaxes made by Bull, the Oxford locksmith, at this time, and was able to spare some for Prince Charles's household. W.O. 55. 459, ff. 140, 546; note 120, B Section.
- 167 Robert Coningsby, of the family of Hampton Court, Herefordshire, a veteran officer, was Lieutenant Colonel of Fielding's regiment, now commanded by Astley. He died at Oxford shortly after this delivery, and was buried at St. Martin's, Carfax, on 18 July 1643. Peacock, p. 78, Wood, *City of Oxford*, III, p. 233
- 168 Major Toby Bowes, of Harraton, Co. Durham, commanded Astley's regiment at the siege of Bristol, July 1643. P. Young, *Edgehill*, p. 219.
- 169 The major part of this train, designed to aid Rupert, facing Essex's forces near Buckingham, was returned to Oxford on 6 July, when the Prince decided to march North to meet the Queen. A 96 and note 74, A Section.
- 170 Nicholas Busy or Busie, described by de Gomme as 'our skilful cannoneer', was in practice though possibly not in title Master Gunner to the train at this time. He was killed at the siege of Bristol, 25 July 1643. This delivery, like B 131, was probably for the guns in Oxford defences: the demi-cannon was at St. Clement's. See above, p. 21, note 5; A 34, B 4, C 4; Warburton, II. p. 246.
- 171 Gervase Elwes, Major to Lord General Forth's Foot regiment, was of London family. He had been Captain in the regiment at Edgehill. Arms had been handed in for the sick men of the regiment in mid-June, A 93; this redelivery is summarised in the same document.
- 172 This was the munitions train intended for Hopton's Cornish infantry blocked up at Devizes. It was prepared when it was thought that the Western army lay at Chippenham, and before the arrival of the Earl of Crawford's Horse, which brought some broken arms from Hopton—placed in the magazine on 10 July, A 97—and, with Colonel James Long's regiment, set out to convoy this train back to Devizes. Hopton's forces were particularly short of powder after the explosion of an ammunition waggon on 6 July. However, a party of Waller's Horse routed the convoy and seized the supplies, as noted here. See notes 76 and 77, A Section; *Atkyns*, p. 22; H.M.C., *Portland*, III, p. 113.
- 173 This train, for the relief of Devizes, was, like the last, made up before the cavalry under Hertford and Maurice arrived from the West on 11 July. Three separate orders were issued, adding to the supplies to be sent and including, finally, two six-pounders, probably those returned from Buckingham by Rupert, A 96 and B 134. Maurice and Oxford Horse under Wilmot convoyed the train as far as Roundway Down, where they met and defeated Waller on 13 July, before delivering it to Hopton's army on the 15th.
- 174 James Ley, 3rd Earl of Marlborough (1618-65), came of a legal and office-holding family with estates in Wiltshire. He was at this time General of the Ordnance in the West, and was later appointed Admiral of the King's fleet

Notes to pp. 255-60

- at Dartmouth. *D.N.B.*, and note 277, B Section. He received the supplies brought from Oxford with the exception of some expended at the battle, and the two six-pounders, probably returned to Oxford.
- 175 Following the defeat and dispersal of Waller's forces in the West it was agreed in Royalist counsels that Bristol and Gloucester should be reduced. For this purpose the two heaviest guns in the artillery park were selected, and ordered to join the Oxford Foot under Grandison for the march to the West. They are directed first to Abingdon, but Grandison was already on his march, and the destination is altered to Fyfield, Berkshire. A train of two twelve-pounders and two six-pounders, for the same service, has returned from Abingdon, no doubt having failed to find Grandison, the same day: it was the nucleus of the next train—see next note. *W.O.* 55. 459, ff. 322-4.
- 176 Two culverins are added to the four guns sent to Abingdon and returned—see above—and this enlarged train left Oxford with Rupert on 18 July for the West. It joined the two demi-cannon, sent on 15 July, for the siege of Bristol. The supply of these two trains emptied Oxford stores. 364 horses were needed to draw the eight largest cannon and one mortar, 52 cartloads of munitions and materials (26 tons), which included two tons of la Roche's devices. The firepikes brought were used very effectively during the assault. It is noteworthy that New College magazine cannot supply the full complement of powder required. The importance of these trains is further indicated by the presence of Captains Younger, Fawcett, Shebis and de Gomme, and other leading officials.
- 177 These were the eight guns ordered to be melted down—to make larger or more perfect brass pieces—by Percy on 29 July 1643, *Harl. MS.* 6852, f. 158. See above, pp. 27-8, and A 178 (for the pieces of Lanyon's making), B 111 and 159; for Richardson see note 109, B Section.
- 178 Conyers, Lord Darcy and Lord Conyers (1599-1689), helped raise regiments for the King in Yorkshire; his younger brothers Sir William, knighted at Berwick, June 1639, and Henry were both in arms for the King. One of these, in command of a Northern regiment of Foot now at Oxford, could be the Colonel referred to: another may be the Major in B 153. *C.C.C.*, pp. 1002, 1694, 1880; *List*, 37.
- 179 Sir Thomas Blackwell, of Mansfield Woodhouse, Notts, had been knighted at Oxford in December 1642. His Foot regiment, like that of Darcy, probably came South with the Queen in July 1643; this is the first reference to it with the main army. It was now, and remained later, a small unit and is lost sight of after Summer 1644. Both Darcy's and Blackwell's regiments were preparing, with other regiments left at Oxford, to march with Forth to the West; they formed part of Darcy's *tertia* there. B 146, 152, 153 etc.; *C.C.C.*, p. 1277; Shaw, II, p. 215; Symonds, p. 159; *List*, 12-13.
- 180 This is the earliest entry in the first of three journals recording deliveries from the magazine with the army in the field; it should be compared with the journal of receipts, A 104 and note 87, and the other 'books of deliveries,' B 157 and note 196, and B 172 and note 218. Together the journals provide an almost complete record of the activities of the marching magazine, from the siege of Bristol to First Newbury, 23 July—20 September 1643.

Notes to pp. 260-5

Selective extracts from the deliveries journals are printed here and in ensuing items, the last being B 177. B 143 records the issues made to the army before Bristol, mainly to Belasyse's and Grandison's tertias, which were posted with the big guns, also supplied here for the preliminary bombardment of the city, opposite the line from the later Royal Fort to Prior's Hill Fort, on the Northwestern side of Bristol. For Belasyse and his Major, Pell, see note 16 and 20, B Section. Warburton, II, pp. 236-64.

- 181 Bristol was taken by storm on 26 July, and this inventory of cannon in the city, made by Fawcett two days later, was asked for by Percy on the 30th. The firepower at the command of Fiennes, the Governor of Bristol, looks impressive but was in fact slender. The great majority of the 98 guns in the defences of the city were minions or less; several were unmounted; all except four, and the new, large mortar, were iron, and other sources reveal that many of these, brought into the city by Sir Francis Popham, the Parliamentarian M.P., of Littlecote, Wilts, were small hammered pieces made by a 'country smith'. The biggest batteries were in Prior's Hill Fort and the Castle Tower or Keep. The Royalists reorganised the city defences, enlarging the redoubt on Windmill Hill to become the Royal Fort—work was started there in September—and in 1644 109 cannons were in position. Although the guns listed here were no great prize, and little powder and match was seized, the capture of Bristol was of importance for the future of Royalist arms supply; see above, pp. 37-8. The inventory begins with the cannon in the South part of the city—the Marsh, now Queen Square—and proceeds clockwise round the perimeter defences, ending with the Castle in Bristol itself. Almost all the places named may be identified from Millerd's plan of the city, 1673, and the map reproduced in *Archaeologia*, Vol. XIV, plate 35. The redoubt by the Limekiln is the Water Fort, the anchor, on the River Avon, of the line which ran North over Brandon Hill and St. Michael's Hill to Prior's Hill, and which then turned Southeast to Lawford's Gate. The Bridge was the old Bristol Bridge over the Avon, and the defences then listed are those on the South side of the city. Tower Haratz, part of the old city wall, stood on the South bank of the Avon. A third gate, Bedminster Gate, is indicated, as well as the other entrances to Bristol from the Somerset side, Temple Gate and Redcliffe Gate. Trine Mills stood on the bank of the Avon opposite the Marsh. Warburton, II, pp. 236-64, *Pythouse Papers*, ed. W. A. Day, p. 56, S. Seyer, *Memoirs of Bristol*, II, pp. 296-406.
- 182 These deliveries at Oxford indicate that batteries to defend the North line were now operational; six cannon at St. Giles, five sakers at Holywell, where the works had recently been extended to include Napper's Mill. Harl. MS. 6802, f. 231.
- 183 Ammunition for the six heavier siege guns with the army at Bristol, another mortar, more of la Roche's devices are ordered to accompany the reinforcements of Foot which marched with Forth from Oxford to rendezvous with Rupert's forces near Gloucester on 9 August. Forth's train also carried over seven tons of infantry munitions. The Foot from Oxford were mainly Northern contingents.
- 184 Major William Gwynne has not been certainly identified.

Notes to pp. 265-7

- 185 Sir Henry Vaughan's regiment had handed into store 9 muskets for repair on 9 June 1643, A 92. They, and five extra, are now returned, before the regiment marches out with Forth's Foot. See note 61, A Section.
- 186 The schedule to this warrant, listing the arms of sick men received in mid-June, is A 93. Over 1000 arms were handed in from the regiments then at Culham camp. As the men recovered and rejoined their units these arms were redelivered; before this warrant some 196 arms had been reissued. Now the King orders a further 600 for the recovered men who had marched to Bristol on 1 August. In fact 469 men were involved; the magazine issues only 400 arms, and a majority of those are pikes. Rendcomb and North Cerney, where the King, Rupert and Forth met with their forces, are 4-5 miles North of Cirencester. See A 92, 93, B 135 and 160, and relevant notes; Harl. MS.6852, f. 163.
- 187 This is a delivery from the marching magazine, to one of the regiments of Foot which had taken part in the capture of Bristol and was now on its way, with the army, to besiege Gloucester. Nympsfield is twelve miles South of Gloucester. This was the regiment of Sir Thomas Salusbury, the command having passed to Charles Lloyd on the death of the original Colonel. See notes 72, A Section, and 76, B Section.
- 188 Henry Jermyn (c. 1604-84), the Queen's principal follower, commanded her Foot Guards at Oxford. In September 1643 he was created Baron Jermyn, in 1660 Earl of St. Albans. *D.N.B.*
- 189 This is the first sign of the control the Queen exercised over the stores she brought to Oxford from the North on 15 July 1643, A 100. Through her favourite, Jermyn, she orders the issue of part of the stock of brimstone, deposited in the New College stores, to the magazine at the Schools of Strode and Wandesford, the chief Ordnance Commissioners. Later the remainder of her brimstone was delivered to the Commissioners to manufacture gunpowder, at the instance of the Queen, B 169. The Commissioners, in return, had already begun to supply the New College stores with powder, A 99, and continued to do so. A 103, B 163, and note 79, A Section.
- 190 This delivery, ordered by Percy, in the field, as the army approached Gloucester, is of munitions for Dragoons. It is uncertain whether Sir Gilbert Gerrard, whose regiment of Foot was present, or Charles Gerrard, in command of cavalry at the siege, was the recipient.
- 191 These entries, from the journal of the marching magazine, refer to the first moves in the siege of Gloucester. On 10 August 1643 the King sent two heralds and a trumpeter to summon the city in his name; the supply of 5 cwt. of munitions to the commanded men (drawn from different regiments) shows that a large party of musketeers, perhaps over 1000, accompanied them in this task. Two of the three tertias which had taken Bristol were assembled before Gloucester: those of the Lord General Grandison, although he himself was at Oxford, mortally wounded, and Colonel Henry Wentworth. Colonel John Belasyse's tertia broke up, part remaining at Bristol. To these were added the infantry brought from Oxford by Forth, brigaded under Colonel Darcy. The small amounts issued to Colonel John Owen here and B 153 may indicate some special

Notes to pp. 267-72

- service for part of his regiment, such as the guard of the batteries. The train of cannon, supplied here, was that taken by Rupert to Bristol. The bombardment of Gloucester began on 13 August. Warburton, II, pp. 280-3, *Bibliotheca Gloucestrensis*, ed. J. Washbourn.
- 192 Sir Ralph Dutton commanded a new *tertia*, apparently composed of those units formerly in Belasyse's but not stationed at Bristol. For Dutton, see note 19, A Section. The Oxford infantry took up positions on the South and East sides of Gloucester, under Astley and Forth. Deliveries to Darcy's regiment show that it had begun its approaches to the city, in hard ground.
- 193 The King's headquarters were established at Matson House, situated on rising ground two miles Southeast of Gloucester. Percy and Secretary Falkland attended Charles there and transmitted his orders for reinforcements for the army to Heydon and Sir Edward Nicholas at Oxford. The order is completed by the next item.
- 194 The day after the orders of 12 August were given—previous item—the mortar made by Samuel Fawcett at Reading and sent with Forth's train of 3 August broke on firing. Its immediate replacement by one of the Queen's, brought by her to Oxford on 15 July 1643, is ordered; and la Roche's ingredients for the explosive fillings for the mortar shells accompanied the ensuing train. 60 lb. grenades, fireballs and stones were fired into Gloucester. See above, p. 55; A 100, 111, B 146, 187; note 94, A section; *Bibliotheca Gloucestrensis*. The supply of powder with the army and at Oxford was running short: 50 cwt. is asked for, but only 5 cwt. can be sent. The document printed here is incomplete. The train of 23 carts would require 110 horses; only 25 are listed. The train was spotted on 15 August by Luke's scouts. *Luke*, ed. Philip, II, pp. 137, 139.
- 195 This further supply of cannon in the Oxford defences indicates that there were one culverin and four sakers at St. Giles, where six different guns had been munitioned in July, B 145, and one bastard saker at the East battery, probably that near Holywell; and that all lack ladles and other equipment. The gunner Thomas Grey had been in charge of the St. Giles cannon in July, but was later named for the battery at Gloucester Hall, B 168. The supply of the city's cannon with ladles left the magazine empty, when called upon to provide some for the guns before Gloucester, B 162.
- 196 This is the title page of the second journal of deliveries made by the magazine with the army before Gloucester; the first had begun 24 July, ended 12 August; this journal ends 31 August: see note 180, B Section. The Foot in the trenches before Gloucester are further supplied, and reinforced by a detachment from the garrison of Bristol, which included men from Rupert's and Maurice's regiments.
- 197 Samuel Sandys (1615-85), of Ombersley, Worcs., M.P. for Droitwich until disabled in 1642, was a prominent Royalist who raised three regiments for the King in his native county. One regiment of Foot accompanied the Queen to Oxford and was incorporated into the main army for the summer of 1643. Keeler, *The Long Parliament*, pp. 332-3, Warburton, II, p. 227. His Foot were supplied again, B 158, and his troop of Horse, B 164.
- 198 The orders of Percy printed here are addressed to the officers of the marching magazine. The first is in favour of the *tertia* brought from South

Notes to pp. 272-5

- Wales by Sir William Vavasour to block up the Northwestern side of Gloucester (Longford is a mile and a half North of the city). His Welsh *tertia*, consisting of five regiments, remained with the army during the siege, see B 159, 174, 177, and marched later to First Newbury. Percy's second warrant is for the supply of Sandys's Foot, which, like other Worcestershire contingents, was quartered with the Welsh. It is not clear what is the significance of the numbers noted on this document.
- 199 Theophilus Gilby (d. 1667) was a Yorkshire career soldier who left service in Brabant to serve the King, fought in Italy and Flanders in the 1650s, and after the Restoration held command in the garrison at Tangier. He was now Lieutenant Colonel of Belasyse's regiment, succeeded the Colonel to its command in the following year, was captured at Naseby and was knighted in October 1645. Other deliveries to the party of 450 men he led from Bristol had been and would be made, B 157, 164. *List*, 55; Peacock, p. 94; Shaw, II, 220; *C.S.P.D.*, 1660-1, pp. 132, 216, 428; Will P.C.C. Carr 141.
- 200 This entry is not from the marching magazine journal; it records a delivery from the Oxford stores. The new cannon were probably those cast by Hugh Richardson, the Oxford Brass Founder, from the scrap metal listed on 20 July, B 141. See notes 109, and 177, B Section.
- 201 Extracts from the journal of the marching magazine are resumed. This and the following entries show further deliveries to the infantry and siege guns. As well as the Dragoons under Henry Washington, here supplied, those of Sir Robert Howard were present at the siege. The Royalists' heavy bombardment, and the constant defence of their approaches from the sorties of the besieged, reduced the magazine's stock of powder: on 17 August Percy reported to the King that 120 barrells had been expended, and only 70 remained. Cf. totals given in note 224 below. *Pythouse Papers*, ed. W. A. Day, p. 58; *Bibliotheca Gloucestrensis*.
- 202 Roger Burgess, a veteran Welsh soldier, was Lieutenant Colonel of John Owen's Foot, and succeeded to command of the regiment later. He was taken at Naseby. N. Tucker, *Sir John Owen*, pp. 28, 49. Owen's regiment had been singled out earlier for the guard of the battery, which lay on the South side of Gloucester: B 152, 153.
- 203 A further 20-30 men, discharged from Oxford hospitals, rejoin their regiment, that of Lloyd, formerly Salusbury's: it was among those besieging Gloucester. For this unit and sick men's arms see A 93 and note 72, A Section; B 148, 149 and notes 186, 187, B Section.
- 204 Sir Thomas Tyldesley (1596-1651), of Myerscough, Lancs., was a prominent Catholic and Royalist in the North, who raised forces for the Earl of Derby and brought Foot with the Queen to Oxford in July 1643. He was knighted in that month. He was Governor of Lichfield when the war ended, and took part in the Scots invasion of 1651, when he was killed in action. *D.N.B.*, Stevens, pp. 45-6. His and Colonel Eure's regiments formed part of Darcy's *tertia* at the siege of Gloucester.
- 205 The Yorkshire regiment of Sir William Eure had, like Tyldesley's and others, arrived from the North with the Queen's forces and train in July.

Notes to pp. 275-9

- All were supplied at Oxford on 24-25 July, B 142, W.O. 55. 458. 66, ff. 17-18. Cf. A 110 and note 93, A Section; *List*, 44.
- 206 Hugh Anderton, of Euxton, nr. Preston, Major of Tyldesley's Foot, was, like his Colonel, a Lancashire Catholic. He was Commissary General of Derby's forces around Wigan at the beginning of the war, Anderton Papers, Wigan Public Library; *List*, 130.
- 207 William Riley, the ladlemaker to the Ordnance Office, could not immediately supply ladles for the guns at Gloucester, as his stock had been issued to the cannon in Oxford defences on 14 August, B 156. He was, however, able to improvise them, within a day, from brass kettles in the magazine. Of the eight cannon in the field, six are here supplied with ladles and case shot. Cf. A 107.
- 208 John Paulet, 5th Marquess of Winchester (1598-1675), Catholic peer and landowner, fortified his great house at Basing for the King. As an important stronghold it was reinforced from Oxford at this time. Earlier in August the regiment of Marmaduke Rawdon, whose Major, as noted here, was Thomas Johnson, the London botanist, was munitioned at New College magazine and sent there: see W.O. 55. 459, ff. 363, 371; notes 59, A Section, 129 and 130, B Section. Now a train of artillery is ordered for Basing. The two short-barrelled six-pounders, and probably the three-pounder, were part of the Queen's train brought to Oxford in July, A 100. Henrietta no doubt approved of the arming of Basing, famous for both loyalty and popery. Later deliveries to the house are B 188, 218, 234; and see C 19, A 179.
- 209 These further deliveries to the forces before Gloucester reveal the presence of Richard March and his assistant Thomas Eastbrooke with Percy at the camp; and of two iron culverins, 'at the house', extensively munitioned at this time—see A 105—and firing red-hot cannon balls. The house or the 'greate House', B 167, was probably Llanthony Priory, within artillery range on the Southwestern side of the city, and close to Forth's headquarters. These cannon, if they can in fact be distinguished from the brass culverin brought originally from Oxford, were only temporarily with the army. They may have come with the commanded men from Bristol or from Royalist forces in the Forest of Dean; supplies were being drawn from both places in August. A 104-6, 108, 110. *Bibliotheca Gloucestrensis*.
- 210 In the absence of the King and the Council of War the Lords Commissioners order supplies to all regiments in Oxford garrison; those of Pennyman, Governor until his death on 22 of this month, and Charles Gerrard had long been in the city; Percy's and Pinchbeck's since June, and the Queen's since her arrival in July. Signed receipts for three of the regiments are on the verso of the warrant. Percy's and Pinchbeck's, which received extra supplies for guarding the East Gate during this period, no doubt due to Percy's influence, were drawn out of garrison for the Newbury campaign shortly after this delivery. Deliveries to the garrison were no longer made at regular weekly intervals, as they had been in the winter of 1642-3. Notes 82 and 161, B Section: W.O. 55. 459, ff. 289-90, 362, 395, 416, and warrant of Forth to Percy (Oxford, 2 August 1643), a stray Ordnance Paper now in the National Army Museum, Chelsea.

Notes to pp. 279-83

- 211 John or Joseph Balston was a professional soldier, who had signed for Irish service in 1642, transferred to the Parliamentary forces in England, and then deserted to the King. By 14 June 1643 he was Major to Dyve's Foot, and was still in this post at Sherborne Castle in 1645. P. Young, *Edgehill*, p. 246. Abingdon garrison was supplied again in October, B 192. The King signed this order at Oxford, where he had gone to receive the peers who had temporarily deserted the cause of Parliament.
- 212 See note 209 above.
- 213 These deliveries are from New College stores. Further work on Oxford's defences is carried out, to which the garrison contributes. All the guns on the walls are supplied, although not all the batteries are identified. For the first time a battery near Gloucester Hall (now Worcester College) is referred to. Several of the gunners named here went with the train of artillery sent to the army, 2 September, B 171.
- 214 These deliveries in late August and September of sulphur from the arsenal to the Commissioners' stores at the Schools follow that of 9 August, ordered by the Queen: B 150 and note 189.
- 215 Jermyn, on behalf of the Queen, writes to Aston, the newly-appointed Governor of Oxford, to supply Sir John Byron's troop of horse with a small amount of cavalry ammunition. The troop was with Colonel Thomas Morgan's Horse. For the Queen's authority over the magazine see note 189, above.
- 216 The regiment of Colonel Thomas Morgan, probably raised in Northamptonshire, was first supplied in June 1643, W.O. 55. 459, ff. 280-1, fought at Roundway Down, and was part of Byron's brigade during the summer. Morgan was killed at First Newbury, September 1643, and his regiment is lost to view shortly after. *Atkyns*, p. 35; Harl. MS. 6804, f. 130; TT: E 69 (10); *List*, 97.
- 217 New College magazine is almost entirely emptied to supply the army before Gloucester with the train ordered by Percy here and B 173. His warrants were received at Oxford by Mason, his secretary, on the morning of Sunday, 3 September. The Royalist High Command with the army—responding to the news reaching them of Essex's approach—makes preparations for a war of movement; Percy orders Heydon to send Edward Sherburne and the best officers still at New College with almost all the field guns remaining there and materials—spare wheels and axles—to make the siege train mobile. Shortly after, the mortars were returned to Oxford, A 111. Are the Queen's cannon asked for her two Dutch sakers, possibly six-pounders, A 100? Her other six-pounders had already been sent to Basing, B 163. One of the three-pounders was of Spanish origin, A 83 and B 177. Oxford magazine found it impossible to supply all the powder and any of the muskets asked for. When these ten cannon joined the eight before Gloucester the army possessed the train which it took on the campaign following the raising of the siege, employed at Newbury and returned to Oxford on 25 September, almost intact. Luke's scouts reported that the train left Oxford on 5 September; was it deliberately delayed to avoid Essex's forces passing North of Oxford two days before? *Luke*, ed. Philip, II, p. 147.

Notes to pp. 285-7

- 218 Sir Baynham Throckmorton was ordered to send in miners from the Forest of Dean on 13 August, to begin the undermining of the defences of Gloucester between the South and East Gates of the city, but he met much resistance; his frantic letter is reproduced at C 12. Midlands miners also refused, and not till the end of August were a sufficient number of Welsh mustered to make a start; the first recorded delivery of candles is 31 August, B 167, the last 5 September, W.O. 55. 1661 [12]. In all they were supplied at the camp with 18 lbs of candles and one lantern. The mines were sunk under the East Gate, Astley's quarter, and at the Southeast corner, opposite Gaudy Green, where the Royalists had largely emptied the moat. The miners were, however, still troubled with flooding, and all the works were successfully countermined by the defenders. Gloucestershire Record Office, D 115, No. 9; Warburton, II, p. 286, n. 2; Luke, ed. Philip, II, p. 145; *Bibliotheca Gloucestersis*, pp. 51, 221, 223.
- 219 Percy wrote this warrant himself—like those in B 163, 171—at the camp, no doubt on 2 September; it was received at Oxford the following day: see note 217 above. Mason prepared a more definite instruction, the second warrant printed here, in favour of the Guards to convoy the munition train ordered, which Percy signed. The resulting train, incorporating part of these demands, is B 171. The King's Guards had semi-permanent billets in St. Aldate's, Oxford, but most of the regiment, munitioned at the stores on 20 July 1643, W.O. 55. 459, f. 308, had left to join the army before Gloucester. Their Lieutenant Colonel, William Leighton, was with the batteries there on 3 September, B 172. A party remained at Oxford under Quarter master Benjamin Stone, however, to convoy this train, leaving only the sick and wounded of the regiment behind. W.O. 55. 459, f. 458, 1661 [12], Add. MS. 5752, f. 213.
- 220 Vavasour's Welsh *tertia* had been first supplied on 14 August, B 158 and note 198: in all it received approximately ten cwt. of powder, match and shot during the siege and immediately after, less than the Oxford brigades. Vavasour was independently supplied, though with difficulty, from the Forest of Dean and South Wales. The same day his regiment of 300 Horse is also munitioned, along with Washington's Dragoons and other units. The army had raised the siege on the 5th, and was now removed to the area round Sudeley Castle. Add. MS. 18980, ff. 90, 91-2, 97, 99, 101, 106.
- 221 George Lisle (d. 1648), the soldier son of a London monopolist, served in the Netherlands and Ireland before rising to prominence as an infantry officer in the Civil War. He took over Bolle's regiment of Foot in 1644, was knighted in December 1645, and achieved posthumous fame with his execution at Colchester in 1648. *D.N.B.*, *C.S.P.D.*, 1619-23, p. 161, 1623-31, p. 290, 1660-1, p. 396. Further supply to Lisle's commanded party, 1200 strong, is made on 9 September, B 175, and adds four cannon for service undisclosed. Lisle's group acted as a separate detachment, with the cavalry, before Newbury, and at the battle, where Lisle was wounded, as a forlorn hope. Warburton, II, p. 289; TT: E 69 (10).
- 222 Ammunition for a troop of Horse is supplied to Lord Herbert, for whom see note 95, A Section. Herbert's 'power and purse' helped put Vavasour's *tertia* in the field, and he no doubt now led his Horse with the army at Sudeley Castle. He delivered shot to the army on 17 September, A 112.

Notes to pp. 287-9

- 223 Berkeley Castle had been garrisoned for Parliament in February 1643, evacuated after the fall of Bristol and occupied by a Royalist force of 320 Foot, including some of Rupert's regiment, under the command of a Scotsman, Captain George Maxwell. The warrant for this supply to Berkeley orders the train to go via Cirencester; and probably the delivery to Crispe's Horse (next item) indicates that it was to provide the escort. The regiments of Crispe and Spencer were surprised at Cirencester on 15 September by Essex's army, and captured. Whether this train got through to the hard-pressed garrison at Berkeley is uncertain. An unsuccessful attempt was also made to supply the Castle with four demi-culverin at this time. W.O. 55.459, f. 457; Add. MS. 18980, ff. 117, 122, 131; H.M.C., V, Appendix, pp. 346-7; TT: E 70 (10); *Luke*, ed. Philip, II, p. 146.
- 224 The army moved North to Pershore, Worcestershire, on 12 September, to block one of Essex's escape routes. Here, as during the siege of Gloucester, the normal means of authorising deliveries was often bypassed, and Percy used his signet ring to authenticate orders. The cannon of the marching train are supplied; two six-pounders are detached to remain at Pershore, and are further munitioned on 15 September, W.O. 55. 1661 [12]. These are the final entries from the third and last of the journals of deliveries of the marching magazine reproduced in the *Ordnance Papers*: see note 180 above. It may be noted that, in the period covered by the journals, 23 July to 15 September 1643, some 13½ lasts of powder, and match in proportion, and 18 tons of shot for infantry and cannon, were received by the marching magazine, mainly from Oxford, but also from Bristol and the Forest of Dean: and the magazine had issued out 8 lasts of powder, 8½ tons of match, and nearly 13 tons of shot (exclusive of supplies sent to independent garrisons). Of this total of deliveries the major part of the powder and match, and half the shot, were for the Foot in the trenches before Gloucester. The six biggest guns at the siege fired 441 round shot (3 tons, 12 cwt.), as the besiegers confirmed. These figures drawn from the journals suggest that the Royalist army at Gloucester had to conserve its munitions, and adapt its tactics accordingly, as notes 194 and 201 indicate. An average daily bombardment of 17 rounds was hardly intensive enough seriously to disrupt the defence; but many casualties were caused by musket fire. When the siege was raised the King still possessed adequate stores, and with additions from Bristol, enough for the Newbury campaign. A 105, 106, 108, 110; Warburton, II, pp. 286-7; TT: E 67 (13), E 69 (15).
- 225 John Chamberlain (d. 1650) was the Catholic recusant owner of Shirburn Castle, near Watlington, Oxon. His strong moated house lay on the Eastern frontier of the Royalist quarters, but was not officially garrisoned and munitioned by Oxford. He may, however, have used Richard Chamberlain, Clerk of the Court of Wards at Oxford (and a distant relative?), to obtain these supplies for the Castle. They were returned in May, no doubt when other munitions were being called in by Oxford: see notes 41-3, A Section. His servant now receives them again, having testified, with Richard Chamberlain, before Sir Robert Heath, Chief Justice of the King's Bench, to the truth of the matter. V.C.H. *Oxon.*, VIII, pp. 151, 179, 182, 190; C.C.C., pp. 465, 871, 1811; *C.S.P.D.*, 1644-5, p. 185.

Notes to pp. 290-3

- 226 Sir Walter Pye (1610-59), a prominent Herefordshire Royalist, was Lieutenant Colonel of Sir Arthur Aston's Horse in the winter of 1642-3, B 38, but was taken at the capture of Hereford in April 1643. Released in June he was now with Vavasour, who wished to make him Colonel General of Horse in his army. Hereford was once again in Royalist hands: the train with the army, having received substantial supplies from Bristol, A 110, is able to spare these stores for the town. Stevens, p. 48; Aylmer, *King's Servants*, p. 310; Add. MS. 18980, f. 97; W.O. 55. 423, f. 15; Harl. MS. 6802, f. 230.
- 227 For Marmaduke Rawdon and his regiment, the garrison of Basing House, see note 208 and references there. The other deliveries here are to cannon in Oxford defences.
- 228 This document is discussed above, pp. 55-6. On the eve of the battle of Newbury more ammunition for the cannon and munitions for the Foot are called for. The latter had to be obtained from the Schools, as New College magazine was emptied in August: see notes 194 and 217. A comparison of the amounts now sent with the totals returned to store five days later shows that the culverins, twelve-pounders and saker with the army, were short of ammunition after the battle, and the Foot lacked powder. Most sources agree that the battle saw a heavy exchange of fire throughout a long day and many casualties on both sides; and that the Royalists did not have enough munitions left for another encounter of equal intensity the next day.
- 229 Foot regiments borrowed for the Newbury campaign were now returning home after the battle, each with five cwt. of powder supplied by New College magazine. Sir Michael Woodhouse (d. 1652), a professional soldier who had served in Ireland before becoming Sergeant Major General to Lord Capel's Midlands army by April 1643, had joined the royal army just before Newbury with his large regiment, the Prince of Wales's Foot. He was knighted after the battle, and here given a double proportion of powder—indications of the sizeable contribution his force had made. With the regiment of Colonel Richard Herbert, the newly appointed Governor of Ludlow—for whom, see note 65, A Section—Woodhouse's Foot were marching back to Shropshire via Woodstock, Enstone and Worcester, reached on 2 October, C 16. Herbert's proportion arrived at Ludlow by 12 October. Special care is taken of Oxford transport at this time; it is obviously in short supply. Symonds, pp. 168, 248; Ottley, Vol. 7, p. 303; Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 216; *Pythouse Papers*, p. 16.
- 230 Colonel Robert Ellis, a prominent Denbighshire Royalist with experience in the Thirty Years War, divided his time between North Wales and the Ordnance Office. He was named Controller of a train in November 1642, B 14: and in the same month was commissioned to raise Foot to guard the train of artillery at Oxford. In December he was ordered to provide the army with ammunition. He was captured at Chirk Castle in January 1643, and was taken prisoner in Cheshire in March. Released in September he was given command of Denbighshire and Flintshire. He is here instrumental in ordering the supply of the forces for Shropshire, and it was Ellis Woodhouse wrote to from Worcester, C 16. He was listed as Heydon's assistant in C 54, but was thereafter mainly involved in the

Notes to pp. 293-7

- war in North Wales, where he helped organise the supply of munitions and designed fortifications. He died before 1661. *Dict. Welsh Biog.*; N. Tucker, *Denbighshire Officers*, pp. 40-44; Bodleian: Carte MS. 130, f. 312; Harl. MS. 6851, f. 218; Ottley, Vol. 8, pp. 206-8, 231.
- 231 Another regiment returning home receives the standard supply of ammunition from Oxford. Arthur Blayney, the younger son of the 1st Lord Blayney, was a wealthy Montgomeryshire Royalist, knighted at Oxford in November 1643 for his conduct at Beaumaris, and thereafter active in North Wales. *Dict. Welsh Biog.*, Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 216.
- 232 Hopton, recently created Baron Hopton of Stratton, was now raising, out of Bristol and several Western counties, a new army of 1500 Horse and 2000 Foot. Weymouth had been taken by the Royalists in August, and supplies from the Continent were expected there: some had already arrived. This royal warrant gave Hopton the right to sufficient muskets to arm his new levies from present and future cargoes landed there; and he appears to have received them before February 1644. C 14, 17, 59; notes 90 and 107, A Section; Harl. MS. 6804, f. 224.
- 233 On the forge in Magdalen College Grove see above, pp. 26-7, and references there.
- 234 In the strengthening of Royalist quarters following the battle of Newbury Basing House was not omitted. It had been supplied earlier, B 163 and note 208, and now the King orders three cartloads to be sent, the copyist of the warrant writing 'Oxford' for 'October'! It was not immediately acted upon, however, for Winchester wrote on 2 November for his authorised supplies, C 19. Percy then ordered the train, 5 November, but too late. Waller was before the House, and the munitions were delivered instead to Donnington Castle. W.O. 55. 459, f. 581; Stevens, p.23.
- 235 Dorchester and Weymouth both yielded, on their fall, considerable stocks of arms and munitions. As a seaport of some importance the latter had long possessed several forts, armed with corporation and government artillery: this survey, comparable to those made at Bristol and Dartmouth after their capture, B 144, 203, reveals the presence of 60 pieces, no doubt all iron, of which at least 22 were demi-culverin: Bristol had only four of this size. The main battery was at the North Fort, East of Weymouth and commanding the harbour entrance. Chapel Green was the site of the Chapel of St. Nicholas, on high ground dominating the town from the South, where a major fort was constructed in the Civil War. The Lookout and probably the Beacon were on a hill Southeast of Weymouth, overlooking the sea. Melcombe Regis lay to the North of Weymouth, connected by a drawbridge over the River Wey. The Blockhouse occupied the East side of the town, facing the sea. The cannon listed here were drawn on to supply Hopton and Oxford in November: *Bellum Civile*, p. 63, and A 127 and note 107, A Section. J. Hutchins, *The History . . . of Dorset*, 3rd edn., II, pp. 418-56.
- 236 James, Duke of York, the later James II, was ten years old on this day. Some training in firearms for the King's sons is indicated also in B 65 and 260.
- 237 This train was intended for the use of the Foot which had moved into quarters at Reading in early October. Wallingford was the staging point,

Notes to pp. 297-301

- and the train was received at Reading magazine by Henry Sherburne, the officer there, on 24 October, A 121.
- 238 Sir Lewis Dyve—for whom see note 15, B Section—was establishing a garrison at Newport Pagnell, as part of the expansion of Royalist quarters at this time, and making it defensible. This train of six pieces was no doubt sent to him there. Before his works were complete, however, 'panic fear' of Essex's approach made him abandon the town, 26 October, and draw off his cannon to join Rupert at Buckingham. Add. MS. 18980, ff. 133-4; *Luke*, ed. Philip, II, pp. 177-8.
- 239 Sir Charles Lucas (1613-48) was a career soldier of Essex gentry family. His regiment of Horse, commissioned in March 1643, is here supplied with arms; at the same time his Foot received munitions, W.O. 55. 459, f. 505. Lucas's Horse, with other cavalry units, was moving into Buckinghamshire. In September he was named Commander-in-Chief of Royalist forces in East Anglia and the East Midlands, and in October Sheriff of Essex. He later served as General of Horse. With Lisle—see note 221—he was executed at Colchester. *D.N.B.*
- 240 This supply is for Wallingford itself, the garrison under Blagge, and not designed for the army at Reading. As in B 191 the train is sent by river.
- 241 Sir John Byron's peerage passed the Great Seal on 24 October 1643. This delivery of pistols to his regiment of Horse is in readiness for their march, with Oxford cavalry under Wilmot, into Buckinghamshire to join Rupert. Small arms are beginning to arrive from Western ports, but Percy's note indicates some shortage. John Carlton, of Cumberland, was Cornet to the regiment. Black, p. 96; note 55, A Section; *List*, 18.
- 242 Two regiments of the garrison of Oxford, which were shortly to be called upon to supply Foot for the Buckinghamshire expedition, are munitioned. The other units at Oxford were similarly supplied, 17-23 October, W.O. 55. 459, ff. 513, 515, 539. Anthony Wharton was Major of Percy's regiment, Francis Windebank—see note 54, A Section—of Gerrard's.
- 243 Further supplies are sent to the infantry in garrison at Reading, this time by road. Henry Sherburne's receipt is also recorded in the Reading journal, A 121. Later deliveries to Reading are A 124, B 208, 214, 240. This and other Ordnance Papers at this time show grave concern at New College over the transport available at Oxford.
- 244 A potential or actual shortage of small arms in the stores, indicated in B 195, has now been overcome. Here and in the previous item deliveries of pistols are made to officers of the magazine and others; in all, from 15 October 1643 until the account was closed, 21 March 1644, 865 pistols are recorded as issued. Many of these were the Queen's: see B 265 and note 310, below. Among those supplied here are Owen Wynne, Commissary of the Draught Horses, Richard Mason, Percy's Secretary, Captain Shebis, engineer to the train, la Roche, the Fireworker, and Edward Walker, Secretary-at-War.
- 245 George Wharton (1617-81) was one of Heydon's clerks: C 54. A Westmorland man, he attained great fame as the chief Royalist astrologer, publishing a yearly almanac, under the anagrammatical *nom de plume*, 'Naworth'. He

Notes to pp. 301-4

- was with the train at Oxford by December 1642, B 45, and supplied the Ordnance Office with paper and ink in 1643, W.O. 49. 79. In 1645 he introduced Elias Ashmole to the train, but shortly after became a Captain of Horse. He was imprisoned during the Interregnum but continued to publish and at the Restoration regained his place in the Ordnance Office at the Tower. He was created Baronet in 1677. Like Edward Sherburne, whose niece married Wharton's son, he was buried in the Tower chapel. *D.N.B.*; *G.E.C., Baronetage*, IV, p. 94; Madan, *Oxford Books*, II, *passim*; C. H. Jorsten, *Elias Ashmole*, I. pp. 20, 28, II, pp. 357, 359, 365.
- 246 It is not clear whether this delivery is connected with the considerable activity at Oxford at this time associated with the campaign in Buckinghamshire and Northamptonshire. A rendezvous at Woodstock is not the most convenient for convoys going Northeast from Oxford; and it is not known whether Aston's two guns were with Rupert.
- 247 Sir Arthur Gorges (d. 1661), of Chelsea, Middlesex, was the agent of Henry Hastings, Lord Loughborough—see note 45, B Section—for whom this supply is intended. Despite the efforts of Gorges at Oxford and elsewhere, in search of arms, Loughborough had constantly to complain of short supply. *H.M.C., Hastings*, II, pp. 119-22, 134-5; and above, p. 50.
- 248 The concern for Oxford's transport resources, already remarked, is further reflected in this document, incomplete though it is. While it may date from the immediate post-Newbury period, it was more likely drawn up in February 1644 by Ordnance officials for the scrutiny of the Oxford Parliament, and is one of the accounts referred to in C 60. Greenland House was supplied on 19 February, B 251.
- 249 Dartmouth was taken by Maurice on 6 October 1643. Many of the stores captured, and listed here, were used to supply his forces before Plymouth, to set out ships seized in the harbour, as privateers, and to munition other garrisons. The defences of the town, as here described, were Townstall Church, the parish church on a hill North of Dartmouth; a fort at Hardness, on the Northern side; Mount Flagon fort, Mount Boone (an old walled manor house), Fort Paradise and Bearscove (Bayard's Cove) Castle, built by the corporation in 1537, elsewhere in the town; and the principal fortifications South of Dartmouth, guarding the entrance to the harbour, St Petrox Church and Castle, and Kingswear on the opposite shore. The Royalists improved these defences by building the tower called Gallants Bower to protect St Petrox, and others to strengthen Kingswear, and by increasing the number of guns in the works. At Dartmouth in 1643 there were more cannon, though of smaller size, than at Weymouth, but fewer than at Bristol; cf. B 144, 189. *H.M.C., XV, App. VII*, pp. 64-87; J. Sprigge, *Anglia Rediviva*, pp. 167-70; P. Russell, *Dartmouth; Archaeologia*, Vol. LXXXV, pp. 129-57.
- 250 Marmaduke Holtby, a recusant gentleman of Scackleton, Yorkshire, was Lieutenant Colonel of Percy's Horse. The regiment had recently arrived at Reading, and was about to join Hopton's army in Hampshire: see C 23, B 199, 223, 242, and Harl. MS. 6852, ff. 198, 242. Holtby was a Gentleman Pensioner at the Restoration, but was forced to petition for relief in 1667. J. Cliffe, *Yorkshire Gentry*, p. 220; *C.S.P.D., 1666-7*, p. 401.

Notes to pp. 305-8

- 251 The Duke of Richmond. Further pistol deliveries, to the eleven year old son of Secretary Falkland, killed at Newbury, and the servants of the Duke of Richmond, indicate no shortage at Oxford of these firearms.
- 252 Sir John Mennes (1599-1671), sailor, poet and courtier, was of Sandwich family, and rose to be Vice-Admiral in 1635, and Captain of the 'Victory' until cashiered for Royalism in 1642. He acted as intermediary between Oxford and the Midlands army under Capel, as here, and was later Governor of North Wales. He was active in the import of arms from abroad, and in 1645 succeeded Pennington as commander of the Royalist navy. *D.N.B.*; Warburton, II. pp. 371-4, III, p. 55; T. Carte, *A Collection of Original Letters*, I, pp. 49-52, 67, 89. This supply was convoyed to Chester and Shrewsbury by Major Walton's troop of Horse, Harl. MS. 6852, f. 209.
- 253 Although Newport Pagnell had been lost—see note 238—a substantial force of Royalist Horse and Foot was based on Towcester in Northamptonshire, where Rupert had his Headquarters at this time. Percy had promised the Prince further supplies from Oxford on 1 November, and these were received at Towcester by Samuel Fawcett, who was still there in December. Warburton, II, p. 325; W.O. 55. 459, f. 759.
- 254 Henry Sherburne's receipt for these munitions is again recorded in the journal of the magazine at Reading, A 128. Luke's scouts reported twelve cannon in the town; this warrant indicates that three of these were twelve-pounders. *Luke*, ed. Philip, II, p. 178.
- 255 For the Queen's Lifeguards of Foot, part of the garrison of Oxford, see notes 130, A Section, and 79, B Section. Earlier deliveries to the regiment were B 50, 141, 165, and W.O. 55. 459, ff. 468, 513. Its officers were mainly French, as here, or North Country. *List*, 113.
- 256 Sturt was not the Governor of Donnington (J. Edgar, *Sir Ralph Hopton*, p. 147: note 140, A Section) but probably an agent of the Ordnance Office, stationed there since its munitioning in September 1643. His identity is uncertain. He wrote to Percy the day after he signed this receipt, C 20.
- 257 Francis Hall was Major of the regiment raised by the city of Oxford in the summer of 1643. In spite of the many disputes between the city and its Colonel—see next note—relations with the Major were always cordial, and Hall was promoted Lieutenant Colonel and thanked by the Council for his services, May-June 1646. *O.C.A.*, pp. xxiii, 133, 380, 395; Harl. MS. 986, f. 76.
- 258 Sir Nicholas Selwyn (1604-56), of Friston, Sussex, courtier and Gentleman Pensioner, was commissioned Colonel of the Oxford Foot regiment in July 1643. It was armed in October by the city, and is now munitioned by New College magazine. Later deliveries to the regiment are W.O. 55. 459, ff. 763, 94. There were long wrangles between the city and Selwyn. Black, p. 55; Shaw, *Knights*, II. p. 201; *Alum. Oxon.*; *O.C.A.*, pp. 117, 123, 126, 376-8, 383; Harl. MSS. 986, f. 76, 6802, ff. 155, 338.
- 259 George Boncle—for whom see note 77, B Section and 142, A Section—was Lieutenant Colonel of Aston's Horse: his younger brother Sebastian, a Captain in the regiment, signs the receipt. Orders had been drafted on 8 and 10 November for 180 swords and 95 firearms to be issued to the regiment; this delivery falls short. Foot and Horse under Aston, Major

Notes to pp. 308-14

- General of Horse and Governor of Oxford, left Oxford on 13 November to join Rupert at Towcester and replace the units there ordered to march North with Lord Byron. Stevens, pp. 59-63; Harl. MS.6852, ff. 216, 221; Dugdale, *Diary*, p. 55.
- 260 Sir John Bankes (1589-1644), Chief Justice of Common Pleas at Oxford, was also the owner of Corfe Castle, and these arms were no doubt designed for the garrison there. This delivery is listed with others made by Strachan at Weymouth, C 59.
- 261 This train of four cannon and Foot supplies for Rupert had been ordered by Percy on 30 October, and assembled, but not sent. On 1 November Percy promised supplies and on the 15th he wrote that he'd sent most of what Rupert asked for. The train probably accompanied Aston's forces to Towcester. Its arrival at Reading later indicates the transfer of men and munitions from Northamptonshire to the enlarged army of Hopton in Hampshire. W.O. 55. 459, ff. 569-70; Warburton, II, p. 325; *Pythouse Papers*, p. 59; Luke, ed. Philip, III, p. 203.
- 262 Byron was given command in the Northwest, and sent there with Horse and Foot in mid-November to co-ordinate the newly-landed 'English-Irish' troops and the local forces. He was ordered to go direct from his service in Buckinghamshire under Rupert, and these supplies from Oxford are to meet him at Moreton-in-Marsh. The amounts ordered by the King are reduced in Percy's warrant: the magazine was depleted after the deliveries to Rupert, Reading and Hopton. Warburton, II, pp. 329-30; *Pythouse Papers*, p. 59. Among the Lancashire Horse accompanying Byron was Tyldesley's regiment, supplied on 17 November, B 217.
- 263 Reading was the staging post and Basing the depot for this train for Hopton's army. Basing's owner, the Marquess of Winchester, signs for the supply, which includes shot for large, medium-sized and very small cannon. Obviously saker shot is in short supply in the magazine. Hopton, near Winchester, thanked Percy for this train, C 25.
- 264 The Queen's regiment of Horse had been raised in the North when she first landed in Yorkshire, and had come with her to Oxford. It was first supplied by New College stores on 3 September 1643, and as a favoured unit—420 strong at this time and quartered near Oxford—was regularly munitioned during the ensuing winter. This is one of several deliveries made from the Queen's own stores: see above, p. 50, and notes 244, 310. Captain Thomas Smith was later knighted: Lieutenant Charles Charbo was no doubt a French officer brought from the Continent by the Queen. Symonds, p. 146; *List*, 113; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 444, 516, 519, 584-5, etc; Belvoir Castle, Lindsay Papers, QZ. 23, f. 7c.
- 265 Hillesden House, near Buckingham, the home of Sir Alexander Denton (1595-1645), M.P. for Buckingham in the Long Parliament until displaced for Royalism, and brother-in-law of Sir Edmund Verney, was garrisoned for the King in the winter of 1643-4. The officers named in this warrant were of Charles Gerrard's regiment of Foot, and it is clear a detachment of this Oxford garrison unit was occupying the house. It fell to Cromwell in March 1644. V.C.H., *Buckinghamshire*, IV, pp. 538-9; Keeler, *The Long Parliament*; *List*, 53; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 718, 727, 772, etc.

Notes to pp. 314-8

- 266 Kidlington, close to Oxford, as well as Iffley and Wolvercote, provided stabling for the draught horses for the train. See above, pp. 22-3.
- 267 The pistols ordered in this warrant of the King's were not delivered to Percy's Horse until 21 December, and then only in part. A similar warrant in favour of Rupert does not appear to have been honoured at all. The stock of pistols was running low at Oxford. Percy's Horse had 'vndergone extreme hard duty' with Hopton in November, but was now recuperating in Berkshire. See above, notes 244, 250; C 23; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 755-6; Harl. MS. 6988, f. 164.
- 268 William Ashburnham (d. 1679), younger brother of John, the courtier, was a veteran officer, Army Plotter, and M.P. for Ludgershall, Wiltshire, in the Short and Long Parliaments. He was appointed Colonel General of the Foot in Western parts under Maurice and Hopton, in November 1643, and succeeded Ashley Cooper as Governor of Weymouth after the latter's retirement in December. 1000 muskets were issued to him before February 1644, C 59. Keeler, *The Long Parliament*; Harl. MS. 6851, ff. 225-6.
- 269 The Dragoon regiment of Henry Washington had taken part in the siege of Gloucester, but not, apparently, the Newbury campaign, and was now established at Burford. Washington was, in the new year, to become Governor of Evesham. Nathaniel Gray was Major of the regiment; he also received supplies delivered on 4 December, W.O. 55. 459, f. 719. Note 51, A Section; Stevens, pp. 22, 24, 39-40, 46.
- 270 Bernard Astley—for whom see note 151, A Section—was Major General of Dorset, and Colonel of a Foot regiment first raised by the Marquess of Hertford. Although otherwise unrecorded, C 59 confirms this delivery of arms. *Bellum Civile*, p. 64.
- 271 John Cochrane (b.c. 1604), elder brother of the 1st Earl of Dundonald, was a Scots career officer and diplomat, who served in Ireland, Scotland—taking a leading part in the 'Incident' of 1641—and England, and was, at various times, envoy of Charles I to Hamburg, Denmark and the Duke of Courland. He died before the Restoration. Towcester, where Cochrane was Governor—he signs for supplies here and B 231—was abandoned in mid-January 1644, and Cochrane was thereafter associated with the preparations for Montrose's campaign in Scotland. *C.P.*; *The Scots Peerage*, III, pp. 343-4; *C. Clar. S.P.*, I. p. 351, II, pp. 146, 154, 222, 230, 240; Harl. MS. 6804, ff. 25-6; Add. MS. 18981, ff. 1, 9-10.
- 272 Reading was again the base for supplies from Oxford directed to Hopton's army, reinforced by Astley's Foot, campaigning in Hampshire: cf. B 218, C 25.
- 273 A small cartload of munitions is sent to Lord Chandos, at his garrison of Sudeley: he had been supplied earlier with a load of arms (not recorded in the Ordnance Papers) from Oxford, and two cannon from Worcester. Note 47, B Section; Stevens, pp. 23, 45; H.M.C., *Hastings*, II, pp. 134-5.
- 274 This may refer to transport from Oxford taken to Bristol to aid in the sending of supplies arrived there, and may include the thirteen carts left at Bristol noted in B 202.

Notes to pp. 318-22

- 275 Towcester remained the base for Royalist forces on the Northamptonshire frontier during December 1643: see notes 238, 253, 271, above. The four guns sent there earlier had apparently been transferred to Reading, B 214, and these two may have been sent in compensation for their loss. A delivery of ironwork of 4 January 1644 completes the issues to Towcester in the Ordnance Papers, W.O. 55. 459, f. 649.
- 276 For the significance of this order see above, p. 51.
- 277 When Dartmouth was captured a small fleet of ships fell into Royalist hands. The Earl of Marlborough was appointed Admiral on 11 November 1643, and this delivery out of the stock in the port was no doubt intended to equip his fleet. Cf. notes 174, 249; Black, p. 98.
- 278 The siege of Basing by Waller, which had caused the diversion of the last supplies from Oxford to Donnington Castle—see note 234, above—had been raised by Hopton on 13 November 1643. Now two of the cannon brought to Oxford from Weymouth, A 127, and ammunition for the guns already there, are sent to Basing. On the same day Percy ordered the transport for these supplies from Henry Stevens, Waggon-Master-General, who used four of his carts in the service: Stevens, pp. 21, 24, 39. Rather more is signed for at Basing than was ordered, and it is possible that the train housed at Donnington was now taken to its original destination: W.O. 55. 459, f. 247. Further deliveries were made in February and March 1644, Stevens, p. 47, W.O. 55. 459, f. 48b. See above, notes 208, 263.
- 279 John Godfrey (d. 1644), a Norfolk Catholic, had succeeded to the command of Sir John Beaumont's regiment of Foot on the death of the first Colonel at the siege of Gloucester. It was now part of Evesham garrison. Godfrey was killed at Tewkesbury in June 1644. This supply was part of the train carried by Stevens to Evesham on 29 December. Stevens, pp. 23, 46.
- 280 Neale also signed for muskets redelivered to the regiment on 27 January 1644, W.O. 55.459, f. 704.
- 281 Possibly George Parker, of Sutton Coney, Staffordshire. *C.A.M.*, p. 1429. He was no doubt at Oxford to collect these munitions and carry them to Dudley.
- 282 Thomas Leveson (d. 1652), a Wolverhampton recusant, was Governor of Dudley Castle throughout the war. He pursued a long-standing feud with the Royalist Governor of Lichfield, and was very unpopular with the countrypeople because of his exactions. He was further supplied in March and April, 1644, B 262, 268. Stevens, pp. 24, 50-1.
- 283 Sir Francis Hawley (c. 1608-84), of Buckland, Somerset, was an old officer, who aided Hertford in Somerset in 1642, and at Hopton's request was made Deputy Governor of Bristol after its capture. He was created Baronet in 1644, and Lord Hawley of Duncannon, Ireland, in 1645. This delivery was to remedy the shortage of arms in the Bristol garrison, shown in C 34. *C.P.*; Warburton, II, p. 291.
- 284 The correct date, 1 January 1644, is confirmed by the copy of this warrant in W.O. 55.458. 66, f.98. For Sandys see note 197, above. Evesham was now and later not only an important garrison on the road from Oxford to Worcester, but the distribution centre for a wide area: see above, p. 47.

Notes to pp. 323-7

- 285 Civil war Oxford was dark and dangerous on winter evenings. On 22 December 1643 Governor Aston, irascible and unpopular, had been assaulted and injured in the street, and he now took steps to provide his six-man bodyguard with suitable weapons. Dugdale, *Diary*, p. 57. As in the previous document the date should be corrected.
- 286 Hopton had his headquarters at Winchester. This convoy was to be met halfway, at Hungerford, by a detachment of his forces: it shows that he possessed twelve-pounders as well as those indicated in B 218. Hopton was recruiting at this time, and the 2000 muskets earmarked at Weymouth for his use (B 186) were now ordered to be supplied to him, Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 9, 13.
- 287 Arthur Slingsby (c. 1623-66), seventh son of Sir Guilford Slingsby, and younger brother of Walter—note 136, A Section—was Major to Percy's Horse and later Colonel of the regiment. He shared exile with Charles II and was created Baronet in 1657. C 73; G.E.C., *Baronetage*, III. p. 17. Percy's regiment provided the convoy for the train from Hungerford: John Thorowgod, who signs the receipt, was Quartermaster to the regiment, B 199.
- 288 Arms exchange and munitions supply are ordered for Charles Gerrard's regiment of Foot, part of Oxford garrison. A detachment of the regiment had been at Hillesden House in December 1643, but was now returned; note 265 above. Gerrard's Foot and Horse left with him for South Wales in March 1644.
- 289 Charles Cotterell (1615-87), Master of the Ceremonies from 1641 and at the Restoration, courtier and translator, succeeded Windebank as Major to Gerrard's Foot in December 1643, while at Hillesden House. He signed for other deliveries to the regiment at Oxford, on 23 December 1643 and 4 March 1644, but remained at court when the regiment left. He was knighted at Christ Church in March 1645. *D.N.B.*; Symonds, p. 162; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 10, 718, 727, 760.
- 290 Part of the Queen's Lifeguards had been stationed at Wheatley, East of Oxford, since November 1643, when they were noted by Luke's scouts. They continued there until at least March 1644. Other companies were part of the Oxford garrison and were mustered, in red coats, at the New Parks on 13 February 1644. Note 255, above, and references there; *Luke*, ed. Philip, III, p. 206; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 725, 61; Harl. MS. 986, f. 75.
- 291 It is possible that Samuel Fawcett—for whom see note 94, A Section—was preparing to take part in Rupert's expedition to Aylesbury, on this day. He had been in charge of Rupert's train at Towcester in November 1643. The attempt on Aylesbury, part of the Ogle Plot, failed on the night of the 21st. Gardiner, *Civil War*, I, p. 275.
- 292 A large train of ten covered waggons is ordered for Byron at Chester. On the day following the King's warrant Byron and his army of 'English-Irish' were routed by Fairfax and Brereton at Nantwich. This supply would arrive about a week later. Ammunition, more plentiful in the North than at Oxford, was not included in the stores sent.

Notes to pp. 328-33

- 293 This was the first of several deliveries made from Oxford to Vavasour's forces in Gloucestershire early in 1644. Sir Walter Pye, one of Vavasour's chief officers, acted as receiver. See notes 113, A Section, and 226, B Section, and references there; B 264.
- 294 Arthur Trevor (d. c. 1666) was the younger son of Sir Edward Trevor, who possessed estates in Ireland and Denbighshire. Trained as a lawyer, he acted as intermediary at Oxford for Ormonde and Rupert. Unlike the other members of the Prince's entourage, armed with pistols for the journey with the Prince to his new command at Shrewsbury, 6 February, Trevor was to remain at Oxford. *Dict. Welsh Biog.*
- 295 Somerset Fox the younger (d. 1689), of Caynham, near Ludlow, was another of Rupert's intimates, preparing for the journey with the Prince. He signed the declaration of support for Rupert after the surrender of Bristol, October 1645. He was rewarded at the Restoration with a pension. *Visit. Salop, 1623*, p. 193; Symonds, p. 271; P.C.C. Ent 154.
- 296 James Eastland, possibly of Suffolk family, was secretary to Rupert, and now receives ammunition for the Prince's train. He appears in the Ordnance Papers as early as October 1642 as the Prince's secretary, B 3, 15.
- 297 Greenland House, near Henley, in Buckinghamshire on the Oxfordshire border, belonged to the Doyley family. Reading forces, expanding their quarters, captured the house in December 1643, as Luke's scouts reported. Now three small and inferior iron guns are provided for the garrison there. Note that a base is a small hammered (built-up) iron cannon. *Luke*, ed. Philip, III, pp. 210, 214, 256; ed. Tibbutt, p. 624.
- 298 Wardour Castle, Wiltshire, the seat of the Catholic Lords Arundel, had been taken by Parliament after the gallant defence of the place by Blanche, Lady Arundel, in May 1643. It was now the turn of the Royalists, including Arundel, to besiege the Castle, held by Edmund Ludlow. This delivery is connected with Hopton's reinforcement of the besiegers: he sent Sir Francis Dodington and mining engineers, and the Castle fell on 18 March 1644. C 59 records a similar delivery to Arundel from Weymouth. For Hopton's position see note 286 above. *Ludlow*, ed. Firth, I, pp. 70-81, 454-60.
- 299 The Duke of York's Foot regiment under Colonel St Leger, the first part of the newly-imported 'English-Irish' army, was now, after a brief stay in the Midlands, incorporated in the Oxford field army. The regiments from Ireland required supplies of all kinds, especially arms. Described as a full regiment in early April, it was probably stationed in Wiltshire. St Leger wrote from Broad Somerford, Wiltshire, on 7 April; C 79. Harl. MS. 986, f. 82; notes 119, 132, A Section.
- 300 This ammunition is intended for the small guns sent to Reading on 12 February, and passed on to Greenland House, B 251; and the rest for the large garrison of infantry at Reading, shortly to be drawn upon for service with Hopton's army.
- 301 Adrian Scrope (1615-67), Cockerington, Lincs., joined the King just before Edgehill, where he rescued his father, Sir Gervaise, left for dead on the battlefield. He was now Major of Forth's regiment of Horse, which he later

Notes to pp. 333-8

- commanded. He was knighted at the Restoration. P. Young, *Edgehill*, pp. 133, 268, 272; C.C.C., p. 1327. Forth's Horse had been supplied with 100 pistols while at Towcester in January 1644, W.O. 55.459, f. 686.
- 302 Six iron cannon are sent to Reading to join those delivered earlier, along with supplies for the Foot. Muskets and bandoleers are possibly in short supply at New College, for although 500 are ordered less than half are sent. Reading forces were being strengthened prior to Hopton and Forth's joining together for the Cheriton campaign. Several of the matrosses (assistant gunners) listed for this train remained at Reading when the muster of the Ordnance officials was taken in Spring 1644, C 54. Thomas Eastbrooke was Assistant to the Commissaries: he had been a prominent Ordnance officer before the Civil War. A further two iron guns were sent to Reading two days later, by water. Most of the cannon no doubt originated from Weymouth, as in B 234. A 127; W.O. 55.459, ff. 21-3; C 54.
- 303 Henry Howard (1620-63), third son of the Earl of Berkshire, had been appointed Governor of Malmesbury in March 1643, and was taken prisoner at its capture, May 1644. Henry Stevens, the Waggon-Master-General at Oxford, and a protégé of the Howards, was employed with his 'country teams' to take this cartload of munitions to Malmesbury, at a cost of 14/-. Stevens, pp. 24, 49; notes 127, A Section, 99, C Section.
- 304 This endorsement again indicates that Henry Stevens and his local transport were being called upon; see previous note. Stevens' own accounts reveal that these munitions were taken to Banbury in three carts on 9 March, at a cost of £1.7.0. Stevens, pp. 22, 24, 49-50. See above, p. 22.
- 305 The King's sons had now graduated to firing robinets (one-pounders or less) after earlier practice with pistols and carbines: see B 65, 190.
- 306 Although the destination of this important train (led by Capt. Younger, with his own locked waggon, B 260) is not stated, there can be no doubt that it was the supply drawn out by Forth to accompany the force of 2000 Horse and Foot he took to aid Hopton: it was recorded by Henry Stevens, who provided four of the carts as far as Andover. It left Oxford on 13 March: the two armies met at Newbury next day, and fought the battle of Cheriton on 29 March 1644. Hopton, in his account of the campaign (*Bellum Civile*, p. 77), states that Forth brought four cannon, but only two are included in this train. Possibly Forth obtained another two from Reading *en route*. Several of the officers listed were with Hopton when the muster of the train was taken: eleven were supplied with swords for this service. Stevens, pp. 24, 50; C 54; W.O. 55.459, f. 43.
- 307 These supplies for Colonel Thomas Leveson at Dudley Castle were also carried by Stevens, taking four days to reach their destination. There were two brothers Heveningham in the garrison there. Stevens, pp. 24, 50-1; Harl. MS. 986, f. 95.
- 308 The Royalist Council of War had decided on conscription, and channelled these recruits into established regiments which, if possible, had arms to spare. Some came into the Queen's Lifeguards from North Wales. Captain Blunt had been supplied with match the day before this order, for the use of five companies quartered at Wheatley. Harl. MS. 6804, f. 142; W.O. 55.459, ff. 39, 61.

Notes to pp. 338-43

- 309 Sir William Vavasour was plentifully supplied in February and March 1644 from Oxford. His forces lay in Gloucestershire, where he had command. Including this substantial train, approximately twelve tons of munitions were sent to Vavasour or his agent Sir Walter Pye, February-March 1644. His letter to Percy of 30 March, C 72, shows that in addition to these two cannon he had expected a mortar and even greater supplies. Although supported by Rupert he fell out with rival generals and lost influence at court, and his army was recalled to Oxford on 2 April: on 6 April Charles Steward, Gentleman of the Ordnance, returned the guns in this train to Oxford stores. A 140, note 113, A Section, and references there; W.O. 55. 458. 65, f. 136; Stevens, pp. 22, 24.
- 310 The Ordnance Papers record the delivery of 865 pistols in the six-month period following the capture of Western ports to the end of this account, 21 March 1644; see note 244 above. A further 210 were issued after that date until records cease (May 1644). Supplies of pistols at Oxford fluctuated widely, depending on the flow of arms from Bristol and Weymouth, where March and Strachan were installed. A Dunkirk frigate, arrived at Bristol as early as August 1643—see C 13 and note 14, C Section—was the most likely source for the arms owned by the Queen, who kept control of their distribution at Oxford. Another consignment, including pistols, landed at Bristol in November, C 22. Considerable quantities of arms of all kinds were sent to Oxford by Strachan at Weymouth: Percy distributed these. See above, pp. 41-3, and C Section, *passim*; Rawl. MS. D. 395, f. 217.
- 311 For the transfer of munitions from the Commissioners' stores at the Schools, see above, p. 51, and note 79, A Section, and cf. B 232. New College magazine was increasingly dependent on Strode and Wandesford, now the official suppliers. Substantial deliveries followed this order: from 4 to 16 April 85 cwt. powder and 50 cwt. match were transferred, making good shortages noted in February and March. A 138, 139, 143, 146, 148.
- 312 The Ordnance Commissioners set local craftsmen to work on arms production: see notes 6, A Section, and 105, B Section.
- 313 Rupert, returning from the relief of Newark to his Headquarters at Shrewsbury, was at Newport, Shropshire, where he orders this delivery to Leveson, whose forces from Dudley Castle had joined the Prince for the expedition.
- 314 Fletcher was the Oxford plumber: for his and Charles Greene's activities (next item), see note 2, A Section. At this date they are supplied with over five tons of lead, and deliver small shot in return—as recorded in A 141 etc.
- 315 Sir Lewis Kirke, a Bridgnorth man—for whom see note 133, B Section—was now Governor of the small garrison there. A small train of powder and match had been sent to Rupert from Oxford, on the news of his victory at Newark. As the receipt printed here indicates, it arrived at Shrewsbury on the 10th, except for one cart which had broken down at Bridgnorth the day before. Rupert on 17 April ordered Kirke to send him this match, which he did the following day. Symonds, pp. 172, 248; Add. MS. 18981, ff. 113-4, 153.
- 316 On the death of Falkland and the succession of Digby to the Secretaryship in October 1643 the King had ordered that royal warrants be countersigned

Notes to pp. 343-9

- by the Secretary: this was not, however, consistently observed in the warrants received by the Ordnance Office. This order, and another of 8 April (a stray Ordnance Paper, now Harl. MS. 6988, f. 174), signed by Walker, the Secretary-at-War, mark a tightening up of the procedure for authorising supply, and hereafter all royal warrants are countersigned by Walker or Nicholas. *C. Clar. S.P.*, I, p.249; B 186, 188, 213, etc. Reading was the principal garrison of the Foot until evacuated in mid-May: Sir John Owen, Deputy Governor, had asked for these munitions on 5 April, C 76. B 275 is a further supply. See note 122, A Section.
- 317 This incomplete list of munitions for the cannon in Oxford defences indicates that three Gentlemen of the Ordnance were assigned to the city batteries (hitherto only gunners have been recorded), and that they disposed of 20 guns. It is not clear which area of the defences each officer commanded. For the development of the defences see notes 73, 77, 90 etc, B Section.
- 318 The Life Guards of Foot, part of Oxford garrison, were with the army at the Aldbourne Chase muster, 10 April 1644. Defects in the arms of the regiment, no doubt discovered then, are rectified here and in the next item, with deliveries to Radley, a company commander. Drafts of this and the next warrant are Harl. MS. 6802, ff. 103, 109. Radley returned arms for repair in exchange on 22 May, A 158.
- 319 Montagu Bertie, 2nd Earl of Lindsey (c. 1608-66), the son of the first Lord General of the Royalist army, had been captured at Edgehill and released in 1643. He now commanded the Life Guards at Oxford.
- 320 A further supply for the men and cannon at Reading. When the town was abandoned in the following month much of this and earlier munitions supply (B 271) was returned to Oxford, A 157 and note 122, A Section.
- 321 Heydon's note on the arms, and their non-delivery with the munitions, indicates a shortage of muskets and pikes after the arming of the Guards, B 274.
- 322 Thomas Wentworth, 1st Earl of Cleveland (1591-1667), was a cavalry general and Colonel of a regiment of Horse which he had only recently taken over. Possibly this supply was in connection with his new Colonelcy. Cleveland's regiment distinguished itself at Cropredy Bridge in June 1644, and was badly mauled at Newbury in October: Cleveland was there captured and Captain Topham, who signs the receipt here, was killed. Symonds, pp.146-7.
- 323 Richard Rhodes had been an officer of the royal stables before the Civil War, and in the summer of 1643 had been paid £5 at Oxford in connection with the Great Horse (larger horses suitable for heavy cavalry). Ten drums manufactured under March's direction at Bristol, at 23/- each, had arrived at New College stores on 13 April, and it was no doubt one of these that Rhodes now employed to exercise one of the horses in his charge. Ashburnham, II, Appendix, p. xxvii; C 47, A 147.
- 324 The plan agreed when Rupert came to Oxford in April 1644 was to strengthen the existing garrisons round Oxford (including Wallingford, where Blagge was Governor). A troop of Horse, here armed, would enable the Governor to get in provisions and money.

Notes to pp. 350-5

- 325 Banbury was another of the garrisons to be reinforced at this stage. Percy ordered Waggon-Master-General Stevens on 15 May to press three carts and teams to carry these munitions to the town, Stevens, p. 25.
- 326 These arms had been brought into the stores by Boteler on 8 April 1644: see A 142 and note 115, A Section.
- 327 The regiment of Foot of Henry Carey, 1st Earl of Dover (c. 1580-1660), was a new auxiliary regiment recruited from scholars and 'strangers' at Oxford, which was first mustered in the city on 14 May 1644: it was then 600 strong, but probably ill-equipped. Harl. MS. 6802, ff. 99-100, 134; Steele, No. 2560.
- 328 No doubt the Colonel who mustered a large Foot regiment of yellowcoats at Aldbourne Chase in April 1644; his identity remains uncertain. Harl. MS. 986, f. 79.
- 329 Henry Crompton, a professional soldier, had served in the Scots Wars and had been taken prisoner in 1642, before becoming Major of the Oxford garrison, probably late in 1643. He remained in this post until the surrender of the city. Peacock, p. 77; Harl. MS. 6804, f. 45; *O.C.A.*, p. 391; Bodleian: Add. MS. D 114, ff. 110, 134-5.
- 330 Lord Littleton, Lord Keeper—for whom see note 134, B Section—was, like his fellow Lord Commissioner at Oxford, the Earl of Dover, raising a regiment of auxiliaries for garrison duty in the city. It was now being equipped, as this and the next item indicate. Cf. note 327 above.
- 331 This important train, ordered by the Lords Commissioners at Oxford, rendezvoused with the King and his forces at Witney on 19 June 1644; it then accompanied the army on the Cropredy campaign and in the West afterwards. The final draft indicates that ten cannon—medium-sized field pieces, munitioned with case as well as round shot—were actually sent, together with 15 cartloads of supplies. The guns from Godstow were returned to store, A 169 and note 138. The list of officers for the train is also found, with some additional information, in S.P. 16.539, ff. 193-4. The Royalists added to this train munitions brought from Oxford, 24 June, and eleven of Waller's guns captured at Cropredy Bridge, 29 June 1644. Stevens, p. 28.
- 332 The Dragoon regiment commanded by Sir Thomas Hooper—a career soldier knighted for bravery at Cropredy—may have been newly raised at this date. It was no doubt armed in order to take part in the relief of Donnington Castle, 6 November 1644. Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 218.
- 333 Hopton had replaced Percy as General of the Ordnance, by commission dated 20 August 1644. A further commission of 2 December 1644 confirmed and extended his appointment. Drafts of both are noticed in H.M.C., 15th Report, Appendix II, pp. 105-6: see also above, p. 21, and Black, pp. 238, 240. The implication of the earlier warrant referred to here was that the Oxford stores were low in the previous December: this may be confirmed from other sources. Banbury, now to be supplied with shot for—presumably—five cannon, had survived a two-month long siege, August-October 1644, and needed replenishing.

Notes to pp. 356-8

- 334 Sir Henry Bard, later Viscount Bellamont (c. 1615-56), friend and protégé of Rupert, had been Lieutenant Colonel of Percy's Foot before succeeding Pinchbeck in the command of his regiment: see W.O. 55.459, f. 368, and note 161, B Section. He was knighted in November 1643, wounded and captured at Cheriton, but exchanged before May 1644, and was now a tertius of Foot commander and Governor of Camden House, Gloucestershire. These firearms were no doubt intended for his Foot there. *D.N.B.*; *C.P.*; Symonds, pp. 180, 182.
- 335 Samuel Fawcett, the Ordnance officer, was at this date appointed Governor of Woodstock. He recruited some colleagues, such as Quartermaster Audley, from the New College magazine, and was active in fortifying and arming the manor house, as this warrant and B 295 indicate, and Luke's scouts reported. See notes 94, A Section, and 63 and 291, B Section; *List* 46; *Luke*, ed. Tibbutt, pp. 687, 693.
- 336 George Lisle—for whom see note 221, B Section—was Colonel of a tertius of Foot and Governor of Faringdon, an important garrison and centre of supplies for Oxford in the winter of 1644/5. His Foot regiment, here armed, was part of the garrison. Cf. Addendum, note 8; Symonds, pp. 160, 163.
- 337 Sir Thomas Coghill (c. 1591-1659), of Bletchingdon, Oxon, Sheriff 1632, knighted 1633, had built his large new house there about 1630. It was now garrisoned and fortified, no doubt—as with the firearms here supplied—at the owner's expense. When 200 Foot under Colonel Windebank moved into the house shortly afterwards a bitter quarrel broke out between the Colonel and Coghill, and this may explain why Cromwell captured it so easily in April 1645. Note 54, A Section; *Luke*, ed. Tibbutt, p. 693; House of Lords R.O.: Walker Papers, ff. 107-8; Symonds, pp. 18, 163-4; J. H. Coghill, *The Family of Coghill*, pp. 38-9, 57-9.

SECTION C

Notes to pp. 359-64

- 1 The King lay at Oatlands on his retreat from London, and there ordered the destruction of the powder mills at Chilworth, near Guildford: see above, pp. 10, 12. Possibly the transport listed in B 21 was taken up by the raiding party sent to Chilworth. The mills may still have been in operation in July 1643, when Percy led a further raid against them. Cf. notes 85, A Section, and 10, C Section.
- 2 This warrant is addressed to Percy as Colonel of a regiment of Horse, commissioned in February 1643. As a result of this order to leave quarters in Gloucestershire his regiment moved into Oxfordshire in June and took part in the Chalgrove raid.
- 3 For the background to Percy's appointment see above, p. 20. The signatory to this copy of the letters patent is the Clerk of the Crown in Chancery, Thomas Willys. Black, pp. xxxvii, 40.
- 4 For a discussion of this list see above, pp. 21, 23. The establishment listed here consisted of 576 men, but shortages of personnel in some departments (e.g. only 43 out of 300 carters) point to a lower actual figure. Cf. the later establishment, C 54.
- 5 Nicholas Mountgarnier, a French officer probably recruited by the Queen, was active with the train from January 1642 to April 1644, when he took ship for Le Havre. He is frequently referred to in the Ordnance Papers. See above, p. 26, B 56, B 133, B 134, etc; Bodleian: Tanner MS. 61, f. 16.
- 6 Two of the most senior conductors of the train are authorised to seize transport for the iron cannon, munitions and other hardware to be sent from Worcester. They received the supplies from Russell, Governor of Worcester, on 17 June, convoyed it to Moreton-in-Marsh, then divided it between Banbury and Oxford, where it arrived on 20 June: see A 94. This warrant is referred to above, p. 35, and Stevens, p. 16.
- 7 This royal order clarified the relationship between the recently appointed General of the Ordnance and the two principal Ordnance Commissioners, who continued to supply the magazine with powder and match. See above, p. 51.
- 8 The pressing needs of the train at this time forced Percy to take up horses and men from the Oxfordshire countryside. 75 horses and 30 carters are required from Chadlington Hundred. On 6 July the King had ordered the General to make ready a marching train, and one of 18 pieces was prepared. Although it was not in fact sent other considerable supplies were. B 136, 138, 139 and W.O. 55. 459, ff. 341, 351, 354-5; *Pythouse Papers*, pp. 50-1; Stevens, p. 16. For Commissary Wynne, see note 81, B Section.
- 9 Marsh Baldon, in Bullington Hundred, South of Oxford, is required to supply three teams for the train, a heavy contribution from a small township possessing only 14 families paying the Hearth Tax in 1665. Stevens, p. 16; V.C.H., *Oxon.*, V, p. 30.
- 10 Percy is authorised to take up quarters where needed for his regiment of Horse, previously stationed in Gloucestershire and Oxfordshire: see note 2 above. Munitioned by New College the following day, it raided the mills

Notes to pp. 364-8

- at Chilworth (note 1 above) and returned with a few plundered arms on 29 July 1643. A 102; W.O. 55. 459, ff. 302-4, 307; *Pythouse Papers*, p. 53.
- 11 The case of the Gloucestershire farmers who had their carts and teams seized by Lord Crawford's Horse—no doubt on the Western campaign of June 1643—was referred to a sub-committee of the Council of War at Oxford, 8 July. On 17 July a proclamation was issued, reversing an earlier decision, which forbade trade with London. At the same time these goods, seized before the prohibition, were ordered to be restored to their owners. I. Roy, 'The Royalist Council of War, 1642-6', *B.I.H.R.*, Vol. 35, pp. 157-8.
 - 12 Percy was Master of the Horse to the Prince of Wales, whose servants included an avenor—a chief officer of the stable—and two equerries. Other officers, and the 77 horses and 19 nags allowed to the Prince and the Duke of York, are listed in Rawl. MS. D. 395, ff. 204-5.
 - 13 For Sir Bainham Throckmorton, Sheriff of Gloucestershire, see note 88, A Section: and see note 218, B Section for the background to this letter, which should probably be dated 17 August 1643.
 - 14 This is the first letter from Bristol of Richard March, the Ordnance officer. It refers to the landing there in mid-August of the Dunkirk frigate, the "Lady of Assistance", under Captain Anthony Carton, with a cargo of small-arms and other supplies which were ordered by the King on 1 September to be distributed mainly to the Royalist navy and the Bristol garrison regiments. The Queen also claimed a share of the pistols brought; see note 310. The remainder, as March indicates, were to be sent to the King at Gloucester: but with the raising of the siege on 5 September he requires new orders. The contractor, Daniel van Hecke, was paid £1000, no doubt for this cargo, by the Treasurer-at-War, and on 5 September got his receipt signed by Secretary Falkland for arms delivered to the army in August. Warburton, II, p. 278 n; Harl. MS. 4712, f. 233; S.P. 16.497, No. 151 and 498, No. 3; Ashburnham, II, p. xxxi.
 - 15 Supplies had recently landed at Weymouth, and the King now took steps to divide the powder between Oxford and Bristol. The train designed for Oxford probably was that paid off on 1 November 1643, Harl. MS. 6852, f. 190. Cf. B 186, C 17.
 - 16 These are the accounts of Paymaster John Stanforth, whose task it was to pay the members of the train from the money received from Treasurer-at-War Ashburnham. It is not clear whether this account should close at the end of November or December 1643. See above, p. 23.
 - 17 See notes 229, 230 above. Sir Richard Leveson and Sir John Wilde were prominent local Royalists.
 - 18 This further royal order concerning the supplies arrived or expected at Weymouth is addressed to the newly-appointed Governor of the town, Sir Anthony Ashley Cooper, later Earl of Shaftesbury. His claim to the post was disputed and he left it in January 1644; he was replaced by Colonel William Ashburnham. K. H. D. Haley, *Shaftesbury*, pp. 43-9. See B 186, C 14.
 - 19 Greys Court, two miles West of Henley, was the house of the Knollys family, and during the war in the possession of William Knollys (1620-64),

Notes to pp. 368-72

- later M.P. for Oxford. In November 1643 Astley, Governor of Reading, placed small garrisons there and in Greenland House: see note 297. Greys Court was later occupied by a Parliamentary force, and much damaged, *C.C.C.*, p. 996. Astley's scouts were Sir Charles Blount and Charles Lloyd: see notes 106, A Section, and 76, B Section.
- 20 See note 234 above.
- 21 See note 256 above.
- 22 Rupert was at Easton Park, near Towcester, in early November 1643, where he was regularly supplied from Oxford. He had received equipment on the 12th, and now requests further deliveries, which were sent immediately by Percy; B 207, 214, and notes. Byron's recent elevation caused Rupert's clerk to alter the text.
- 23 March's news of an arms cargo at Bristol is a further indication, following the Dunkirk frigate of August, of the usefulness of the port to the Royalists. The King, through Jermyn, orders this supply to be brought to Oxford, although it is uncertain when it arrived. There was, however, an increase in the supply of pistols at Oxford in late December 1643, and a Bristol convoy was received on 13 January 1644. Dugdale, *Diary*, p. 58; notes 244, 310, B Section, 14, C Section.
- 24 In the absence of its Colonel at Oxford, the second-in-command of Percy's Horse, Marmaduke Holtby, reports—from Mapledurwell?—to his superior on the condition of the regiment. As one of the units seconded from Oxford to Hopton's army campaigning in Hampshire it has undergone continual hard duty in bitterly cold weather, and is weakened by the desertion of troop commanders and men. Perhaps as a result of this letter the regiment was moved to safer quarters in Berkshire a few days later. Harl. MS. 6852, ff. 198, 242; B 199, 204, 242, C 2, 9 and relevant notes. Cf. C 73.
- 25 The customs of war decreed that the church bells of a captured city became the property of the victorious army, to be used as gun metal. The Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol, however, no doubt with reference to clause six of the articles of the surrender of Bristol to the Royalists in July 1643, which secured the goods of the inhabitants of the city from plunder, now claimed, in response to Percy's request, that the bells were the property of the parishioners, and should be preserved. Their argument appears to have prevailed, for several pre-Civil War bells survive in the city. See under 'bells and bell-ringing' in Arrowsmith, *Dictionary of Bristol*. J. Latimer, *The Annals of Bristol in the Seventeenth Century*, p. 185.
- 26 The signatories are the Mayor, Aldermen (listed in order of seniority) and the two Sheriffs of Bristol in 1643. Hooke and Long were M.P.s for the city in the Long Parliament; see Keeler. Short biographies of others may be found in *The Deposition Books of Bristol*, I, 1643-7, Appendix I.
- 27 Hopton, at Itchen Abbas, near Winchester, thanks Percy for the supplies ordered from Oxford on 23 November 1643, B 218 and note 263.
- 28 This is the first appearance of the two ships from Le Havre, and their masters, which, driven to Weymouth by adverse winds, were to play an important part in the arms trade of the port in the ensuing months. As the postscript makes clear one ship carried 23 guns, the other was considerably smaller.

Notes to pp. 373-5

- 29 This is the first letter from Weymouth of Captain John Strachan, for whom see note 80, A Section. He had recently arrived at the port to take charge of arms shipments, and his letter strikes a cheerful and optimistic note on this subject, sadly missing later. The high hopes expressed here of the two Captains, of money from Oxford for their cargoes, of transport and contribution from Dorset, and of cooperation from Weymouth officials, were all to be disappointed in the following months, as his later despatches reveal.
- 30 William Sandys was one of the Royalist agents in the Low Countries, active in the negotiations with merchants there for arms to be brought into England for the King. His contract here is with the London merchant John Shaw (c. 1615-80), whose wealth was put at the disposal of the Royalists in exile, and who was rewarded at the Restoration with honours and offices. G.E.C., *Complete Baronetage*, IV, p.12.
- 31 La Riviere, described by Strachan later as 'a dilligent young man' (C 52), was a Frenchman employed by the Ordnance Office in the shipment of arms from France. He here writes to Percy to explain the delay of the Captains in returning to Le Havre from Weymouth. La Riviere had been in Oxford in October 1643, when he had been issued with a pair of pistols, B 198.
- 32 Probably Lawrence Squibb, Royalist official and at the Restoration Teller of the Exchequer, was secretary to Lord Treasurer Cottington at this date. Aylmer, *King's Servants*, pp.90, 387.
- 33 Robert Long (d. 1673) had been appointed to an Exchequer post in succession to Sir Robert Pye in October 1643, whose place as well as his goods was sequestrated for adherence to Parliament; see C 68. In 1645 Long became Secretary of the Council of the Prince of Wales in the West. He was given a Baronetcy at the Restoration and the Auditorship of the Exchequer. A servant of the Queen as well as an Exchequer official he may have been writing to Percy from Exeter about the Queen's revenues there. The manufacture of muskets at Bristol, the regular payment for which would obviously involve the Lord Treasurer, is referred to in March's letters, C 47, 50.
- 34 La Riviere had returned to Le Havre from Weymouth with Lewer and Tresaer, having set off on 13 December 1643; he carried with him Percy's letter from Oxford of the 25 November which he delivered to Forster on 18 December (O.S.). The powder (C 31: 600 barrels) supposedly at Le Havre ready for shipment is referred to in C 26. La Riviere then went back to Oxford with Forster's next letter (C 31), and others from Royalists in Paris. Add. MS. 12184, ff. 248-9.
- 35 George, Lord Goring (c. 1583-1663), later Earl of Norwich, was Charles I's Ambassador Extraordinary to France. His instructions from Oxford were dated 28 August 1643, and he had entered Paris in state only a week before this letter was written. For his treating with arms shippers, including M. Robin, 'a great French merchant', see C 52 and notes there. Add. MS. 15856, ff. 11-13.
- 36 William Crofts of Saxham (c. 1611-77), courtier in the Queen's household, had remained on the continent when Henrietta Maria left for England in

Notes to pp. 375-6

- 1643, and was active in Paris and Rouen on behalf of the Royalists. He was raised to the peerage in 1658. *C.P.*; *C.S.P.D.*, 1644, pp. 110, 133, 260; C 31.
- 37 Henri-Auguste de Loménie, Comte de Brienne (1595-1666), assumed the title of Secretary of State in 1638, on the death of his father. He lost office temporarily in 1643 but was now in charge of foreign affairs. An ex-ambassador to London he took a close interest in England, which he knew well. He received the despatches of the French envoys sent to King and Parliament: the ambassador referred to here was the Comte d'Harcourt, in England from October 1643, and at Oxford in November.
- 38 The Grand Prieur, also commonly known as the Commandeur de La Porte, was Amador de La Porte (c. 1564-1644). He was the son of Francois de La Porte, a celebrated lawyer, the half-brother of Richelieu's mother and uncle of the Grand Maitre, La Meilleraye. He enjoyed several important and lucrative military and other offices, and was from 1639 Grand Prieur de France. Now nearly eighty years old, coarse and haughty, he wielded great power and influence, particularly over the heirs of the late Cardinal, of which Charles de La Porte, Marquis de La Meilleraye (1602-64), nephew of Amador and Richelieu's cousin, was one. A well-known soldier and siege expert, La Meilleraye was made Grand Maitre de l'Artillerie (1634), Marshall of France (1637), and later Duc et Pair. The export of cannon from France was strictly controlled, and the permission of the Grand Maitre was obviously necessary. He himself, however, was pre-occupied with the delicate political situation in Paris, the disturbed state of Brittany, of which he was Governor (see C 49), and with the military preparations occasioned by the wars in which France was currently engaged. *Mémoires de Saint-Simon*, ed. A. de Boislisle, Vol. 23, pp. 208-9.
- 39 Walter Montagu (c. 1603-77), the younger son of the 1st Earl of Manchester, was a celebrated Catholic convert. He remained chiefly at the French court during the reign of Charles I, acting as liaison between Henrietta Maria and the opposition to Richelieu. On the death of the Cardinal, as Forster here indicates, he gained great influence with Anne of Austria and Mazarin. He left Paris in October to accompany Harcourt's embassy to England however, was recognized on his journey through Kent and was imprisoned in the Tower. *D.N.B.*
- 40 Richard Forster (d. 1661), of Stokesley, Yorks., was a recusant, courtier and office-holder in the Queen's entourage. He fled to France with Secretary Windebank, December 1640, and was thereafter at the centre of diplomatic activity in Paris on behalf of the King. He was created Baronet in 1649, and became Treasurer of the Household to Charles II in exile. His son, referred to here, was probably his eldest, Richard, born about 1623, and no doubt now serving at Oxford. Other letters of Forster are C 31, 49. *G.E.C.*, *Baronetage*, III, p. 11.
- 41 Sir William Becher (d. 1651) was of Bedfordshire family, and a probable Catholic. He travelled widely, first as a tutor, then on embassies, before becoming Clerk of the Council, 1623-41. He went to France in 1642, and helped in the organisation of the arms traffic, as we see here. J. W. Stoye, *English Travellers Abroad, 1604-1667, passim*; *C.C.A.M.*, pp. 1059-60.

Notes to pp. 376-9

- 42 For the relationship between the two see note 38 above.
- 43 This second letter from Forster to Percy was carried by 'this bearer', La Riviere: see note 34 above. He arrived at Weymouth with Lewer and Tresaer on 6 February 1644, C 52.
- 44 Strachan had asked for a bill of credit from the Lord Treasurer at Oxford, Cottington, out of the customs revenue at Weymouth, in the hands of the collector there: see C 26. He had spent £263, and received only £220 (C 37, 41). The Spanish wine landed at Weymouth, including Malaga and dry sherry, was sent to Oxford with the arms convoy, C 37, for a supply of good wine was a principal concern of the leading Royalists there: cf. C 35, 41, 51. Mason's chief desire was pistols, and he received two on 20 March 1644, Rawl. MS. D.395, f. 217.
- 45 For a discussion of this estimate of the Emption Money for the train of artillery see above, p.24.
- 46 Sir John Stawell (1599-1662) was a Somerset Royalist, M.P. for the county, 1640-42, who was active in raising men for the King there. His regiment of Foot was now part of the garrison of Bristol, while he himself was Governor of Taunton. *D.N.B.*; M. Keeler, *The Long Parliament*.
- 47 Colonel Thomas Veale (1592-1663), of Alveston, Glos., had been a Trained Band Captain before the Civil War, in the Berkeley Division of the county. His regiment of Foot at Bristol was largely unarmed. He provided them with arms at his own expense when they were ordered towards Gloucester in February 1644, C 50, 51. He was appointed Governor of Berkeley Castle, but was dismissed by Rupert, 1644. He took part in the battle of Worcester, 1651, went into exile, and was commissioned at Antwerp to lead Foot in an uprising in Gloucestershire in 1659. *Archaeologia*, XIV, pp. 75-83; *Bibliotheca Glocestrensis*.
- 48 Sir Thomas Bridges, of Keynsham, Somerset, had been knighted in 1641. He aided in the Royalist defence of Somerset, raised this Foot regiment there, and was later Governor of Bath. He was Sheriff of the county in 1644. *C.C.C.*, p. 969.
- 49 The order for the arming of Bristol garrison, which follows this summary of the defects there, was given on 1 January 1644, B 237. A further order for 500 muskets to be issued to the regiments at Bristol is referred to in C 50. See also C 51, 56. Of the 2236 common soldiers of the garrison (to which should be added 200 officers), 590 were townsmen, and 995 were unarmed.
- 50 This unsigned note is from Percy to his secretary. It probably refers to the relationship between Percy and the Ordnance Commissioners, as well as the making of munitions at Bristol. Richmond was the person to whom an enclosed paper, now lost, was to be given.
- 51 Hopton, in his narrative of the Civil War, describes how the Oxford Horse under Wilmot, tiring of hard quarters in the Sussex hill country, withdrew to Hampshire, and laid siege to Warblington House, a square pile, garrisoned for Parliament by Colonel Norton. It fell to the Royalists on 1 January 1644, as Wilmot's letter indicates. *Bellum Civile*, pp. 74-5.
- 52 Stansted House, near Havant, on the Hampshire-Sussex border, once a royal hunting lodge, was now the residence of Richard, Viscount Lumley of Waterford (d. 1661). It was taken by the Horse with Hopton and was

Notes to pp. 379-82

- now serving as Wilmot's headquarters. The high hopes here expressed by Wilmot to Percy, whose cavalry regiment was serving with him, of recruitment of the Foot in Hampshire, of good news from Arundel Castle, were shortly to be disappointed: five days later he wrote again to report that no volunteers had come in, and that Waller had taken the Castle. *V.C.H., Sussex*, IV, pp. 122-3; *C.P.*; Harl. MS. 4713, ff. 251-2; Add. MS. 21506, f. 77; B 242, C 75, and notes there.
- 53 Strachan's letter to Percy's secretary refers again to the shortage of money at Weymouth for purchasing arms and meeting the costs of transporting them. His accounts sent to Oxford 15 December 1643 are not found in the Ordnance Papers. For the projected convoy of the remainder of the arms at Weymouth to Oxford see notes 60 and 64 below.
- 54 Charles Trevanion of Caerhays, Cornwall, a leading Royalist in the county (he was named as a Commissioner of Array in 1642), was appointed Vice Admiral of the South Coast in 1643, as indicated here. His power over shipping in the West brought him into dispute with Royalist naval commanders such as Crispe, Pennington and Haesdonck. He was knighted at Boconnoc in August 1644. *C. Clar. S.P.*, I, pp. 274, 278; Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 218.
- 55 Warwick, 2nd Baron Mohun (1620-65), helped raise Hopton's army in the West, and was active for the King from September 1642 to September 1643, when, he claimed later, he gave up his commissions. His house and estate in Cornwall, referred to here, were at Boconnoc. *C.P.*; *C.C.C.*, pp. 1504-7.
- 56 Probably, but not certainly, Sir William Killigrew (1606-95), the courtier and dramatist, and during the Civil War Captain of a troop of the King's Lifeguards of Horse. In August 1643 he had gained the reversion to the Governorship of Pendennis Castle, and in October was named one of the Commissioners for Oyer and Terminer in Cornwall; he may well have been released at this date from his duties at Oxford to aid the Royalist war effort in Cornwall, where his family still had important connections. He now reports from St Michael's Mount on the state of the defences and the mood of the gentry, both in need of repair. The 'industrious Sheriffe' was Francis Bassett of Tehidy, who rebuilt the defences of St Michael's Mount at his own expense and was knighted in 1644. Killigrew wants power from Oxford to reward the King's supporters, such as Bassett, and at the same time enlists Percy's aid in forwarding his own suit to the King for a share in forfeited estates in the county. *D.N.B.*; M. Coate, *Cornwall in the Great Civil War*, pp. 103, 120-1, 365-8; ed. A. Collins, *Letters... of State*, II, p. 670; Black, p. 78.
- 57 The mouth of the River Maas. A dogger is a two-masted fishing boat.
- 58 This long and instructive letter throws light on the arms traffic between the Low Countries and Western ports: see above, pp. 41-44. Sandys had contracted with Shaw and other merchants in the Netherlands from September 1643 at the latest; see note 30 above. Dunkirk, his present base, was a centre of the trade in arms and munitions, and of piracy. He sent shipments, as he explains here, to Scarborough, where Sir Hugh Cholmley was Governor, and Newcastle, as well as Western ports. The Rotterdam ship, the 'Fortune', Nicholas Brant Master, referred to at the beginning of Sandys'

Notes to pp. 382-5

letter, returned in May 1644 with a cargo of cloth, *C.S.P.D.*, 1644, p.160. The postscript and C 42 make clear that the ship carrying this letter and arms to Strachan was the 'St Peter' of Dunkirk, Mr Lodon the Captain, Jacques Rayse the contractor, whose factors are or will be established at Weymouth and Dartmouth. The cargo was small, consisting of two chests of pistols, 25 cwt. of match and 27 barrels of powder: cf. C 42. The large stocks held at Dunkirk by Sandys—it was claimed in March 1645 he had sent 40,000 arms to the North and West—are referred to at this date by Lord Goring, who also recommended the agent as 'a most faithful, careful and industrious servant of his Majesty'. Later, however, an arms fraud of Sandys was exposed by Strachan. *C.S.P.D.*, 1644, pp. 157, 159, 160, 1644-5, p.366; *C. Clar. S.P.*, II, pp.181, 203; *State Papers . . . of Clarendon*, ed. R. Scrope, II, pp. 163-5; *H.M.C.*, 15th *Report*, II, pp. 94, 98, 99, 111, 115-20.

- 59 William Murray (c. 1600-c. 1653), courtier and friend of Charles I, later 1st Earl of Dysart, had no doubt been, like the others whom Strachan here wished to be remembered to, one of the Captain's 'noble passengers'. *D.N.B.*; *C.P.*
- 60 This second letter of Strachan's to Percy illustrates some of the difficulties facing the agents of the Ordnance Office in Western ports. Like the Governor of Dartmouth Strachan had obviously been ordered by Prince Maurice, at this date in Devon, to supply him with arms, in despite of Percy's commands: see above p. 45; C 42; Warburton, II, p.361. The double delivery to Colonel Ashburnham, the new Governor of Weymouth, was a mistake in his favour, which he refused to rectify: cf. B 224, C 41, 42, 59. At the same time the King's supporters in Dorset were divided, neighbouring Parliamentary garrisons were strong, and the roads from Weymouth, both to Oxford and Bristol, were no longer secure.
- 61 Strachan's letter to Mason, accompanying his to Percy, kept the secretary informed of the supply of wine, olives and pistols. It was addressed to Mason's lodging at the Bear Inn, once the site of the Tabard Inn, now the corner of Alfred St. and High St.
- 62 Robert Slingsby (1611-61) was the second son of Sir Guilford Slingsby, and brother of two Royalist officers, Arthur and Walter: see notes 287, B Section, 111, C Section, and 136, A Section. A naval commander, he had declared for the King in 1642 and been arrested. Now released, he had arrived at Weymouth *en route* for the continent, where he was to raise funds for the Royalist cause. He was made a Baronet at the Restoration. *D.N.B.*; *G.E.C.*, *Baronetage*, III, pp. 176-7; *C.S.P.D.*, 1641-3, p. 504, 1644, p.259.
- 63 The amazement of the sailors at the names chosen for the two ships set out as privateers is understandable. It may be that Strachan was indulging a private whim. He refers frequently in his letters to the 'noble passengers' he had carried as a sea-Captain in 1642-3; among these were the Queen and the Duchess of Richmond, who, having survived the hazardous crossing to England from the continent, might well be described as famous persons successful both by land and sea, and be willing to act as 'god-mothers' to Strachan's enterprise. 'Pap' was the Duchess of Richmond's

Notes to pp. 385-90

nickname: it may be presumed, therefore, that 'Batt' was the Queen's. The 'Resolute Batt' was no doubt the 70-ton prize referred to in C 26.

- 64 In his postscript Strachan refers to orders from Maurice, who was competing with Oxford for the arms at Weymouth: see note 60 above.
- 65 Sir Vivian Molyneux was the younger brother of the 1st Viscount Maryborough. A Lieutenant Colonel in the Scots Wars, he was knighted in 1639 for his services. He was the bearer of this first letter from Sandys to Percy: one other, of March 1644, survives, Harl. MS. 4713, ff. 182-3. Shaw, *Knights*, II, p. 206.
- 66 Sir Gilbert Gerrard, for whom see note 70, A Section, had arrived in Worcester in December 1643 as Governor in succession to Sir William Russell. On Christmas Day he had been ordered by Percy to send to Oxford 2½ tons of iron delayed at Worcester, A 134. Gerrard now reports on money for Percy he has received, which he will send with the next arms convoy.
- 67 Sir John Berkeley (1607-78), courtier, favourite of the Queen, Ambassador to Sweden, 1637, had been knighted for his services in the Scots War in 1639. He was active in the West for the King and became Governor of Exeter on its fall in September 1643. He no doubt writes from there to Percy to refuse some honour or employment offered by Oxford, possibly in return for supplies from Exeter. Berkeley was later raised to the peerage by Charles II. *D.N.B.*; *C.P.*
- 68 This letter, carried by Lord Byron's servant from Bristol to Oxford, crossed with one from Percy to March, as C 47 makes clear. March could not obey Percy's order to supply Byron with munitions; as he reports here, Bristol stores are depleted, Vavasour has to be supplied, and arms making in the city is in danger. Byron was armed from Oxford on 24 January: see B 247.
- 69 The royal warrant of 28 October 1643 does not survive among the Ordnance Papers. March summarises it for the benefit of his General. The order to the Governor of Weymouth, of 4 October 1643 (C 17), is a comparable document.
- 70 In his agitation over the actions of Rupert and Hawley, March writes 'October' (the date of the warrant he refers to) for 'January'. It is clear March was attempting to assume a supervisory role over all arms traffic in the West, but was faced with increasing opposition from all quarters. Cf. note 77 below.
- 71 Vaughan had left his regiment at Oxford and recently arrived in Pembroke-shire, where he was a General under Carbery. He was supplied with arms from Bristol, and money was expected from him by Percy. Notes 61, A Section, and 91 below; C 65; Harl. MS. 4713, ff. 225-6.
- 72 For the winter of 1643-4 Oxfordshire had agreed to pay to the King's forces £1200 a week. In recognition of Kidlington's contribution to this tax Percy excuses the village from quartering the train, but diverts the contribution payment to the Paymaster, John Audley. See above, p. 23 and note 266, B Section; Madan, *Oxford Books*, II, Nos. 1458, 1498.

Notes to pp. 390-6

- 73 Forster is referring to the troubles of the French Protestants, whose faith was commonly styled in France 'La Religion Pretendue Réformée'. Following disturbances in Bas-Poitou and Languedoc, which he mentions, the Huguenot representatives had with difficulty obtained permission for a national synod at Charenton in late December 1644, although none had been held since 1637.
- 74 Henri, Comte de Beringhen (d. 1692), a gentleman of Cleves, was close to Frederick Henry, the Stadtholder, and was used as a special envoy by Mazarin to the Dutch, as Forster correctly forecasts. *Lettres du Cardinal Mazarin*, ed. M. Chéruel, I, pp. 132, 548, 612-3, 622.
- 75 French hopes of an end to the war in Italy, and the withdrawal of their troops from there, were dashed with the death of the pro-French Pope Urban VIII in July 1644. Alexandre Bichi (1597-1657), Bishop of Carpentras, Cardinal (1633), was the papal nuncio in France at this time, and a friend of Mazarin.
- 76 The making of muskets and bandoleers at Bristol under March's supervision had begun in mid-January 1644; he was having difficulty in maintaining payment for the craftsmen, however. He now reports that Colonel Veale's regiment (see note 47, C Section), which required 240 arms and was now leaving the city, would take a full week's production of 200 muskets and pay for them: and that the city, setting up a magazine for its own defence (housed in the Guildhall, for the use of the auxiliary regiment of Foot raised in March 1644), would take 50. A further issue of muskets to the garrison regiments to make good their defects, noted in C 34, is also referred to by March. See above, p. 52 and n.1; C 29, 34, 35, 46, 47.
- 77 March reports on the progress of manufacture at Bristol, first outlined in his letter of 29 January 1644, C 47. He could produce arms and munitions more cheaply than those bought abroad: his muskets were only 18/- each. As was clear in his earlier letter, March sought control over the arms in all Western ports. He calls for accounts from both Weymouth and Dartmouth, and plans a tour of the area. Cf. C 22, 27, 53.
- 78 Goring, Ambassador in France (see note 35, C Section), was active in promoting the trade in arms from Le Havre to Weymouth: the merchants carry his bill of exchange, as well as his letters to Oxford, some of which were intercepted and published by Parliament. *Perfect Diurnall*, TT: E 252 (21).
- 79 Strachan sends La Riviere with the news that the two Le Havre ships have landed, after much delay, and with disappointingly small cargoes. As he requests, the Queen and Jermyn were immediately informed, for on 11 February the latter wrote to Rupert to tell him of the supplies at Weymouth. The Royalists had now to find the money to buy these arms: Jermyn offered to purchase powder and small arms for Rupert, but it was reported on 19 February that van Haesdonck, returning from Oxford to Weymouth with £3000, was captured near Dorchester. See above, p. 42; notes 28, 29, 31, 34, 60, C Section; Add. MS. 18981, ff. 31, 39, 44, 47.
- 80 The supplies sent on 3 February by Strachan from Weymouth, and now listed by March on their arrival at Bristol, were intended for Rupert's Foot, which was about to rejoin the Prince at Shrewsbury. But the dispute

Notes to pp. 396-406

between March and Hawley appears to have prevented their delivery, and Rupert complained to Percy that his regiment had not received them. Instead, as C 56 makes clear, the stock of powder was divided between the Deputy Governor and March. For Strode's powder activities see above, p. 44. Add. MS. 18981, ff. 44, 47, 63-4; Warburton, II, p. 380; *Pythouse Papers*, p. 60.

- 81 This muster roll of the train was first compiled about 9 November 1643 (cf. B 208, 214), then, as changes in personnel took place, revised and added to: the first revision was 20 November 1643, the last 9 May 1644. These alterations to the text are marked here by square brackets. The document may be compared with the earlier establishment of June 1643: see C 4, and above, p. 21. It shows that a 15% expansion of the train had taken place between the two musters, greater in some departments than others (e.g. four new Gentlemen of the Ordnance had been appointed); a matter that was investigated by Oxford Parliament, C 60. Additions to the roll show that new recruitment continued in April-May 1644. Deserters and casualties noted appear to be few. The distribution of personnel between Oxford and other garrisons (including Weymouth, p. 398, Donnington Castle and Greenland House, p. 400) is shown for the first time. Apart from March and his two clerks, however, the train did not staff the Bristol magazine.
- 82 These names were added after the list was originally compiled, possibly at the first major revision of 12 February 1644. See B 260, 261.
- 83 The leaguer was the camp at Reading, much reinforced before and after the battle of Cheriton, March 1644, to which many of the officers of the train were assigned: according to these notes about half the Gentlemen of the Ordnance and Conductors and several matrosses, marked 'Lord Hopton', pp. 400-2. See B 257, 261, 271, 275.
- 84 This conductor, like others on p. 398, was assigned to the draught horse under the command of Owen or Hugh Wynne at the Reading camp.
- 85 Godfrey, and the next conductor on the list, was with M. de la Roche, the Master Fireworker, a fact confirmed by B 252.
- 86 This note and others, pp. 400-2, refer to the train of 20 March 1644, sent to Vavasour, commanded by the Gentleman of the Ordnance, Charles Steward, B 264. It returned to Oxford on 6 April 1644, A 140, and Steward was in charge of a section of the city defences by the 17th, B 272.
- 87 This is the only indication that John Taylor, the celebrated 'Water Poet' (1580-1653), was on the payroll of the Ordnance Office.
- 88 Cannon and gunners had been sent to the Oxford Horse under Wilmot campaigning with Hopton in the winter of 1643/4: e.g., 5 March 1644, W.O. 55. 459, ff. 37-8.
- 89 The writer of this letter of compliments may be Sir Richard Percy, an English resident in France. J. W. Stoye, *op. cit.*, p. 405.
- 90 Sir John Pennington (c. 1584-1646), Royalist Admiral, commanded the fleet at Bristol: see above, p. 41. He was now ready to ship these supplies from the city to Royalist forces in Pembrokeshire. The three cannon were not among the artillery taken at Bristol, July 1643, B 144.

Notes to pp. 406-11

- 91 Carbery, for whom see note 72, B Section, commanded the King's army in Southwest Wales. With his uncle Sir Henry Vaughan he was defeated in Pembrokeshire in the following month: see note 71, above, and C 65.
- 92 March at last received from Percy the backdated warrant which would give him authority over the stores brought to Bristol: see notes 77 and 80 above. Hawley still resisted, however, reserving half the powder from Weymouth for the use of the Bristol garrison. March retaliated by threatening, in his postscript here, to refuse to obey the order of 15 January, to deliver new made arms to Hawley: cf. C 50, 51.
- 93 John Webster was a prominent English merchant, resident at Amsterdam, active in raising money (on the Crown Jewels and the revenue from Cornish tin sales) and purchasing arms in the Netherlands for the Royalist cause. This copy of the bill of lading, sent to Oxford, describes a cargo of arms of about 20 tons. A galliot is a small Dutch cargo boat. The 'Mary' landed at Weymouth in March and returned to Holland on 4 April 1644, C 77. *State Papers . . . of Clarendon*, II, pp. 163-5; *C. Clar. S.P.*, I, Nos. 2766, 2847, etc.; *C.S.P.D.*, 1664, p. 259; 1644-5, pp. 388, 501-2, 605.
- 94 Strachan has further news of cargoes expected at Weymouth, prizes taken, and his own difficulties regarding money, transport and the posts: Goring's bill, however, has at last been paid, out of the customs: cf. C 52. He confirms that Sir George (not 'John') Strode has an independent arms business in the West: cf. above, p. 44, C 53, 56. Strachan is a day out in his recollection at the end of his letter. The Queen landed at Bridlington Quay on 22 February 1643, and it was on the morning of the following day that Batten's squadron (including Captain Richard Haddock's ship) bombarded her house, with the results Strachan describes.
- 95 No doubt Colonel Giles Strangways (1615-75), of Abbotsbury, Dorset, M.P. for Bridport, 1640-4, a prominent local Royalist and Colonel of a regiment of Horse under Prince Maurice. The delivery of 100 muskets to him is not recorded elsewhere in the Ordnance Papers. Keeler, *The Long Parliament*.
- 96 Probably Strachan was asked to contribute these 14 Barrels towards the 20 ordered by Oxford to be sent to Lord Arundel and Dodington, besieging Wardour Castle, on 18 February 1644, B 253. In the following month Henry, 3rd Baron Arundel of Wardour (1608-94), recaptured his own castle after a long siege. Cf. note 298, B Section, and next note.
- 97 With a further consignment of arms to Oxford, Strachan sends his account of the deliveries made from the Weymouth magazine 'first and last': the first to Hopton, 1 October 1643, B 186, the latest the train to Bristol, 3 February 1644, and those still to be sent, C 52, 53, 58. Strachan includes in his totals Lord Montagu's powder (note 100, below), but not Strode's (note 94, above), although both were carried in the same convoy. He does not count the stocks in the French merchants' hands, which remained at Weymouth and were viewed later, C 52, 62. At the end of the letter, the New College clerks have compiled their own list of Weymouth deliveries, presumably from their records, which differ at some points from Strachan's. The convoy of 40-50 waggons, supplied by the Sheriff of Wiltshire, Dorset failing (C 40, 42, 53), arrived at Oxford about 4 March: *Luke*, ed. Philip, III, p.262.

Notes to pp. 412-7

- 98 This defence of Percy's Generalship of the Ordnance Office was compiled for the Committee of the House of Commons at Oxford, examining the state of the train on 21-22 February 1644: see above, pp. 22-8, 51. The documents referred to in the defence are C 3, Percy's commission, C 4 and 54, the old and new establishments, and B 202, on transport: the parchment commission authorising the new establishment is not, however, among the Ordnance Papers. Richard March was brought back from Bristol to appear, with Sherburne, before the Committee at this time: cf. C 70.
- 99 The writer is Henry Howard, the town, of which he was Governor, is Malmesbury. As well as the Engineer to the train, Doderick Beckman, material supplies were sent from Oxford and Bristol to the garrison, in March and May 1644. A 161, B 258, and relevant notes.
- 100 Strachan's letter, cited above, p. 43, shows that the supplies sent to Oxford from Weymouth on 26 February, C 59, had got through safely, except that some of the powder sent by Francis, 3rd Viscount Montagu (1610-82), the recusant peer who bought ammunition at Rouen for the King, had been taken by Hopton for his own use. Strachan resists a suggestion by Percy that he should go to Dartmouth to put things in order there, and instead expresses the hope that he can soon return to Oxford. News of the Queen's pregnancy had reached him.
- 101 For Sherburne and the Reading magazine see A 116, B 197, 255, 257 and relevant notes. A number of the officers of the train were now at Reading, and Sherburne expresses concern at their non-payment, which may explain the desertion of one of them—George Pattison, C 54. He also indicates shortages of wooden axles and the iron hoops to bind them.
- 102 This questionnaire, to be answered by Heydon and the officers of the Ordnance, was probably prepared by the Committee of the Oxford Parliament which had earlier quizzed Percy: cf. C 60. It expresses the disquiet of the M.P.s at the growing expense of the Office, and the lack of control over the officers. A train of 30 cannon is envisaged for the coming summer's campaign, as compared with 40 in the previous year: but in fact only ten were actually taken: see above, pp. 26-7; B 288.
- 103 Thomas Bushell (1594-1674), flamboyant businessman and monopolist, had been granted a lease of silver mines in Wales by Charles I before the Civil War, and during the war supplied the King with money, material and arms. Based in Bristol, he now acts to lend Percy money, although he is owed for arms supplied to Vaughan in Wales: and in return asks for arms to be issued to him from the Bristol magazine for the defence of the Welsh mines. Bushell ended the war on Lundy Island. He is referred to again in C 70. *D.N.B.*; J. W. Gough, *The Superlative Prodigall*.
- 104 Strachan's long letter about his arrest illustrates the difficulties of the Ordnance Office agents in the Western ports. His main problem was that he had promised to pay the 130-strong crew of the two ships from Le Havre, and their revictualling in France: in all, a sum of £735. The Captains of the ships had returned from Oxford empty-handed, and

Notes to pp. 417-22

- obviously doubting that Strachan's accounts were accurate. But he blames Francis Gape, the Town Clerk, for his arrest. C 28, 30, 31, 40, 52, 58, 62, 67 refer.
- 105 Strachan sends a further report on the state of his accounts, and gives the news of the arrival of another shipload of arms. He hopes soon to return to Oxford.
- 106 Higgins was probably Lieutenant of a troop of Percy's Horse. The regiment had been ordered to Faringdon in mid-March, and the Lieutenant now reports to Mason on the sequestration of the goods of the elder Sir Robert Pye (1585-1662), the Parliamentary official and owner of Faringdon House, enclosing a copy of the order of the county sequestration committee to one of its agents. No doubt Percy, no longer at Oxford but with the field army, was ensuring that his Horse benefited from these proceedings. V.C.H. *Berks.*, IV, p. 486; *C.S.P.D.*, 1644, p. 54.
- 107 Strachan sends this letter with the Weymouth carrier, who brings four stand of arms for Oxford lords. 'Captain' Goring is probably Colonel George Goring, son of the Earl of Norwich, who arrived at Oxford at this time. M. Pinoseer was no doubt one of the French merchants engaged in arms traffic for the Royalists.
- 108 March has returned to Bristol after appearing before the Parliamentary Committee at Oxford (C 60), and he refers to his absence. The projected making of musket shot, first mentioned in C 51, now begins. Sir John Winter, supplied from Bristol, was one of the Royalist commanders in the Forest of Dean: see above, pp. 8, 36.
- 109 This letter from Captain Stewart of Percy's Horse provides another instance of the regiment aiding in the seizure of enemy goods: cf. C 68. Coleshill Manor, near Faringdon, was the house of Sir Henry Pratt (1573-1647), Alderman of London. The lead—5 tons, 14 cwt.—was brought to New College stores on 4 April, A 138. The endorsement to this letter appears to indicate that Percy was now at Reading. V.C.H. *Berks.*, IV, pp. 517, 519.
- 110 Vavasour writes from Minchinhampton, near Painswick, Gloucestershire, to complain of contradictory orders from Oxford. He had been well supplied earlier, but now returns the two cannon recently sent him. See notes 49 and 113, A Section, 309, B Section, and 86, C Section.
- 111 Arthur Slingsby was now Lieutenant Colonel of Percy's Horse: see note 287. He writes, probably from Faringdon, to his Colonel, presumably still at Reading, of the grave defects in the condition of the regiment.
- 112 Hopton's letter to Nicholas, reporting on the state of his forces after the defeat at Cheriton, was probably passed to the New College officials with the enclosure he sent (now lost), in order that the defects there listed might be remedied.
- 113 Wilmot's cavalry, which had been munitioned by Oxford magazine during March, was shadowing Waller's victorious army, now moving West after the battle of Cheriton. In his note to Percy Wilmot encloses a letter of intelligence from the senior Captain of his regiment of Horse, John Harvey, a veteran officer. The King's forces, as here indicated, were gathering in

Notes to pp. 422-6

- the Vale of White Horse, Berkshire, preparatory to their rendezvous at Aldbourne Chase, 10 April 1644. W.O. 55. 459, ff. 37-8, 56-7; Harl. MS. 986, f. 83.
- 114 Reading had been denuded for the Cheriton campaign, and now housed a large part of the Royalist Foot. This request of Sir John Owen, the Deputy Governor of the garrison, resulted in substantial supplies being sent on 15 and 20 April, B 271, 275. See note 316, and, for Owen, note 62, A Section.
- 115 On news of Cheriton and Waller's advance into West Hampshire, Strachan makes preparations for a withdrawal of his magazine to the virtually impregnable Portland Castle, on the Isle of Portland. In an evident emergency he cannot employ Customs dues without Oxford authorisation, but he uses French merchants' stocks on his own initiative to equip some of the 'English-Irish' troops brought from Munster by Lord Inchequin to the Southwest. The galliot referred to may be the 'Mary' of Amsterdam, whose cargo was listed at C 57. For the Flemish shipper Haesdonck see above, p. 42.
- 116 Strachan sends this letter to Mason to accompany his one to Percy. The enclosed letter to Thomas Dennis, wealthy citizen, mercer and twice Mayor of Oxford, not among the Ordnance Papers, no doubt concerned his contract with Haesdonck to finance arms imports. S.P. 84, 157, f. 230.
- 117 See note 299, and references there.
- 118 The Chancellor of the Exchequer delivers a sharp rebuke to Percy's request for money. Percy was probably with the army at Reading: the General referred to is presumably Forth. Hyde appears to confirm reports of this date that newly-conscripted recruits to the Royalist Foot were deserting in large numbers.
- 119 For this supply of ironwork, which originated in Shropshire, see A 156 and note 121 there. £10 was little more than half the amount due to the carters for transporting 25 loads from Evesham to Oxford. See above, p. 23.
- 120 The Oxford Parliament, which had set up local armouries under civilian control in the spring, had left behind at Oxford a Committee to look after these, and other matters, on its adjournment in April. On 23 May the Committee proposed that the store at Oxford be increased, and on the day following the King issued this order to Percy to send muskets, brought in by Winter Graunt (for whom see note 7, A Section), to Oxford for this purpose. Both Keepers of the Stores were London citizens with court connections. Sir George Bynion was a wealthy Cheapside silk-merchant, who before the war and after the Restoration was also a prominent royal official: and Thomas Nevill, a draper, was Sir Edward Nicholas's brother-in-law. D. Nicholas, *Secretary Nicholas*, pp. 91, 106, 177, 195, etc. See above, pp. 51-2.

ADDENDUM

Notes to pp. 427-8

- 1 This document, which came to light after the publication of the first part of the *Ordnance Papers*, is among the Dartmouth Papers deposited at Staffordshire Record Office: press mark D (W) 1778 I, No. 40. It is reproduced here by kind permission of the Earl of Dartmouth.

The document consists of 16 unnumbered pages, folio. It is endorsed: '4^o: february 1644. Notes taken out of Mr Goodwins Booke. his Highnes P. Rupert his Secretary. S.' It records meetings held by the Prince, now Captain General of the Royalist forces, at Oxford, over several days, beginning 29 January 1645. The last page, however, takes the form of a copy of Heydon's instructions to Sherburne, following the decisions arrived at: and Heydon has also added in his own hand the notes 'reinforced feild peeeces' and 'Drakes' beside the list of ordnance on p. 428.

The paper concerns the preparation of the train of artillery for the coming summer's campaign. Colonel William Legge, among whose MSS it is found, was not only the recently-appointed Governor of Oxford but also the Master of the Armoury and a close friend of Rupert's (see above, p.28): he was no doubt involved in the discussions recorded, and kept this copy for his own use.

The significance of the document is that it throws light on a particularly obscure period in the history of the Ordnance Office at Oxford (not covered by the extant Ordnance Papers), when important decisions were made about the coming—fatal—year for the Royalists.

- 2 In asking Hopton, the General of the Artillery, now at Bristol, for an inventory of stores in the West, Rupert may have had in mind the grave concern felt by the Ordnance officers at Oxford about the dispersal of the train and its supplies which had occurred over the past two years. With the accounts furnished by Hopton the Prince hoped to draw transport, tools, etc. from Bristol, 'its dependent Garrisons' (p.428), and Bridgwater, to supply the marching train. Bodleian: Clarendon MS. Vol. 23, No. 1796.
- 3 Prince Maurice was at this time at Worcester, attempting to reconstitute his brother's command of the year before in the Welsh Marches. The West Midlands iron industry, which he was asked to direct, had made important contributions to the Royalist war effort in previous years: see note 121, A Section.
- 4 For Shrewsbury and bridge boats see note 155, A Section. Rupert had taken pontoon bridges with him on the Newark and York expeditions in 1644.
- 5 Colonel Thomas Leveson was Governor of Dudley Castle, close to the ironworks at Stourbridge owned by Richard Foley: see note 282, B Section and above, p. 36. Rupert reported 2300 pikeheads at Worcester in March: Warburton, III, p. 68.
- 6 A marching train of only 20 cannon is planned, to be ready by 20 March 1645. The 'former Proportion' (of 40 guns, referred to here, and in the Ordnance Papers) was thereby halved, a recognition of the fact that, in previous years, many fewer had been actually taken into the field and used. The six biggest (reinforced) guns were no doubt designed for siegework, the 14 field guns for the firing of grapeshot. 200 horses would be required

Notes to pp. 428-9

- to draw the cannon, at least another 200 the ammunition and supply waggons, and in the event the shortage of draught animals at Oxford, as well as delays to the ironwork at Worcester, prevented this train from being ready on time. The King and Prince did not march out of Oxford on the Naseby campaign until 7 May, and they took only 14 cannon, leaving behind the twelve-pounders and two six-pounders. See above, pp. 23-8, 55-7, and note 155, A Section.
- 7 Thomas Wells was an overseer, wheelwright and ladlemaker to the train, turned Bridge Master: John Taylor, the 'Water Poet', was a river official attached to the Ordnance Office. Together they would supply the expertise needed to provide bridge boats and their carriages at Oxford: see C 54, A 184, 188, 189 etc, and notes 87, C Section, and 155, A Section.
 - 8 The towns and villages near Oxford were to contribute timber supplies, as they had done in previous years. Pikestaves were to be provided by Blewbury (Berks), planks and boards by Witney and Faringdon, both Royalist garrisons. The Governor of Faringdon was Sir George Lisle. See notes 162, A Section, 221 and 336, B Section.
 - 9 Sir Richard Crane, of Woodrising, Norfolk, was an old servant of the Palatines and a follower of Rupert. At this date he commanded Rupert's Lifeguards of Horse, which may have been quartered at Witney: this may have been the reason for his being asked to organise supplies there. Crane was killed at Bristol in the following month. Symonds, p.181: G.E.C., *Baronetage*, II, p.209.
 - 10 George Cole was the Purveyor to the train, concerned with supplying Donnington Castle and Basing. The other craftsmen, referred to in Heydon's instructions, are Robert Collins, Master Carpenter, and Michael Bastian, Master Smith.

INDEX

- Abingdon, Berks., 26, 27, 255
 garrison of, 22, 64-5, 75, 93,
 101-2, 135, 157, 165, 173, 178-
 9, 181-3, 188, 194, 200, 220,
 226-7, 255, 279, 326, 353-4,
 438, 442, 460-1, 467, 470, 477,
 482, 488
 camp near, 103-4, 221-2, 224,
 227, 240, 244-5, 265, 442. *See*
 also Culham, camp at
- Aldbourne Chase, Wilts., 452, 503-4,
 520
- Aldham, Major Henry, 112, 449
- Amsterdam, Holland, 42, 407-8, 517,
 520
- Anderton, Major Hugh, 275, 487
- Andover, Viscount. *See* Howard, C.
- Anne of Austria, Queen of France,
 375, 510
- Artillery, Trains of, 7, 18-19, 27-8,
 55-7, 75, 77, 94-6, 99-100, 107-8,
 111-2, 119, 124, 135-6, 138-9, 142-
 3, 151, 153-4, 156-7, 161, 163-4,
 167-8, 170-1, 172, 173-4, 177, 179-
 80, 188, 190-2, 194, 211-3, 218-9,
 222-4, 228-9, 232-4, 248, 251-2,
 253-5, 255-6, 257-9, 263-5, 269-70,
 277, 283-5, 297-8, 309-11, 318-9,
 320-1, 333-4, 336-7, 338-40, 353-5.
 See also Cannon
- Arundel, Earl of. *See* Howard, H. F.
- Arundel, Henry, 3rd Baron Arundel
 of Wardour, 410-1, 500, 517
- Ashburnham. John, Treasurer-at-
 War, 18, 23-5, 28, 41, 58, 192, 210,
 366-7, 377, 470, 474, 497, 507
 —, Colonel William, Governor of
 Weymouth, 315, 383-5, 407, 410-1,
 417-8, 423, 497, 507, 513
- Astley, Colonel Sir Bernard, regiment
 (Foot) of, 144, 316, 410-1, 456-7,
 497
 —, General Sir Jacob, later 1st
 Baron Astley, 444-5
 Governor of Reading, 115-6, 333,
 449, 508
 at Council of War, 167, 179
 documents signed by, 163, 174,
 177, 183-4, 187, 189, 195,
 197-9, 204-5, 213, 247, 330-1,
 334
 letter of, 368
 other orders of, 215, 289, 307,
 317, 472
- quarters of, at Gloucester, 278,
 285
 regiment (Foot) of, 104-5, 138,
 250, 443, 445, 481
- Aston, General Sir Arthur, 169, 248-9,
 302, 451
 Governor of Reading, 176, 180,
 182, 464
 Governor of Oxford, 282, 323,
 488, 499
 at Council of War, 167
 documents signed by, 166, 283
 regiment (Foot) of, 125, 142, 451
 regiment (Horse) of, 280, 308,
 480, 491
- Aubigny, Seigneur d'. *See* Stuart, G.
- Audley, John, Quartermaster, 181-2,
 324, 357-8, 361, 397, 467, 505, 514
- Aylesbury, Bucks., 444, 473, 499
- Baber, William, powdermaker, 14,
 29-32, 37, 64-9, 73-5, 92, 96, 98-
 102, 137, 213, 289, 318, 431, 445
- Bachelor, Richard, clerk, 51, 150, 157,
 161, 169, 175-6, 178-9, 182, 259,
 276, 317, 396, 452, 465-6
- Bagot, Captain Richard, 159, 461
- Balis or Bayly, Captain of the Pioneers,
 187, 469
- Balston, Major John or Joseph, 279,
 488
- Bampfild, Colonel Joseph, 93, 201,
 228, 438, 472, 478
- Bampton Hundred, Oxon., 110, 448
- Banbury, Oxon., trains to, 153-4,
 156-7, 179
 garrison of, 52-3, 57, 65, 92, 94,
 104, 165, 179, 183-5, 203, 224-
 7, 286, 335, 350, 400, 402,
 432-3, 438, 459, 466-7, 477,
 501, 504, 506
- Banks, Sir John, 308, 410-1, 496
- Bard, Colonel Sir Henry, regiment
 (Foot) of, 356, 480, 505
- Basing House, Hants., garrison of, 56,
 142, 277, 295, 303, 313, 320-1, 369,
 400, 429, 441, 456-7, 487, 491-2,
 496, 498, 522
- Bastian, Michael, Master Smith, 26,
 121, 124-8, 130-1, 133, 136, 145-7,
 231, 259, 280-1, 288, 295, 311, 314,
 324, 361, 403, 429, 478, 522
- Bath, Som., 38, 425, 511
- Becher, Sir William, 376, 510

- Beckman, Doderick, Engineer, 26, 396, 412-3, 518
- Belasyse, Colonel John, later 1st Baron Belasyse, 461
- tertia* (Foot) of, 260-1, 484-5
- regiment (Foot) of, 158-9, 236-7, 486
- regiment (Horse) of, 314
- Bennett, Colonel Sir Humphrey, regiment (Horse) of, 210, 474
- Beringhen, Comte de, 391, 515
- Berkeley Castle, Glos., 287, 392, 489, 511
- Berkeley, Sir John, Governor of Exeter, 52, 387, 514
- Bertie, Montagu, 2nd Earl of Lindsey, 346, 460, 503
- , Robert, 1st Earl of Lindsey, 443, 460
- Betts, William, Master Gunner, 154, 170, 361, 396, 464
- Bicester, Oxon., 26, 74
- Bichi, Cardinal Alexandre, 391, 515
- Bishop, Major Richard, 177, 247, 465, 480
- Blackwell, Colonel Sir Thomas, regiment (Foot) of, 260, 482
- Blagge, Colonel Thomas, Governor of Wallingford, 173, 176, 216-7, 221, 347, 465, 475, 493, 503
- regiment (Foot) of, 158, 198, 460-1, 465, 472
- troop (Horse) of, 348-9
- Blayne, Colonel Arthur, regiment (Foot) of, 294, 492
- Blethingdon House, Oxon., 57, 358, 440, 480, 505
- Blewbury, Berks., 422, 428, 522
- Blount, Sir Charles, 117, 368, 450, 459, 508
- , Mountjoy, 1st Earl of Newport, 16, 20, 152, 459
- Boarstall House, Bucks., garrison of, 139, 455
- Bolle, Colonel Richard, regiment (Foot) of, 104, 158-9, 238, 285, 443, 489
- Boncle, Captain, 141, 455
- , George, 158, 308, 455, 461, 495-6
- , Sebastian, 308, 495
- Bostocke, Lieutenant Colonel Edward, 103, 442
- Boteler, Colonel Sir William, 126, 350, 451, 504
- Boulton, Salop, 35, 47, 452
- Bowes, Major Toby, 250, 481
- Boys, Sir John, Governor of Donnington Castle, 159, 173, 411, 455, 460-1, 465
- Bridge Boats, Pontoon Bridges, 145-6, 149, 295, 377, 428-9, 457, 521-2
- Bridges, Colonel Sir Thomas, regiment (Foot) of, 378, 511
- Bridgnorth, Salop, 35, 152, 342, 459, 476, 502
- Bridgwater, Som., 52, 427, 521
- Brienne, Comte de, 375-6, 510
- Brill, Bucks., garrison of, 165, 177, 194-5, 213-4, 432, 465, 471
- Bristol, City of, 13-14, 17, 21, 25, 29, 31, 33-4, 37-9, 41, 43-7, 51-2, 55-6, 109-11, 130, 135-6, 261, 263-5, 272-4, 278, 280, 303, 318, 322, 340, 351, 366, 370, 372-3, 378, 381, 383, 385, 388-9, 391-2, 394-6, 406-7, 409-10, 412, 415, 420, 423, 426-8, 439, 441, 443, 446-8, 453, 477, 481-5, 490-2, 497-8, 502-3, 507-9, 511, 513-9, 521-2
- defences of, 261-3, 483
- garrison of, 377-8, 511
- Mayor and Aldermen of, 371-2, 508
- Bristol, 1st Earl of. *See* Digby, J.
- , 2nd Earl of. *See* Digby, G.
- Brittany, France, 390, 510
- Brize Norton, Oxon., 110
- Broad Somerford, Wilts., 425, 500
- Brookbank, Major Humphrey, 103, 441
- Browne, Francis, 3rd Viscount Montagu, 40, 410, 413, 517-8
- , John, gunfounder, 8, 13-14, 473
- , Sir Richard, envoy to France, 40, 42
- Brydges, George, 6th Baron Chandos, 464-5, 497
- regiment (Foot) of, 317-8
- regiment (Horse) of, 171-2, 464-5
- Buckingham, Bucks., 105, 122, 444, 481
- Buckinghamshire, 100, 251, 314, 363, 368, 432, 440
- Bullington Hundred, Oxon., 111, 448, 506
- Burford, Oxon., 26, 105, 131, 186, 192, 294, 315-6, 353, 497
- Burgess, Lieutenant Colonel Roger, 273, 486
- Bushell, Thomas, monopolist, 415, 420, 518
- Busy, Nicholas, Master Gunner, 21, 76, 154, 249, 252, 278, 361, 481

- Butler, James, 1st Marquess of Ormonde, 44-6, 500
- Bynion, Sir George, 17, 51, 426, 520
- Byron, General Sir John, later 1st Baron Byron, 55, 100, 186, 231-2, 303, 370, 434, 440, 488, 493, 508 in the North, 311, 327-8, 387-8, 392, 496, 499, 514
regiment (Horse) of, 282-3, 299
- Cannon, general, 61
- demi-cannon, 95, 136, 138, 150, 153, 155-6, 161, 218, 226, 241, 255, 428
 bastard, 94, 226
- culverin, 95, 124, 136, 153, 155-6, 168, 174, 188, 218, 226, 241, 257, 339, 428
 bastard, 94, 226
- demi-culverin, 142, 261-3, 295-6, 304, 428
 iron, cut, 99, 155, 163-4, 168, 170, 226, 241
- twelve-pounder, 95, 107, 136, 138, 150, 155-6, 157, 168, 218, 226, 233, 241, 257, 297, 353, 428
- six-pounder, 28, 107, 136, 138, 143, 155, 157, 168, 211, 226, 241, 251, 254, 257, 259, 263, 277, 284, 295, 297, 309, 336, 353, 428
- saker, 28, 94, 107, 124, 136, 138, 142-3, 151, 170, 226, 241, 261-3, 284, 295-6, 304, 319, 339, 353
 iron, 77, 226
- minion, 94-5, 151, 163, 190, 226, 229, 261-3, 295-6, 298, 304
 iron, 119, 334
- three-pounder, 75, 99, 107, 136, 139, 155-6, 167-8, 170, 172, 174, 194, 211, 218, 222, 226, 241, 277, 284, 298, 353
- falcon, 75, 142, 174, 188, 194, 218, 226, 261-3, 296, 304, 309, 353
 bastard, 155, 170
 iron, 119, 334
- falconet, 95, 155, 172, 177, 179, 190, 211, 226, 261-3
- robinet, 95, 155, 190, 218, 226, 241, 259, 261-3, 298
- 'murderer', 261-3, 304
- one-pounder, 298
- mortar, 111, 139, 155, 226, 233, 241, 258-9, 261-3, 264, 270, 295, 320
 drake, drake-bored, 164, 170, 428
 Dutch, 107, 170, 353
 Spanish, 99, 151, 170, 353
- Capel, Arthur, 1st Baron Capel, 45, 167, 293, 305, 438, 464
- Carbery, Earl of. *See* Vaughan, R.
- Carew, Sir Mathew, 65, 432
- Carey, Henry, 1st Earl of Dover, 350, 504
- , Lucius, 2nd Viscount of Falkland, 214, 305, 475, 485, 502, 507
- Cave, Sir Richard, 80, 436
- Cavendish, William, 2nd Earl (later 1st Marquess) of Newcastle, 12, 15-16, 42, 54, 99, 447, 458
- Caversham Bridge, Berks., 166, 168, 439, 476
- Chadlington Hundred, Oxon., 110, 363, 448, 506
- Chalgrove Raid, 433, 506
- Chamberlain, John, of Shirburn, Oxon., 289-90, 490
- , Richard, Royalist official, 204, 289, 490
- Chandos, Baron. *See* Brydges, G.
- Charenton, France, 390, 515
- Charles I, King of England, 7, 8, 11-13, 15-18, 30-1, 34, 36, 38-42, 44, 46-57, 162, 171, 392-3, 395, 407, 410, 416-8, 423, 425, 437, 439-40, 449, 458, 460, 462, 484-5, 492, 497, 504, 507-8, 510, 512-3, 518, 520, 522
 at Council of War, 167-8, 179, 203
 documents signed by, 122, 152, 157, 165, 169, 172-3, 175-6, 178, 182, 185, 188, 190, 198, 201, 203, 206, 214, 216, 228, 231-2, 235, 253, 274, 279, 291, 294-5, 308, 311, 315-6, 319-20, 322, 325-8, 331, 337, 340, 342, 345-52, 355-9, 362, 364, 366, 368, 389, 426
 Lifeguards (Foot) of, 54, 136, 158, 160, 174, 183-4, 186-7, 193, 195, 198-9, 216, 355, 439, 454, 460, 465, 469, 472, 489, 503
 Lifeguards (Horse) of, 512
- Charles, Prince of Wales, 31, 39, 52, 249-50, 335-6, 357, 362-3, 365, 433, 481, 491, 507
 Council of, 45, 509

- Cheriton, battle of, 56, 451, 501, 516, 519-20
 Cherwell, River, 29
 Chester, City of, 16, 36-7, 44, 52, 499
 Chieveley, Berks., 68, 432
 Chilworth, Surrey, powder mills at, 10, 12, 359, 463, 506-7
 Chipping Campden, Glos., 47, 435
 Chipping Norton, Oxon., 102
 Churchill, Oxon., 99
 Cirencester, Glos., garrison of, 52, 54, 74, 77, 165, 196-7, 203, 206, 208, 211, 266, 433, 435-6, 438-9, 446, 470-1, 474, 490
 Clarendon, Earl of. *See* Hyde, E.
 Cleveland, Earl of. *See* Wentworth, T.
 Cochrane, Colonel John, 316, 319, 497
 Coghill, Sir Thomas, 358, 505
 Cole, George, Purveyor, 101, 123, 126-7, 131, 134, 142-3, 145, 147, 153, 157, 182, 250, 361, 397, 429, 522
 Collins, Major Degory, 114, 161, 449
 —, Robert, Master Carpenter, 130, 132, 361, 403, 429, 522
 Compton, James, 3rd Earl of Northampton, 104, 224, 236, 240, 335, 477
 —, Spencer, 2nd Earl of Northampton, 65, 160, 165, 167, 172, 180, 185, 203, 432, 438, 460
 —, Sir William, 225, 477
 Coningsby, Lieutenant Colonel Robert, 250, 481
 Cooper, Sir Anthony Ashley, Governor of Weymouth, 368, 450, 497, 507
 Cotterell, Major Charles, 325, 499
 Cottington, Francis, 1st Baron Cottington, Lord Treasurer, 32, 373-4, 377, 379, 384, 388, 394-5, 407, 409, 414, 420, 423, 427-8, 509, 511
 Council of War, Royalist, 25-6, 48-50, 52, 57, 167-8, 179, 202, 215, 364, 433, 436, 459, 463, 466, 475, 480, 487, 501, 507
 Cowley, Oxon., 69, 247
 Crane, Sir Richard, 429, 522
 —, Simon, Royalist official, 418-9
 Crawford, Earl of. *See* Lindsay, L.
 Crispe, Sir Nicholas, 18, 41, 187, 288, 409, 468, 490, 512
 Croke. *See* Crooke
 Crofts, William, courtier, 375-6, 383, 385, 390, 509-10
 Croker, Colonel Gerrard, regiment (Horse) of, 84, 178, 437
 Crompton, Major Henry, 351, 504
 Crooke, Captain Unton, 70, 79, 434
 Cropredy, Oxon., 64
 Cropredy Bridge, battle of, 503-4
 Culham, Oxon., camp at, 54-5, 432, 441-2, 477-8, 480
 Culpepper, Sir John, Chancellor of the Exchequer, later Master of the Rolls, 45, 86, 167, 171, 179, 380, 437, 464, 466
 Daide, Roger, matchmaker, 67, 95-6, 100, 187, 450, 468
 Darcy, Colonel Conyers, 260, 267-8, 271, 275, 482, 484
 Dartmouth, Devon, 41, 43, 320, 382, 384, 387-8, 392, 407, 414, 482, 492, 498, 513, 515, 518
 —, defences of, 303-4, 494
 Davison, Henry, clerk, 419
 Dean, Forest of, Glos., 8-9, 34-6, 55, 58, 519
 Deddington, Oxon., 197, 472
 Dennis, Thomas, Mayor of Oxford, 424, 520
 Denton, Sir Alexander, 314, 496
 Devereux, Robert, 3rd Earl of Essex, 13, 18, 52, 363, 435, 438, 440, 444, 448
 Devizes, Wilts., 38, 303, 444-5, 481
 Digby, George, Baron Digby, later 2nd Earl of Bristol, 23, 33, 36, 38, 40, 43, 45, 47, 52, 55-7, 167, 188, 380, 407, 419, 441, 446, 461, 463, 476, 502
 —, John, 1st Earl of Bristol, 219, 410-1, 476
 Dodington, Sir Francis, 135, 372, 453, 500, 517
 Donnington Castle, Berks., garrison of, 57, 140, 142-3, 307-8, 369, 400, 402, 429, 453, 455-6, 460-1, 492, 495, 498, 504, 516, 522
 Dorchester, Dorset, 407, 423, 492, 515
 —, Oxon., 26, 64
 Dormer, Sir Robert, 144, 457
 Dorset, County of, 385, 407, 509, 513, 517
 Dorset, Earl of. *See* Sackville, E.
 Dover, Earl of. *See* Carey, H.
 Dunkirk, Flanders, 42-3, 365, 382, 386, 408-10, 502, 507-8, 512-3
 Dunsmore, Baron. *See* Leigh, F.

- Dutton, Sir Ralph, regiment (Foot) of, 97-8, 104, 114, 158-9, 161, 183-4, 186, 188-9, 194, 216, 240, 268, 271, 432-5, 449, 465, 485
- Dyve, Sir Lewis, Governor of Abingdon, 200, 222, 279, 298, 326-7, 454, 460-1, 467, 477, 487, 493
regiment (Foot) of, 158, 181, 239
- Eastbrooke, Thomas, assistant to the Commissaries, 278, 361, 396, 437, 465, 487, 501
- Eastland, James, secretary to Rupert, 153, 162, 175, 261, 330, 459, 500
- Easton Park, Northants., 370, 508
- Edgehill, Warwicks., battle of, 16, 18, 53, 154, 156, 433, 438-41, 443-4, 459-60
- Egham, Surrey, 162, 462
- Ellis, Colonel Robert, 293, 367, 396, 398, 491-2
—, Colonel William, 161
—, Vice Admiral, 416
- Elwes, Major Gervase, 252, 481
- Essex, Earl of. *See* Devereux, R.
- Eton, Bucks., 164, 463
- Ettrick, 1st Baron Ruthven of. *See* Ruthven, P.
- Eure, Thomas, 111, 448
—, Sir William, 275, 448, 486
- Evelyn, family of, powdermakers, 9-10
- Evesham, Worcs., garrison of, 36, 47, 322, 426, 435, 439, 452, 497-8, 520
- Excise (Tax), 23, 25, 39, 380
- Exeter, Devon, 41, 43, 143, 374, 387, 423, 427, 456, 509, 514
- Eynsham Ferry, Oxon., 186, 468
- Falkland, 2nd Viscount of. *See* Carey, L.
- Falmouth, Cornwall, 41, 373, 407-8
- Faringdon, Berks., 234
garrison of, 143, 151, 429, 441, 458, 478, 505, 519, 522
- Farnham Castle, Surrey, 371, 379, 464
- Fawcett, Captain Samuel, Comptroller, 33, 170, 178, 256, 261, 268, 278, 295, 306, 326, 330, 356-7, 361, 396, 448, 464, 467, 482-3, 485, 495, 499, 505
- Feilding, Colonel Richard, 167, 456, 481
regiment (Foot) of, 158, 237, 445
- Fitton, Colonel Sir Edward, 443
regiment (Foot) of, 104, 158-9, 238
- Fletcher, James, plumber, 66-7, 69, 74, 92, 103, 124-5, 127, 130, 132, 341, 343, 431, 502
- Fleury, Monsieur, Engineer, 26, 361, 396
- Foley, Richard, ironmaster, 36, 428, 521
- Forster, Sir Humphrey, 117, 450
—, Richard, 40, 375-6, 391, 509, 511, 515
—, Lady, 304
- Forth, Earl of. *See* Ruthven, P.
- Fox, Somerset, follower of Rupert 329, 500
- France and Frenchmen, 21, 26, 40, 44-6, 373, 391, 509-10, 518
- Frederick Henry, Prince of Orange, 39, 515
- Fyfield, Berks., 255, 482
- Gage, Sir Henry, Governor of Oxford, 144, 433, 455-7
- Gape, Francis, Town Clerk of Weymouth, 416-8, 519
- Gardiner, Sir Thomas, 479
—, Captain Thomas, 244, 479
- Garsington, Oxon., 111
- Gerrard, Colonel Charles, document signed by, 194
regiment (Foot) of, 66, 99, 101, 104, 158-9, 183-6, 189, 196, 215-6, 219, 279-80, 299-300, 325, 349, 359, 411, 432, 440, 443, 460, 465, 467, 471, 475, 484, 487, 496, 499
- , Colonel Sir Gilbert, regiment (Foot) of, 52, 104, 122, 158-9, 177, 214, 387, 432-3, 443, 460, 465, 471, 484, 514
—, Lieutenant Colonel Richard (Queen's Lifeguards (Foot)), 137, 259, 454
- Gilby, Lieutenant Colonel Theophilus, 273, 278, 486
- Gloucester, City of, 47, 391, 422, 511
siege of, 36, 55, 108, 111, 270, 274-7, 286, 303, 365, 412, 444, 447-9, 482-90, 507
- Gloucestershire, 8, 12, 36-8, 109, 196, 266-9, 280, 362, 364, 506-7
- Godfrey, Colonel John, regiment (Foot) of, 321, 411, 498
- Godstow House, Oxon., 139, 353-4, 455, 504
- Gomme, Bernard de, Engineer, 27, 32, 198, 217, 257, 472, 475, 481-2
- Gorges, Sir Arthur, 50, 302-3, 494

- Goring, George, 1st Baron Goring, later 1st Earl of Norwich, ambassador to France, 40, 42, 375-6, 393-4, 409, 509, 513, 515, 517, 519
 —, Colonel George, Lord Goring, 13, 39-40, 419, 519
 Grandison, 2nd Viscount. *See* Villiers, W.
 Grand Maître (of France), 376, 390, 510
 Grand Prieur (of France), 376, 510
 Graunt, Winter, Waggon Master General, 22, 47-8, 66, 92, 173, 182, 220-1, 426, 432, 465, 467, 477, 520
 Great Bookham, Surrey, 166, 463
 'Great Horse', The, 348, 503
 Great House, The (Llanthony Priory, near Gloucester), 280, 487
 Greene, Major Anthony, 94, 160, 203, 224-5, 438, 477
 —, Charles, plumber, 26, 64, 127, 130, 132, 140, 148, 151, 342, 398, 431, 502
 Greenland House, Bucks., garrison of, 303, 331, 400, 453, 494, 500, 508, 516
 Grey, Colonel Edward, regiment (Dragoons) of, 166-7, 463
 Grey of Ruthin, Baron. *See* Longueville, C.
 Greys Court, Oxon., 368, 507-8
 Griffin, Colonel Conyers, 410-1, 471
 document signed by, 194
 Gwynne, Major William, 265, 483

 Haddock, Captain Richard, 409, 517
 Haesdonck, John van, arms shipper, 42-3, 423, 512, 515, 520
 Hall, Major Francis (Selwyn's Foot), 308, 495
 —, Major (Hopton's Foot), 136, 454
 Hamburg, Germany, 42, 409-10
 Harrington, Sir James, 98, 440
 Harris, Lieutenant Colonel Henry, 102, 441
 Harvey, Captain John, 422, 519
 Hastings, Henry, later 1st Baron Loughborough, 50, 169-70, 201-2, 302-3, 464, 470, 494
 Hawley, Sir Francis, later 1st Baron Hawley, deputy Governor of Bristol, 25, 38, 43, 52, 322, 378, 388-9, 392, 406-7, 498, 514, 516-7
 regiment (Foot) of, 377-8
 Heath, Sir Robert, Lord Chief Justice, 289, 490

 Hecke, Daniel van, arms shipper, 366, 507
 Hendricke, Mr, Fireworker, 33, 180, 232-3, 361, 396, 478
 Henley, Oxon., 166, 368
 Henrietta Maria, Queen of England, 40, 44, 373, 384-6, 394, 409, 411, 413-4, 417-8, 423-4, 444, 506, 513-5, 517-8
 court and courtiers of, 8, 20, 484, 488, 509-10, 514
 orders of, 282-3, 323, 374
 supplies of, 15, 50, 54, 106-8, 111, 269, 277, 340, 446-7, 484-5, 487-8, 493, 502, 507
 Lifeguards (Foot) of, 187, 259, 279, 281, 307, 313, 325, 338, 411, 454, 469, 484, 487, 495, 499, 501
 Lifeguards (Horse) of, 496
 Herbert, Lord. *See* Somerset, E.
 —, Colonel Richard, regiment (Foot) of, 205-6, 239, 249, 293, 367, 442, 473, 480, 491
 Hereford, City of, 290, 436
 Herring, Robert, Master Collarmaker, 122, 145, 147
 Hertford, Marquess of. *See* Seymour W.
 Heydon, Sir John, Lieutenant General of the Ordnance, 13, 15, 50, 140, 194, 281, 360, 396, 398, 401, 415, 435, 460, 463, 466, 472, 481, 485, 488, 491, 503, 518, 521-2
 career of, 16-17, 459
 duties of, 19-21, 23-5, 48-9
 documents signed or written by, 155, 160-4, 169-74, 176-7, 180-7, 189, 192, 195-208, 210, 213-5, 217, 220-1, 225-6, 228, 231-2, 234-5, 260, 265-6, 271, 274, 276, 279, 282-3, 289-90, 308, 343, 347-8, 352, 355-8, 429
 orders to, 58, 152-3, 157-8, 165-9, 171-92, 195-206, 211, 213-6, 219-20, 224-5, 228, 231-2, 234-5, 244-9, 251, 253-5, 257, 260, 263-4, 266, 268-9, 274-5, 277, 279, 283, 286, 291-4, 297-302, 305-9, 311-8, 320-7, 329-30, 332-8, 347-9, 351-2, 355-9
 Higgins, Lieutenant William, 419, 519
 Hillesden House, Bucks., garrison of, 314, 496, 499
 Holland, Sir Thomas, 87, 437

- Holloway, John, Oxford citizen, 86, 435, 466
- Holtby, Lieutenant Colonel Marmaduke, 304, 371, 494, 508
- Hooper, Colonel Sir Thomas, regiment (Dragoons) of, 355, 504
- Hopton, Sir Ralph, later 1st Baron Hopton, General in the West, Governor of Bristol, 37-8, 41, 45, 56, 109, 135, 294, 307, 312-3, 317, 324, 331, 365, 369-72, 379, 389, 397, 400-2, 410-1, 413, 423, 444-5, 447-8, 450, 454, 478, 481, 492, 496-501, 504, 508, 511, 516-9, 521
General of the Ordnance, 21, 48, 355, 427-9
letter of, 421-2
regiment (Foot) of, 377
- Howard, Charles, Viscount Andover, 174, 179, 465
—, Colonel Henry, 335, 413, 453, 501, 518
—, Henry Frederick, Lord Mowbray, later Earl of Arundel, 179, 466.
- Huddleston, Lieutenant Colonel Henry, 231, 478
- Hull, Yorks., 11-12, 15, 395
- Huncks, Colonel Henry, 164-5, 185, 462-3, 467, 477
- Hungerford, Berks., 324, 499
- Huntingdon, Hunts., 150, 458
- Hyde, Edward, later 1st Earl of Clarendon, Chancellor of the Exchequer, 21, 45, 54, 89, 220, 437, 520
letter of, 425
- Iffley, Oxon., 22, 213, 475, 497
- Inchequin, Baron. *See* O'Brien, M.
- Innes, Colonel John, 67, 167, 179, 435-6, 474
regiment (Dragoons) of, 140, 246-7, 249, 433
- Ireland, 11, 16, 41, 43-4, 46-7, 392
- James, Duke of York, 131, 137, 296, 335-6, 492, 500, 507
regiment (Foot) of, 332, 452
- Jermyn, Henry, 1st Baron Jermyn, 40, 46, 50, 52, 282, 370, 374, 380, 382, 384, 386, 394, 409, 411, 414, 418-9, 424, 484, 488, 508, 515
- Johnson, Major Thomas, 218, 277, 475-6, 487
- Kidlington, Oxon., 23, 314, 389-90, 497, 514
- Killigrew, Sir William, 380, 512
- Kingston-upon-Thames, Surrey, 53, 163-4, 462
- Kirke, Captain Charles, 67, 432-3
—, Sir Lewis, 47, 219, 342, 476, 502
- Knightley, Colonel John, 122, 134, 451
- Lane, Francis, Wheelwright, 101-2, 125, 259, 404
- Lanyon, Mr, gunfounder, 28, 259, 473, 482
- La Riviere, Monsieur, Royalist agent, 300-1, 374-5, 394, 509, 511, 515
- La Roche, Bartholomew de, Master Fireworker, 25, 27, 32-3, 69, 73, 92, 97-8, 140, 149, 160, 198, 207-8, 213, 219, 232, 241, 251, 258, 264, 301, 331, 349, 357, 397, 433, 435, 444, 458, 470-1, 474, 478, 482-3, 485, 493, 516
- Legge, Colonel William, Master of the Armoury, 10, 13, 25, 28, 179, 466, 521
- Le Havre, France, 42, 373-6, 384, 393-4, 410, 416-8, 506, 508-9, 515, 518
- Leigh, Francis, 1st Baron Dunsmore, 167, 179, 463
—, Major Urian, 159, 461
- Leighton, Salop, 35-6, 47
- Leighton, Major William, 97, 160, 199, 285, 439, 454, 489
- Leveson, Sir Richard, 367, 507
—, Colonel Thomas, 321-2, 337-8, 341, 428, 498, 501-2, 521
- Lewer, Captain, 372-3, 383, 385, 394, 414, 416-8, 509, 511
- Lewknor, Oxon., 26, 97
- Ley, James, 3rd Earl of Marlborough, 255, 320, 481-2, 498
- Lichfield, Staffs., 94, 213, 359, 438, 474, 498
- Lichfield, Leonard, University Printer, 90, 437
- Lifeguards. *See* Charles I, and Henrietta Maria, Lifeguards of
- Lindsay, Ludovic, 16th Earl of Crawford, 105, 364, 366, 445, 481, 507
- Lindsey, 1st Earl of. *See* Bertie, M.
—, 2nd Earl of. *See* Bertie, R.
- Lisle, Colonel George, 287, 357, 489, 505, 522

- Littleton, Edward, 1st Baron Lyttelton
 of Mounslow, Lord Keeper, 219,
 352, 476, 504
 Liverpool, Lancs., 44-5
 Lloyd, Charles, Engineer, 29, 38, 187,
 222, 266, 274, 368, 444, 469, 477,
 480, 484, 486, 508
 —, Rhys, Chaplain, 361, 397
 London, 10, 12, 14-15, 17, 40-2, 53,
 359, 364, 395, 409
 Long, Robert, Royalist official, 374,
 509
 Longford, Middlesex, 163, 462
 Longueville, Charles, 12th Baron Grey
 of Ruthin, 179, 466
 Lords Commissioners, The, 50, 57,
 141, 151, 246, 279, 283, 398, 455,
 458, 487, 504
 Loughborough, 1st Baron. *See* Has-
 tings, H.
 Low Countries (Netherlands, Hol-
 land), 12, 15, 26, 40, 375, 419, 423,
 446, 512, 517
 Lucas, Sir Charles, regiment (Horse)
 of, 298, 303, 493
 Ludlow, Salop, 35, 293, 442
 Lumley, Richard, Viscount Lumley,
 379, 511
 Lunsford, Lieutenant Colonel Henry,
 158, 165, 215, 285, 433, 443, 463,
 475
 —, Colonel Sir Thomas, regiment
 (Foot) of, 104, 158, 239, 443
 Lydney, Glos., 8, 36
 Lyme Regis, Dorset, 41, 45, 383, 425
 Lyttelton of Mounslow, Baron. *See*
 Littleton, T.
 Maas, River, 382, 512
 Maidenhead, Berks., 161-2, 461
 Malmesbury, Wilts., garrison of, 93,
 136, 335, 366, 438, 453, 472, 501,
 518
 March, Richard, Commissary, 13,
 19-20, 24, 37-9, 41, 43-5, 51-2, 107,
 130, 172-3, 176-7, 180, 182, 184-5,
 194, 198, 203, 207-8, 213, 220-2,
 225, 232, 235, 248, 254, 276, 278,
 318, 361, 366, 370, 378, 388-9, 391,
 394, 396, 407, 409-10, 412, 420,
 444, 446, 450, 452, 460, 487,
 502-3, 507-9, 514-9
 Markham, Major Robert, 136, 198,
 356, 454
 Marlborough, Wilts., 131, 143, 192,
 452, 456
 Marlborough, Earl of. *See* Ley, J.
 Marlow, Bucks., 166, 169
 Marsh, John, Royalist official, 216,
 475
 Marsh Baldon, Oxon., 363-4, 506
 Marston Moor, Yorks., battle of, 45,
 441
 Mason, Richard, secretary to Lord
 Percy, 248, 285-6, 297, 301, 322,
 377-80, 383-4, 393, 396, 402, 419-
 20, 424, 488-9, 493, 511, 513, 519-
 20
 Match House, Oxford, 121, 123, 326,
 450-1
 Maurice, Prince, 45, 55, 142-3, 175,
 196, 226, 232-4, 272, 278, 383, 386,
 423, 427, 436, 440, 444-5, 456, 459,
 478, 481, 494, 497, 513-4, 517, 521
 at Council of War, 167
 regiment (Horse) of, 153
 Mazarin, Cardinal, 40, 375, 391, 510,
 515
 Mennes, Sir John, 305, 495
 Mill, Major Henry, 138, 454
 Minchinhampton, Glos., 421, 519
 Miners, at Siege of Gloucester, 280,
 285, 365, 489
 Mohun, Warwick, 2nd Baron Mohun,
 380, 512
 Molyneux, Richard, 2nd Viscount
 Molyneux, 102, 104, 158-9, 240,
 280, 440-1, 465, 471
 —, Sir Vivian, 386, 514
 Montagu, Viscount. *See* Browne, F.
 —, Walter, courtier, 375, 510
 Moreton-in-Marsh, Glos., 104, 311,
 506
 Morgan, Colonel Thomas, 283, 488
 Morley, Major John, 202, 473
 Mountgarnier, Nicholas, Comptroller,
 26, 190, 212, 250-1, 263, 265, 273,
 278, 280, 285, 287, 360, 506
 Mowbray, Lord. *See* Howard, H. F.
 Murray, William, courtier, 384, 418,
 424, 513
 Naseby, battle of, 22-3, 33, 39-40,
 46, 57, 431, 436, 441-2, 458, 522
 Neale, Major Ralph, 321, 498
 Nevill, Thomas, draper, 51, 426, 520
 Newark, Notts., 502, 521
 Newark, Viscount. *See* Pierrepont, H.
 Newbury, Berks., 68, 112, 291, 369,
 412, 432
 —, 1st battle of, 55-6, 303, 445,
 447-9, 487-92, 497
 —, 2nd battle of, 57, 456

- Newcastle, Northumb., 13, 15, 40, 45, 54, 395, 512
- Newcastle, Earl of. *See* Cavendish, W.
- Newport, Salop, 341, 502
- Newport, Earl of. *See* Blount, M.
- , John, clerk, 137, 155, 160-4, 166, 168-9, 171-2, 178, 184, 196-7, 207, 216-17, 225, 243, 274-6, 289, 294, 306, 396, 406, 460
- Newport Pagnell, Bucks., 493, 495
- Newton, Sir Henry, 183, 467
- Nicholas, Sir Edward, 39, 45-6, 55-6, 167, 179, 181, 268-9, 291, 294, 311, 331, 347, 350, 358, 369, 378, 389, 406-8, 422, 453, 464, 485, 503, 519-20
- Northampton, 2nd Earl of. *See* Compton, S.
- , 3rd Earl of. *See* Compton, J.
- Nowell, Lieutenant Colonel Roger, 102, 441
- Oatlands, Surrey, 163-4, 359, 506
- O'Brien, Murrough, 6th Baron Inchequin, 424, 520
- O'Neil, Major Daniel, 178, 466
- Ordnance, Office of:
- pre-war, at Tower, 10-13, 152
 - Parliamentarian, at Tower, 13-14
 - Royalist, at Oxford, *passim*
 - finances of, 23-5, 366-7, 377, 511
 - imports for, 39-46, Section C
 - issues by, 47-58, Section B
 - manufacture for, 25-39, Section A
 - personnel of, 19-23, 360-2, 396-406
 - transport for, 22-3, 46-8
- Ordnance Commissioners, 16-19, 24-32, 34, 41, 44, 49, 51, 89, 120, 175, 192, 198, 362, 431-2, 445, 457-8, 484, 502, 506, 511. *See also* Strode, Sir George and Wandesford, John
- Ormonde, Marquess of. *See* Butler, J.
- Osney, Oxon., 27, 29, 82, 469, 475
- Owen, Colonel, Sir John, 442
- deputy Governor of Reading, 422, 503, 520
 - regiment (Foot) of, 103-4, 239, 267-8, 442, 484, 486
- Oxford, City of:
- parishes,
 - All Hallows' (All Saints'), 70, 72, 79-82, 277, 434
 - St. Aldate's ('Olives', 'Owles', 'Toles') 76, 79-81, 83, 86-7, 434-5, 437, 466, 489
 - St. Clement's, 53, 122-3, 249-50, 469, 471, 480-1
 - St. Ebbe's, 71-2, 79-81, 86-7
 - St. Giles', 54, 83, 89-90, 120, 249, 263, 271, 468, 483, 485
 - St. Martin's, 71-3, 76, 78, 82, 481
 - St. Mary Magdalene's, 69-70, 72, 79, 81-2, 87, 90, 150
 - St. Mary the Virgin's, 72, 79, 82, 87, 90, 93, 123, 438
 - St. Michael's, 70-2, 79, 82-3, 87, 91, 93
 - St. Peter's in the Bailey, 70-2, 76, 78-80, 82, 86, 90
 - St. Peter's in the East, 27, 70-3, 89, 101
 - St. Thomas's, 80-1, 87, 436
 - inns,
 - Bear, 384, 513
 - Katherine Wheel, 82
 - Phoenix, 83
 - Star, 86, 175
 - other places in,
 - Carfax, 79-80, 87
 - Catte St., 85
 - Christ Church Meadow, 22, 186, 209, 211, 474
 - Eastgate (East Port), 69, 86, 186, 204, 246, 281, 312, 480, 487
 - Folly Bridge (South Bridge), 27, 53-4, 193, 209, 222, 469, 471, 474
 - Guildhall, 19, 34
 - Holywell, 27, 78-9, 81, 187, 263, 281, 291, 468-9, 483, 485
 - Jesus College Lane, 80
 - Magdalen Bridge (East Bridge), 53, 120, 148, 195, 222, 252, 457, 469, 474
 - Magdalen College Grove, 19, 22, 26-7, 53, 123, 131, 133, 222, 291, 295, 452, 492
 - Physic Garden, 53, 148, 458, 474
 - Rewley House, 140, 455
 - St. John's Mount, 204, 291

- Oxford, University of:
 Schools, magazine at, 25-6, 31-2, 34, 51, 55, 57, 106, 108, 113, 116, 120-6, 130, 132-3, 140-1, 147, 340, 431-2, 445, 484, 488, 491, 502
 colleges,
 All souls, 69-70, 434
 Balliol, 71-2
 Brasenose, 81, 87
 Christ Church, 27, 85, 107, 248, 369, 420, 463, 470, 479
 Christ Church, foundry at, 142, 203, 295, 393, 456, 472-3
 Corpus Christi, 437
 Gloucester Hall, 28, 281, 485, 487
 Hart Hall, 80, 89, 91, 436, 438
 Lincoln, 82, 87
 Magdalen, 84, 90, 145, 304, 458
 Magdalen Hall, 86
 Merton, 93, 95
 New College, 73
 New College, magazine at, *passim*
 Oriel, 76
 Pembroke, 85
 The Queen's, 86, 91, 216
 St. John's, 72-3, 79, 263, 473
 St Mary Hall, 70, 82
 University, 76, 95, 99, 439
 Wadham, 91
 Oxfordshire, 15, 49, 58, 69, 73, 78-9, 102-3, 105, 107, 112, 218, 228, 264, 267, 271, 336, 362-3, 389-90, 392-3, 395-6, 448, 506, 514
 Packington Heath, Warwicks., 153, 459
 Paget, William, 6th Baron Paget, 202, 472
 Painswick, Glos., 111, 124, 303, 421, 424, 448
 Palmer, Lieutenant Colonel Richard, 144, 457
 Palmes, Sir Brian, Ordnance Commissioner, 17, 49, 193, 207, 471
 Paris, France, 40, 375-6, 390, 509-10
 Parker, Lieutenant Colonel George, 321-2, 498
 —, John, Berkshire landlord, 418
 —, Ralph, clerk, 155, 160-3, 178-9, 182-4, 193, 207, 217, 282, 460
 Parliament, Long, 10, 12, 14, 26, 40-1, 45-6, 48, 51, 359-60, 440, 510, 515
 —, Oxford, 21, 23-4, 31, 33, 51, 56, 494, 516, 520
 Committee of, 412, 415, 426, 518-19
 Parsons, Dr Philip, 80, 436
 Pattison, George, Ordnance official, 224, 258, 297, 397, 477, 518
 Paulet, John, 5th Marquess of Winchester, 56, 277, 295, 313, 320-1, 369, 456, 487, 492, 496
 Peirce, Colonel Edmund, 193, 471
 Pell, Major Bartholomew, 159, 260-1, 461
 Pennington, Sir John, Ordnance Commissioner, 12, 17, 41, 406-7, 512, 516
 Pennyman, Colonel Sir James, regiment (Foot) of, 80, 113, 119, 128-9, 139, 436, 452
 —, Colonel Sir William, 435-7, 465, 471, 473, 475-6, 478, 487
 Governor of Oxford, 50, 215-6, 220, 234
 regiment (Foot) of, 75, 78, 97, 103, 158-9, 183-4, 186-9, 192-3, 204-5, 215-6, 250, 279, 435
 Percy, Henry, later 1st Baron Percy of Alnwick, General of the Ordnance, 23, 25, 27, 31, 33, 41, 43, 45, 48, 51, 54-5, 100, 130, 270, 360, 377-8, 381, 396, 419-20, 482-9, 495-6, 498, 502, 504, 506-9, 511-4, 516-20
 appointment as General, 20, 359-60, 446, 477, 479, 506
 character of, 20-1
 Oxford Parliament's investigation of, 31, 412, 415, 518
 documents signed by, 107, 122, 241, 244-9, 251, 253-5, 257, 266-9, 272, 275, 277, 283, 286, 287, 290, 292-4, 297-302, 304-9, 311-8, 320-7, 329-30, 332-6, 338, 340, 362-5, 389-90, 425-6
 letters to, 365-6, 369-76, 378-80, 383-96, 406-7, 409-18, 420-5
 orders of, 108, 112, 116, 124, 276, 278, 280, 296
 orders to, 265, 294-5, 311, 320, 322, 325-7, 329, 331, 337, 343, 346-52, 358, 366, 426
 regiment (Foot) of, 263, 279, 299-300, 480, 493, 505

- regiment (Horse) of, 302, 304, 315, 324, 359, 364, 370-1, 419-22, 494, 497, 499, 506, 508, 512, 519
- Percy, Sir Richard, 406, 516
- Pershore, Worcs., 288, 490
- Pickford, Roger, Tentmaker, 124, 127, 133, 136, 361, 397
- Pierrepont, Henry, Viscount Newark, later 2nd Earl of Kingston, 179, 466
- Pinchbeck, Colonel Thomas, regiment (Foot) of, 245, 279, 288, 480, 487, 505
- Pinkney, Leonard, Commissary, 143, 456
- Ploughley Hundred, Oxon., 111, 448
- Plymouth, Devon, 41, 395
- Poole, Dorset, 45, 383
- Portland Castle, Dorset, 423, 520
- Portsmouth, Hants., 11, 13, 379, 395
- Potter, Rev. Dr Hannibal, 89, 437
- Powder House, Oxford, 121, 436, 451
- Powder Mills, Oxford, 187, 216, 436
- Pratt, Sir Henry, 420, 519
- Price, Colonel Herbert, regiment (Foot) of, 158, 460
- Privy Council, 10, 48, 152
- Pye, Sir Robert, 418-9, 509, 519
- , Sir Walter, 176, 290, 328-9, 491, 500, 502
- Radley, Sir Henry, 135, 346, 453, 503
- Rawdon, Colonel Marmaduke, regiment (Foot) of, 102, 105, 218, 290, 441, 475, 487, 491
- Reading, Berks., garrison of, 22-3, 34, 51-4, 95, 106, 112-18, 134, 165-70, 176, 178-83, 214-15, 218, 295, 300, 303-4, 306-7, 310, 312-3, 317, 323, 330-3, 342-3, 347, 368, 370, 372, 392, 397-9, 400-2, 414, 420, 422, 435-6, 438-9, 442-5, 449-53, 456, 460, 463-4, 466-7, 470, 475-80, 485, 492, 496-8, 500-1, 503, 508, 516, 518-20
- places in, 128-9
- 'Religion, The' (Protestantism), in France, 390, 515
- Reymes, Colonel, Bullen, 226, 477
- Rhodes, Richard, equerry, 348, 503
- Richardson, Hugh, gunfounder, 96, 203, 207, 259, 473, 486
- Richmond, Duke, of. *See* Stuart J.
- , Duchess of. *See* Stuart, M.
- Riley, William, Ladlemaker, 103, 110, 124, 130, 140, 149-51, 202, 276-7, 291, 342, 349, 397, 399, 487
- Rivers, Earl. *See* Savage, J.
- Rochester, Earl of. *See* Wilmot, H.
- Rotterdam, Holland, 43, 381, 423, 512
- Rouen, France, 376, 406, 510, 518
- Roundway Down, battle of, 55, 444-5
- Rousham House, Oxon., 144, 457
- Rupert, Prince, General of the Cavalry, 14, 23, 25, 31, 33, 36, 38-42, 45-8, 51-2, 54-5, 57-8, 380, 438-9, 446, 449, 456, 459-60, 462, 470-1, 473-4, 480-2, 484, 496-7, 502-3, 508, 515-6, 521-2
- at Council of War, 167, 179
- documents signed by, 152-3, 162, 175, 196-7, 200, 205, 231-2, 244, 341, 359, 370
- other orders of, 185, 212, 249, 288, 342, 389, 395, 406, 427-9, 465, 502
- supplies to, 190-2, 203, 213, 234, 251, 257, 303, 305-6, 309-11, 392, 435, 438, 444, 485, 496
- servants of, 27-8, 30, 32, 261, 329-30, 400, 433, 436, 443, 448, 466, 500, 505, 521
- regiment (Foot) of, 272, 274, 377, 433, 443, 515-6
- regiment (Dragoons) of, 246-7, 355
- regiment (Horse) of, 244, 466, 479
- Russell, Colonel John, 68, 433, 443
- , Sir William, Governor of Worcester, 18, 35, 46-7, 68, 102, 104-5, 236, 433, 435, 443, 479-80, 506, 514
- Ruthven, Patrick, 1st Baron Ruthven of Ettrick, 1st Earl of Forth, 1st Earl of Brentford, Lord General, 217, 266, 360, 447, 453, 462, 475, 481, 484, 520
- at Council of War, 167, 466
- documents signed by, 162, 192, 206, 220, 225, 234-5, 260, 264-5
- orders from, 244-5, 302
- offered Mastership of the Ordinance, 20
- regiment (Foot) of, 104, 158-9, 236, 252, 411, 443, 460
- regiment (Horse) of, 333, 500-1
- Sackville, Edward, 4th Earl of Dorset, 219, 476
- St Leger, Colonel Sir William, regiment (Foot) of, 137, 332, 425, 452, 454, 500
- St Martin, Monsieur de, Royalist agent, 300-1

- St. Michael's Mount, Cornwall, 380, 512
- Salisbury, Wilts., 373, 422
- Saltpetre House, Oxford, 82
- Salisbury, Colonel Sir Thomas, regiment (Foot) of, 104, 158, 237, 443-4, 484, 486
- Sandys, Colonel Samuel, regiment (Foot) of, 272-3, 278, 322, 485, 498
- , William, Royalist agent, 40, 43, 46, 52, 509, 512-4
- letters of, 373, 381-2, 386
- Saunders, Major Francis, 159, 461
- Savage, John, 6th Earl Rivers, 15, 158-9, 460, 465
- Sayer, John, Alderman of Oxford, 89, 437
- Scrope, Major Adrian, 333, 500-1
- Scrymgeour, David, Adjutant General, 185, 467
- Selwyn, Colonel Sir Nicholas, regiment (Foot) of, 308, 495
- Severn, River, 8, 36, 41, 46
- Seymour, William, 1st Marquess of Hertford, 55, 94, 190, 211, 219, 228, 253, 438, 467, 478, 481, 497-8
- Shaw, John, merchant, 373, 509, 512
- Shebis, Captain Charles, Engineer, 26, 153, 257, 301, 361, 482, 493
- Sheldon, Rev. Dr Gilbert, 70, 434
- Shelley, Colonel Henry, 138, 454
- Sherburne, Edward, Commissary, 13, 19-20, 51, 57, 104, 107, 176-7, 182, 184-5, 203, 221, 254, 266, 283, 289, 297, 300, 302, 304, 310, 312, 315, 317, 319, 321, 323, 328, 331-2, 343, 347-8, 350-1, 356-8, 361, 377, 384, 393, 396, 401, 412, 429, 444, 446, 449, 452, 460, 488, 494, 518, 521
- , Henry, Engineer, 23, 51, 114-5, 258, 300, 304, 307, 310, 323, 333, 397, 414, 444, 449, 493, 495
- Sherman, Nicholas, Master Armourer, 27, 361, 433
- Ships:
- 'Fortune', 512-3
 - 'Lady of Assistance', 507
 - 'Mary', 408, 517, 520
 - 'Providence', 40-1, 446
 - 'Resolute Bat', 385, 513-4
 - 'St Peter', 513
 - 'Vice Admiral Pap', 385, 513-4
- Shirburn Castle, Oxon., 289-90, 490
- Shirley, Lieutenant Colonel Thomas, 181-2, 467
- Shrewsbury, Salop, 16, 19, 35, 37, 52, 56, 293, 342, 427, 438, 459, 500, 502, 515
- Shropshire, 8-9, 15, 33, 35, 152, 305, 520-1
- Slingsby, Major Arthur, 324, 421, 499, 513, 519
- , Captain Robert, 385, 513
- , Colonel Walter, regiment (Foot) of, 139, 454, 513
- Smith, Colonel, regiment (Foot) of, 141, 455
- , John, Master Gunner, 361, 398
- Somerset, Edward, Lord Herbert, later 2nd Marquess of Worcester, 36, 46, 104, 112, 287, 448-9, 489
- Sonning, Berks., 117-8, 120
- Southam, Henry, Alderman of Oxford, 95, 438
- Southampton, Earl of. *See* Wriothesley, T.
- Sowdley, Glos., 36, 109-10, 447-8
- Squibb, Lawrence, Royalist official, 374, 509
- Standinought, William, Gunsmith, 65-6, 75, 92, 96, 102, 441
- Stanforth, John, Paymaster, 23, 312, 361, 396, 426, 507
- Stansted House, Hants., 511-2
- Stawell, Colonel Sir John, regiment (Foot) of 25, 378, 511
- Stephens, Edward, secretary to Heydon, 13, 73, 92, 97-8, 198, 277, 396, 429, 435
- Stevens, Henry, Waggon Master General, 432, 498, 501, 504
- Steward, Charles, Gentleman of the Ordnance, 124, 140, 176, 339-40, 345, 397-8, 400-2, 502, 516
- Stewart, Captain Alexander, 420, 519
- Stone, William, Gentleman of the Ordnance, 156, 163, 174
- Stourbridge, Worcs., 9, 428, 521
- Stow-on-the-Wold, Glos., 47, 435
- Strachan, Captain John, 15, 41-5, 107, 374, 388, 392, 394-6, 445-6, 450, 496, 502, 509, 511-5, 517-20
- letters of, 372-4, 377, 379-80, 383-6, 393-4, 409-11, 413-4, 416-9, 423-4
- letter to, 381-2
- Stradling, Sir Edward, 236, 460, 479
- Strangways, Colonel Giles, 410, 517

- Strode, Sir George, Ordnance Commissioner, 17-19, 25, 29-32, 41, 44, 49, 51, 193-4, 197, 207, 216, 266, 291, 320, 340, 362, 394-5, 407, 409-10, 431, 433, 445, 471, 484, 502, 516-7
- Stuart, George, Seigneur d'Aubigny, 189, 470
- , James, 1st Duke of Richmond, 305, 373, 378, 384, 394, 409, 411, 414, 418, 424, 470, 495
- , Mary, Duchess of Richmond, 418, 424, 513-4
- Sturt, Casimirus, official, 308, 369, 495
- Sudeley Castle, Glos., garrison of, 287, 436, 449, 464, 489, 497
- Sydenham, Sir Edward, 196, 472
- Symm, Major George, 78, 85, 436-7
- Talbott, Colonel, 351
- Taylor, John, The 'Water Poet', 398, 428, 516, 522
- Tewkesbury, Glos., 214, 367, 432, 449, 475
- Thomas, Major Rhys, 187, 281, 469
- Throckmorton, Sir Bainham, 109, 365, 447, 489, 507
- Tilliard, Peter, Oxford Sergeant, 79, 436
- Towcester, Northants., 306, 310, 316, 319, 324, 495-9, 501, 508
- Tower of London, 7, 10-12, 17, 26, 152
- Tresaer, Captain, 372-3, 385, 394, 414, 416-8, 509, 511
- Trevanion, Charles, Vice Admiral, 380, 512
- Trevor, Arthur, Royalist official, 25, 28, 30-1, 33, 39, 42, 45, 51, 329, 500
- Twyford, Berks., 115, 450
- Twyne, Brian, Oxford antiquary, 88, 437
- Tyldesley, Colonel Sir Thomas, 486-7, 496
- regiment (Foot) of, 275
- regiment (Horse) of, 312
- Tyrringham, Sir John, 203, 473
- Vaughan, Sir Henry, 103, 114, 265, 268, 389, 415, 441-2, 484, 514, 517-8
- , Richard, 2nd Earl of Carbery, 406, 415, 442, 468, 470, 514, 517
- regiment (Foot) of, 186, 189, 204, 216, 468, 470
- Vavasour, Sir William, 56, 96, 124, 188, 272-4, 280, 286, 288, 328-9, 338, 367, 387, 421, 439, 449, 451, 470, 486, 489, 491, 500, 502, 514, 516, 519
- Veale, Colonel Thomas, regiment (Foot) of, 378, 391-2, 511, 515
- Villiers, Colonel Robert, 113, 449
- , William, 2nd Viscount Grandison, 222, 245, 247, 256, 261, 277, 480, 482, 484
- Wagstaffe, Colonel Joseph, regiment (Foot) of, 99, 197, 247, 440, 472
- Walker, Edward, Secretary-at-War, 48, 52, 167, 192-3, 202-3, 301, 343, 346-9, 351-2, 355-7, 426, 464, 493, 503
- , Francis, ironmaster, 35-6, 452
- , Rev. Dr Thomas, 95, 439
- Wall, Lieutenant Colonel Joseph, 210, 474
- Waller, Sir William, 55, 423, 436, 445, 464, 475, 481-2, 492, 498, 504, 512, 519-20
- Wallingford, Berks., garrison of, 22, 51, 165, 173, 175-6, 216-7, 220-1, 226-7, 297-9, 347, 397, 400, 402, 447, 453, 461, 465, 472, 475-6, 492-3, 503
- Wandesford, John, Ordnance Commissioner, 17-19, 25, 29-32, 44, 49, 51, 151, 174, 183, 207, 266, 291, 320, 340, 362, 431, 445, 458, 484, 502
- Warblington House, Hants., 379, 511
- Wardington, Oxon., 155, 459
- Wardour Castle, Wilts., 331, 410, 453, 500, 517
- Washington, Colonel Henry, 439-40
- regiment (Dragoons) of, 98-9, 231, 247, 286, 315-6, 439-40, 478, 486, 489, 497
- Waterstock, Oxon., 175, 465
- Webster, John, merchant, 408, 517
- Wells, Thomas, Wheelwright, 85, 144, 397, 403, 428-9, 522
- Wentworth, Colonel Henry, 162, 167, 245, 267-8, 273, 280, 462, 477, 484
- , Thomas, 4th Baron Wentworth and 1st Earl of Cleveland, 348, 433, 462, 503
- , Thomas, 5th Baron Wentworth, 100, 200-3, 209, 231-2, 261, 274, 422, 433, 440, 462, 472

- Weston, Colonel Thomas, 441
- Weymouth, Dorset, 25, 41-3, 45, 51, 119, 294, 308, 315-6, 320, 340, 366, 368, 372-4, 376-7, 379, 383-5, 388-90, 395, 398, 406-11, 413-6, 418-9, 423-4, 446, 450, 496, 498, 502, 507-9, 511-9
defences of, 295-6, 492
- Wharton, Major Anthony, 299-300, 493
—, Anthony, Gentleman of the Ordnance, 131, 153, 259
—, George, Gentleman of the Ordnance, 182, 301, 396, 493-4
- Wheatley, Oxon., 101, 244, 325, 479, 499, 501
- Whitehead, Captain Francis, 106, 445
- Wilde, Sir John, 367, 507
- Willemson, Jacob, Ship's Master, 408
- Willys, Sir Richard, 220, 235-6, 476, 478
—, Thomas, clerk, 360, 506
- Wilmot, Henry, 1st Baron Wilmot, later 1st Earl of Rochester, 21, 182, 225, 398, 421-2, 467, 511-2, 516, 519
letter of, 378-9
- Wiltshire, 27, 38, 409-10, 517
- Winchester, Hants., 324, 331, 379, 499, 508
- Winchester, Marquess of. *See* Paulet, J.
- Windebank, Major Francis, 100, 186, 299-300, 440, 493, 505
- Windsor, Old, Berks., 162, 462
- Winter, Sir John, 8, 36, 420, 519
- Witney, Oxon., 121, 429, 504, 522
- Wokingham, Berks., 114-5, 449
- Wolvercote, Oxon., 28, 497
- Wood, Anthony, Oxford antiquary, 19, 437
- Woodfield, David, Oxford Sergeant, 71, 434
- Woodhouse, Sir Michael, 292-3, 367, 491
- Woodstock, Oxon., 57, 137-8, 179, 186, 192, 225, 292-3, 302, 357, 448, 454, 467, 494, 505
- Worcester, City of, 25, 34-7, 46-7, 52, 68, 77, 102, 105, 122, 134, 206, 234-6, 244, 324, 362, 367, 387, 427-8, 432-3, 435, 444, 447, 474, 476, 478, 480, 497-8, 506, 514, 521-2
- Worcestershire, 8, 35-7, 362
- Wriothesley, Thomas, 4th Earl of Southampton, 167, 464
- Wynne, Hugh, Commissary, 396, 516
—, Owen, Commissary, 187, 301, 314, 324, 330, 342, 361, 363, 393, 396, 398, 469, 493, 506, 516
- York, City of, 12-15, 446, 521
- Younger, Captain Henry, Comptroller, 17, 64, 68, 109, 153-4, 167, 176, 188, 193, 222, 224-5, 228, 232, 236, 243, 258, 260-1, 272-3, 285-9, 336-7, 354, 360, 396, 431, 452, 459, 477, 482, 501

